

Pali Text Society.

THE

MAJJHIMA-NIKĀYA.

EDITED BY

V. TRENCKNER.

Friedrich Wilhelm Trenckner
born 26 February 1824
died 9 January 1891

VOL. I.

Continued by Lord Chalmers, and
completed, vol. 2 and vol. 3, R. S. S.
Volume 4, Index, Dr. Rhys Davids, 1925,
H. O. L. Ind. L. 4029.2

LONDON:

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,

BY HENRY FROWDE,

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E. C.

1888.

Entered CORRECTIONS AND ADDITIONS.

P. 4¹⁰⁻²¹ read maññi and abhinandī throughout.—19²² nikā-
 mayamānā.—147³² -attham.—225³¹ chetvā.—234¹³ yañ-ñad-eva.
 —247¹⁴ -kummāsam—258¹ tvam.—259³⁴ yañ-ñad-eva.—282¹⁴
 kareyyum.—307² udrabheyyum.—344⁴ jūhanti.—387²⁹ bhāveti.
 —404³² dadanto; ³³ na-tthi.—429⁶ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho.—
 432²⁹ upārambhissanti.—434¹⁸ sānusayo.—480³⁴ nāham.—528²
 Add, Cf. Lal. Vist. pp. 439-41. ²¹ Add, P. 24⁹ (saraṇag- AM
 here, AZZ far more frequently than saraṇamg-, the almost
 constant reading of M. Bu. probably read -ṇag-; saraṇam gato is
 the perfect of saraṇam gacchati).—535¹⁷ AN. VIII. vii. 7.—536¹⁴
 AN. V. xvii. 2; ³¹ Vin. i, pp. 31.—537¹¹ Child. p. 2, l. 8.—538⁸
 Add, P. 91²⁷ suddiṭṭham A here (a frequent error in Singh.
 MSS., cf. Suttanip. p. 143; it was confounded with suddiṭṭham
 = su-udd-, or else influenced by duddiṭṭham, cf. subbaca for
 suvaca).—539¹² l. 28.—541⁴¹ Child. p. 14.—551⁸ Add, P. 247
 12-3 ācarissāmāti for ārocess- A.—553⁶ Add, Cf. vyaya for vayas
 at Jāt. iii, p. 95. ³⁵ (P. 281²⁸) Add, The weapon Maṭaja was, ac-
 cording to Bu., manufactured much in the same manner with
 Mīmungr, see Saga Thidriks Konungs, ed. Unger, p. 79. The
 legend is also alluded to in the com. on Jāt. 546, v. 512, but
 I have not found it told anywhere.—558³⁷ (P. 337) Add, ⁹ yato
 te mār- M.—561⁴ (P. 365³⁶) Add, (for yācitvā read yāceyya?
 -itvā may be the consequence of the corruption of the following
 poroseyyam).—572⁷ (P. 515⁴⁻¹⁶) Add, Comp. Jāt. 491, v. 7.

Compare prepared to

Milinda (1927).

a.

"The *Ceylon* ms. (A) forms a general foundation of my text"
Page 2⁵⁰.

PREFACE.

The MSS. from which this edition has been prepared, are these: —

1. A — the Copenhagen MS. No. VI (Singh. character). *A = Ceylon*

2. M — the Phayre MS. of the India Office Library *M = Phayre*

5 (Burm. character).¹

It was my purpose to do equal justice to the Singhalese and the Burmese tradition. I was not unaware, from texts edited by Childers and other scholars, that the Birmans are far more conscientious in transcribing canonical writings than the experience derived from Milindapañha and the Jātaka prose

10 might lead us to infer. The collation proved that M on the whole² agrees pretty closely with A, and further, that in some instances it has preserved the original reading with greater fidelity than the MSS. of Ceylon, as far as I can judge from the Copenhagen collection. Thus, the following Burmese

15 readings are certainly preferable to those of the Singh. MSS.: — lokānukampāya p. 21, l. 27; paṭhamam jhānam, etc. p. 21, l. 36; acchodakā, etc. p. 76, l. 27; dhūmāyati p. 142, l. 20; vilāṅgakena p. 207, l. 22; yāvad-e p. 207, l. 31; upapajjati in certain phrases.

20 Also the spellings nikujjati p. 24, l. 3, samīñjati p. 57, l. 7, vam-bheti p. 19, l. 3, are better than nikkujjati, sammiñjati, vamheti, as the Singhalese write almost always.

In other cases the Burmese readings are much on a par with the Singhalese, as, araññavanapatthāni p. 16, l. 29 (perhaps

25 ¹ For the opportunity of collating it I am indebted to the kindness of Dr. R. Rost, whom I beg to accept my best thanks.

² What I say of M generally, properly refers to the first two thirds. The last paṇṇāsaka still remains uncollated.

A = *Cingalese*

M = *Burmese*

2

to be adopted), svāgata, dakkhanti, sāraṇiya, tañ - hi, yañ - hi, upekkhā, vimokkha, (bahūnaṃ, mātāpitūnaṃ, sarīmsapa?), and the like. Undoubted errors are bhaddante, rammaṇiya, pahinna, ponobbhāvika p. 48, l. 36, vimuttasmiṃ vimutt' ambhīti p. 23, l. 23, sabbam cetasā samannāharitvā p. 325, l. 7, so āha ajānaṃ vā ahaṃ jānāmīti p. 286, l. 28, etc.

The text of M contains some interpolations, especially from Dīgha-Nikāya; comp. the notes on p. 62, l. 24; p. 126, l. 25; p. 168, l. 19; p. 308, l. 13; p. 387, l. 24; p. 483, l. 18. Āsoratā p. 126, l. 12 seems borrowed from the commentary, tena layena p. 210, l. 32 from Vinaya.

Some readings certainly remind of the Burmese redaction of Mil. and Jāt., as, athīnamiddhāpariyutthitā p. 42, l. 32, abrahmacariyā veramaṇī p. 44, l. 4, anupānāhitā p. 44, l. 19, anissukitā p. 44, l. 20, amāyāvitā p. 44, l. 22, so sino c' eva p. 79, l. 29; the addition of kaṅkehi vā kh., etc. p. 58, l. 18, goppha-kaṭṭhikā, etc. p. 58, ll. 29—30, vihesenti p. 140, l. 16, etc.

M properly speaking represents two texts, the transcriber's (Ma) and the corrector's (Mb). The latter was no very bad scholar, and without his amendments the MS. would have been of much less value. Ma, for instance, never adds anusvāra to -i, frequently confounds -i -ī and -u -ū, and commits all the other errors usual in Burmese MSS. Mb has corrected a great deal of these blunders, but not all, and he is not always in the right. He seems mostly to amend conjecturally, but occasionally he no doubt consulted MSS. Ma is the only authority for the readings bhāsītā p. 256, l. 6, āsajjana p. 338, l. 23, ajanesi p. 368, l. 6. So is Mb for abyābajja p. 10, l. 20 and often elsewhere, añchanto p. 56, l. 23, apārā pārāṃ p. 134, l. 37.

A is a very good second-rate MS., and, as will be seen from the various readings, has formed the general groundwork of my text. One of its peculiar features is the preservation of some rare forms, probably very old and likely to be genuine: — as - su p. 77, ll. 25—6, p. 153, l. 16; -as - sāgataṃ p. 212, l. 30; ārūgya p. 451, l. 5, p. 452, l. 8 (cf. Pali Misc. p. 79 n. 1). For -iy- is often written -iyy-, rarely -iyy-. It has some quite wrong readings, as, pāteṭi p. 21, l. 1, asamvasitapubbo p. 82, l. 1, kim - pana p. 93, l. 25, anusāsitabbaṃ p. 97, l. 19, byanti and namati for nati p. 115, l. 22, the transposition of anariyā ca

A = Bengalese
M = Bonome

3

pariyesanā p. 161, l. 34, etc. I did perhaps place too much confidence in A, when writing vaseyyam p. 82, l. 12, vissajjeyya p. 149, l. 6; nor is the poetical form sokapariddavānam p. 56, l. 1, very likely, although there is apparently good Singh. authority for it.

A and M occasionally agree in errors: — vivattayi p. 12, l. 5, udakabindu p. 78, l. 34, upanidhāya p. 79, l. 32, sabbarattikam p. 207, l. 24, honti omitted p. 209, l. 24, sāyitakhāyitam p. 423, l. 9, etc.

10 Buddhaghosa's commentary has been of very great service.

Whenever his readings, from his comments upon them, are unmistakable, they must in my opinion be adopted in spite of other authorities. His MSS. were at least fifteen centuries older than ours, and in a first edition we certainly cannot aim at anything

15 higher than reproducing his text as far as possible.¹ The Copenhagen MS. (C) seems to be tolerably correct; only a most incompetent corrector has been at work in a considerable portion of it, and though his blunders are easily detected, the circumstance tends to render the corrections of that MS. generally speaking doubtful. I have often followed C, where A and M differed, and its readings are sometimes right in spite of their authority; cf. udabindu p. 78, l. 34, nati p. 115, l. 22, adhigacche p. 275, l. 16, etc.

25 I have often and with great advantage consulted numerous parallels, both passages of some length, as p. 163 et seq., p. 240 et seq., etc., and shorter phrases recurring either in the same Nikāya or in the other three. Some caution in using them is, however, necessary. In the first place, it does happen that the parallels favour a reading very little acceptable, and that the true form is only found at one place or in a minority of sources.

30 Comp. n. on tatiyo, catuttho p. 48, l. 6, (samāpanna p. 72, l. 26?), ajinaṃ p. 72, l. 12, tam - eva p. 80, l. 30. Cf. also n. on p. 166, l. 13. Secondly, it must be admitted that in all probability there are real discrepancies between the different Nikāyas — occasionally in the same Nikāya — on points where conformity

¹ Even if his readings may seem questionable; as, pubbāpayamāno p. 161, l. 10, piṇḍāya paṭikkamati p. 207, l. 13 (= gāme piṇḍāya caritvā paccāgacchati), etc.

might be expected. Comp. n. on p. 169, l. 9, p. 266, l. 14, p. 276, l. 4, p. 397, l. 24 et seq., p. 407, l. 24, p. 459, l. 30, p. 462, l. 8, etc.

The Lalita-Vistara abounds in parallels, but they are not available in fixing the readings of our text, unless it be at p. 481, l. 2 and very few other places.

I have met with a few quotations, which, though they have not been of any great service, have still contributed, in a slight degree, to corroborate a dubious or difficult reading, or have offered some other interest. Comp. n. on p. 64, l. 1, p. 126, l. 5, p. 137, l. 1, p. 190, l. 16; more especially p. 255, l. 16.

I have to offer my thanks to the Trustees of the Carlsberg Funds, whose liberality enabled me to carry this edition through the press.

Copenhagen, March, 1888.

V. Trenckner.

II. 1, 2, 3, 4. sāti vadāmi. || Bhūte bhūtato sañjānāti, bhūte bhūtato saññatvā bhūte maññati, bhūtesu maññati, bhūtato maññati, bhūte me ti maññati, bhūte abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: aparīññātam tassāti vadāmi. Deve devato sañjānāti, deve devato

5 saññatvā deve maññati, devesu maññati, devato maññati, deve me ti maññati, deve abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: aparīññātam tassāti vadāmi. Pajāpatim Pajāpatito sañjānāti, Pajāpatim Pajāpatito saññatvā Pajāpatim maññati, Pajāpatismim maññati, Pajāpatito maññati, Pajāpatim - me ti maññati, Pajāpatim abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: aparīññātam tassāti vadāmi. Brahmam Brahmato sañjānāti, Brahmaṃ Brahmato saññatvā Brahmaṃ maññati, Brahmani maññati, Brahmato maññati, Brahmaṃ - me ti maññati, Brahmaṃ abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: aparīññātam tassāti vadāmi.

III. 1, 2, 3, 4. 15 Ābhassare Ābhassarato sañjānāti, Ābhassare Ābhassarato saññatvā Ābhassare maññati, Ābhassaresu maññati, Ābhassarato maññati, Ābhassare me ti maññati, Ābhassare abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: aparīññātam tassāti vadāmi. Subhakiṇṇe Subhakiṇṇato sañjānāti, Subhakiṇṇe Subhakiṇṇato saññatvā Subhakiṇṇe maññati, Subhakiṇṇesu maññati, Subhakiṇṇato maññati, Subhakiṇṇe me ti maññati, Subhakiṇṇe abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: aparīññātam tassāti vadāmi. Vehapphale Vehapphalato sañjānāti, Vehapphale Vehapphalato saññatvā Vehapphale maññati, Vehapphalesu maññati, Vehapphalato maññati, Vehapphale me ti maññati, Vehapphale abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: aparīññātam tassāti vadāmi. Abhibhum Abhibhūto sañjānāti, Abhibhum Abhibhūto saññatvā Abhibhum maññati, Abhibhusmim maññati, Abhibhūto maññati, Abhibhum - me ti maññati, Abhibhum abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: aparīññātam tassāti vadāmi.

IV. 1, 2, 3, 4. 20 Ākāsaṇāncāyatanam ākāsaṇāncāyatanato sañjānāti, ākāsaṇāncāyatanam maññati, ākāsaṇāncāyatanato saññatvā ākāsaṇāncāyatanam maññati, ākāsaṇāncāyatanasmim maññati, ākāsaṇāncāyatanato maññati, ākāsaṇāncāyatanam - me ti maññati, ākāsaṇāncāyatanam abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: aparīññātam tassāti vadāmi. Viññānaṇcāyatanam viññānaṇcāyatanato sañjānāti, viññānaṇcāyatanam saññatvā

viññāṇañcāyatanam maññati, viññāṇañcāyatanasmim maññati, viññāṇañcāyatanato maññati, viññāṇañcāyatanam - me ti maññati, viññāṇañcāyatanam abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: apariññātam tassāti vadāmi. Ākiñcaññāyatanam ākiñcaññāyatanato sañjānāti, ākiñcaññāyatanam ākiñcaññāyatanato saññatvā ākiñcaññāyatanam maññati, ākiñcaññāyatanasmim maññati, ākiñcaññāyatanato maññati, ākiñcaññāyatanam - me ti maññati, ākiñcaññāyatanam abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: apariññātam tassāti vadāmi. Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam nevasaññānāsaññāyatanato sañjānāti, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam nevasaññānāsaññāyatanato saññatvā nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam maññati, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasmim maññati, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanato maññati, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam - me ti maññati, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam abhinandati;

tam kissa hetu: apariññātam tassāti vadāmi. Diṭṭham diṭṭhato sañjānāti, diṭṭham diṭṭhato saññatvā diṭṭham maññati, diṭṭhasmim maññati, diṭṭhato maññati, diṭṭham - me ti maññati, diṭṭham abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: apariññātam tassāti vadāmi. Sutam sutato sañjānāti, sutam sutato saññatvā

VI. 1, 2, 3, 4

sutam maññati, sutasmim maññati, sutato maññati, sutam - me ti maññati, sutam abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: apariññātam tassāti vadāmi. Mutam mutato sañjānāti, mutam mutato saññatvā mutam maññati, mutasmim maññati, mutato maññati, mutam - me ti maññati, mutam abhinandati; tam kissa

muta hata

hetu: apariññātam tassāti vadāmi. Viññātam viññātato sañjānāti, viññātam viññātato saññatvā viññātam maññati, viññātasim maññati, viññātato maññati, viññātam - me ti maññati, viññātam abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: apariññātam tassāti vadāmi. Ekattam ekattato sañjānāti, ekattam ekattato saññatvā ekattam maññati, ekattasmim maññati, ekattato maññati, ekattam - me ti maññati, ekattam abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: apariññātam tassāti vadāmi. Nānattam nānattato sañjānāti, nānattam nānattato saññatvā nānattam maññati, nānattasmim maññati, nānattato maññati, nānattam - me ti maññati, nānattam abhinandati; tam kissa

VI. 1, 2, 3, 4

hetu: apariññātam tassāti vadāmi. Sabham sabbato sañjānāti, sabbam sabbato saññatvā sabbam maññati, sabbas-

mim maññati, sabbato maññati, sabbam - me ti maññati, sabbam abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: apariññātam tassāti vadāmi. Nibbānam nibbānato sañjānāti, nibbānam nibbānato saññatvā nibbānam maññati, nibbānasmim maññati, nibbānato maññati, nibbānam - me ti maññati, nibbānam abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: apariññātam tassāti vadāmi.

The Sekho

Yo pi so bhikkhave bhikkhu sekho appattamānaso, anuttaram yogakkhemam patthayamāno viharati, so pi paṭhaviṃ paṭhavito abhijānāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavito abhiññāya paṭhaviṃ mā maññi, paṭhaviyā mā maññi, paṭhavito mā maññi, paṭhaviṃ - me ti mā maññi, paṭhaviṃ mā abhinandi; tam kissa hetu: pariññeyyam tassāti vadāmi. Āpam — pe — tejam — vāyam — bhūte — deve — Pajāpatiṃ — Brahmaṃ — Ābhassare — Subhakinne — Vehapphale — Abhibhum — ākāsānañcāyatanam — viññānañcāyatanam — ākiñcaññāyatanam — nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam — ditṭham — sutam — mutam — viññātam — ekattam — nānattam — sabbam — nibbānam nibbānato abhijānāti, nibbānam nibbānato abhiññāya nibbānam mā maññi, nibbānasmim mā maññi, nibbānato mā maññi, nibbānam - me ti mā maññi, nibbānam mā abhinandi; tam kissa hetu: pariññeyyam tassāti vadāmi.

The Arāham

Yo pi so bhikkhave bhikkhu arāham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasaddattho parikkhīṇabhava-saṃyojano samma - d - aññā vimutto, so pi paṭhaviṃ paṭhavito abhijānāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavito abhiññāya paṭhaviṃ na maññati, paṭhaviyā na maññati, paṭhavito na maññati, paṭhaviṃ - me ti na maññati, paṭhaviṃ nābhinandati; tam kissa hetu: pariññātam tassāti vadāmi. Āpam — pe — tejam — pe — nibbānam nibbānato abhijānāti, nibbānam nibbānato abhiññāya nibbānam na maññati, nibbānasmim na maññati, nibbānato na maññati, nibbānam - me ti na maññati, nibbānam nābhinandati; tam kissa hetu: pariññātam tassāti vadāmi.

Yo pi so bhikkhave bhikkhu arāham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasaddattho parikkhīṇabhava-saṃyojano samma - d - aññā vimutto, so pi paṭhaviṃ pa-

ṭhavitō abhijānāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhiññāya paṭhaviṃ na maññati, paṭhaviyā na maññati, paṭhavitō na maññati, paṭhaviṃ me ti na maññati, paṭhaviṃ nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: khayā rāgassa vitarāgattā. Āpaṃ — pe — tejaṃ — pe — nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhijānāti, nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhiññāya nibbānaṃ na maññati, nibbānaṃ me ti na maññati, nibbānato na maññati, nibbānaṃ me ti na maññati, nibbānaṃ nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: khayā rāgassa vitarāgattā.

Rogo

Yo pi so bhikkhave bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhava-saṃyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto, so pi paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhijānāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhiññāya paṭhaviṃ na maññati, paṭhaviyā na maññati, paṭhavitō na maññati, paṭhaviṃ me ti na maññati, paṭhaviṃ nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: khayā dosassa vitadosattā. Āpaṃ — pe — tejaṃ — pe — nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhijānāti, nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhiññāya nibbānaṃ na maññati, nibbānaṃ me ti na maññati, nibbānato na maññati, nibbānaṃ me ti na maññati, nibbānaṃ nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: khayā dosassa vitadosattā.

Dosa

Yo pi so bhikkhave bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhava-saṃyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto, so pi paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhijānāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhiññāya paṭhaviṃ na maññati, paṭhaviyā na maññati, paṭhavitō na maññati, paṭhaviṃ me ti na maññati, paṭhaviṃ nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: khayā mohassa vitamohattā. Āpaṃ — pe — tejaṃ — pe — nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhijānāti, nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhiññāya nibbānaṃ na maññati, nibbānaṃ me ti na maññati, nibbānato na maññati, nibbānaṃ me ti na maññati, nibbānaṃ nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: khayā mohassa vitamohattā.

Moha

Tathāgato pi bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhijānāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhiññāya paṭhaviṃ na maññati, paṭhaviyā na maññati, paṭhavitō na maññati, paṭhaviṃ me ti na maññati, paṭhaviṃ nābhinan-

The Tathāgata

4. p. 4, l. 17
 dati; tam kissa hetu: pariññātam Tathāgatassāti vadāmi. Apaṃ — pe — tejaṃ — pe — nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhijānāti, nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhiññāya nibbānaṃ na maññati, nibbānasmiṃ na maññati, nibbānato na maññati, nibbānam - me ti na maññati, nibbānaṃ nābhinandati; tam kissa hetu: pariññātam Tathāgatassāti vadāmi.

Tathāgato pi bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho paṭhaviṃ paṭhavito abhijānāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavito abhiññāya paṭhaviṃ na maññati, paṭhaviyā na maññati, paṭhavito na maññati, paṭhaviṃ - me ti na maññati, paṭhaviṃ nābhinandati; tam kissa hetu: nandī dukkhassa mūlan - ti, iti veditvā, bhavā jāti, bhūtassa jarāmarāṇan - ti. Tasmātiha bhikkhave Tathāgato sabbaso taṇhānaṃ khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho ti vadāmi. Apaṃ — pe — tejaṃ — pe — nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhijānāti, nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhiññāya nibbānaṃ na maññati, nibbānasmiṃ na maññati, nibbānato na maññati, nibbānam - me ti na maññati, nibbānaṃ nābhinandati; tam kissa hetu: nandī dukkhassa mūlan - ti iti veditvā, bhavā jāti, bhūtassa jarāmarāṇan - ti. Tasmātiha bhikkhave Tathāgato sabbaso taṇhānaṃ khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho ti vadāmi.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandan - ti.

MŪLAPARIYĀYASUTTAM PAṬHAMAM.

Trans. 4

Rhys Davids, ME xi. 296

2.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca: Sab- 2
 bāsavaṣaṃvarapariyāyam vo bhikkhave desessāmi, tam su-

way of restraining
 cf. p. 1, l. 7 pariññāya

nātha sādhukaṃ manasikarotha, bhāsissāmīti. Evam - bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-
avoca :

Jānato ahaṃ bhikkhave passato āsavānaṃ khayāṃ va-
dāmi, no ajānato no apassato. Kiñ - ca bhikkhave jānato
kiṃ passato āsavānaṃ khayō hoti: yoniṣo ca manasikāraṃ
ayoniso ca manasikāraṃ. / Ayoniso bhikkhave manasikaroto
anuppannā c' eva āsavā uppajjanti uppannā ca āsavā pa-
vaddhanti, yoniso ca bhikkhave manasikaroto anuppannā c'
eva āsavā na uppajjanti uppannā ca āsavā pahiyanti. / Atthi
bhikkhave āsavā dassanā pahātabbā, atthi āsavā saṃvarā
pahātabbā, atthi āsavā paṭisevanā pahātabbā, atthi āsavā
ādhivāsana pahātabbā, atthi āsavā parivajjana pahātabbā,
atthi āsavā vinodanā pahātabbā, atthi āsavā bhāvanā pa-
hātabbā.

1	—	7	16
2	—	9	24
3	—	10	4
4	—	10	24
5	—	10	34
6	—	11	10
7	—	11	21

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā dassanā pahātabbā: Idha
bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano, ariyānaṃ adassāvī, ariya-
dhammassa akovido, ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adas-
sāvī, sappurisadhammassa akovido, sappurisadhamme avinīto,
manasikaraṇīye dhamme na - ppajānāti, amanasikaraṇīye
dhamme na - ppajānāti; so manasikaraṇīye dhamme appa-
jānanto amanasikaraṇīye dhamme appajānanto, ye dhammā
na manasikaraṇīyā te dhamme manasikaroti, ye dhammā
manasikaraṇīyā te dhamme na manasikaroti. / Katame ca
bhikkhave dhammā na manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme manasi-
karoti: Y - assa bhikkhave dhamme manasikaroto anuppanno
vā kāmāsavo uppajjati, uppanno vā kāmāsavo pavaddhati, anup-
panno vā bhavāsavo uppajjati, uppanno vā bhavāsavo pavad-
dhati, anuppanno vā avijjāsavo uppajjati, uppanno vā avijjā-
savo pavaddhati, ime dhammā na manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme
manasikaroti. / Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā manasikaraṇīyā
ye dhamme na manasikaroti: Y - assa bhikkhave dhamme
manasikaroto anuppanno vā kāmāsavo na uppajjati, uppanno
vā kāmāsavo pahiyati, anuppanno vā bhavāsavo na uppajjati
uppanno vā bhavāsavo pahiyati, anuppanno vā avijjāsavo na
uppajjati, uppanno vā avijjāsavo pahiyati, ime dhammā ma-
nasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme na manasikaroti. Tassa amanasi-

na manasikaraṇīyā te dhamme na manasikaroti, ye dhammā manasikaraṇīyā te dhamme manasikaroti. Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā na manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme na manasikaroti: Y-assa bhikkhave dhamme manasikaroto anuppanno vā kāmāsavo uppajjati uppanno vā kāmāsavo pavaddhati, anuppanno vā bhavāsavo — pe — avijjāsavo uppajjati uppanno vā avijjāsavo pavaddhati, ime dhammā na manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme na manasikaroti. Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme manasikaroti: Y-assa bhikkhave dhamme manasikaroto anuppanno vā kāmāsavo na uppajjati uppanno vā kāmāsavo pahiyati, anuppanno vā bhavāsavo — pe — avijjāsavo na uppajjati uppanno vā avijjāsavo pahiyati, ime dhammā manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme manasikaroti. Tassa amanasikaraṇīyānaṃ dhammānaṃ amanasikārā manasikaraṇīyānaṃ dhammānaṃ manasikārā anuppannā c' eva āsavā na uppajjanti uppannā ca āsavā pahiyanti. So: idam dukkhan-ti yoniso manasikaroti, ayam dukkhasamudayo ti yoniso manasikaroti, ayam dukkhanirodho ti yoniso manasikaroti, ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yoniso manasikaroti. Tassa evaṃ manasikaroto tiṇi saṃyojanāni pahiyanti = sakkāyaditṭhi, vicikicchā, silabbataparāmāso. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā dassanā pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā saṃvarā pahātabbā: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso cakkhundriyasamvarasamvuto viharati. Yam hi 'ssa bhikkhave cakkhundriyasamvaram asaṃvutassa viharato uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighātapariḷāhā, cakkhundriyasamvaram saṃvutassa viharato evaṃ-sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Paṭisaṅkhā yoniso sotindriyasamvarasamvuto viharati — pe — ghānindriyasamvarasamvuto viharati — jivhindriyasamvarasamvuto viharati — kāyindriyasamvarasamvuto viharati — paṭisaṅkhā yoniso manindriyasamvarasamvuto viharati. Yam hi 'ssa bhikkhave manindriyasamvaram asaṃvutassa viharato uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighātapariḷāhā, manindriyasamvaram saṃvutassa viharato evaṃ-sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Yam hi 'ssa bhikkhave saṃvaram asaṃvutassa viharato uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā

Four truths

mit
Personenheit
Samsara ist Kaya
= evay esse te
em.

+ but 1971 says

kiri-kopānāy pati° hi pi pātko

Usu. 1.1026

vighātapariḷāhā, saṁvaram saṁvutassa viharato evaṁ - sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā saṁvarā pahātabbā.

Commentary on
Rū. 1.1026

1. Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā paṭisevanā pahātabbā: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso cīvaram paṭisevati. yāvad - eva sītassa paṭighātāya uṇhassa paṭighātāya daṁsa-makasa-vātātapa-sirīmsapasamphassānam paṭighātāya, yāvad - eva hirikopināpaṭicchādanattham; paṭisaṅkhā yoniso pin-dapātam paṭisevati, n' eva davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya, yāvad - eva imassa kāyassa ṭhitiyā yāpanāya, vihiṁsūparatiyā brahmacariyānuggahāya: iti purāṇānaṁ ca vedanam paṭihaṅkhāmi navaṇ - ca vedanam na uppādes-sāmi, yātrā ca me bhavissati anavajjātā ca phāsuvihāro cāti; paṭisaṅkhā yoniso senāsanam paṭisevati, yāvad - eva sītassa paṭighātāya uṇhassa paṭighātāya daṁsa-makasa-vātātapa-sirīmsapasamphassānam paṭighātāya, yāvad - eva utu-parissayavinodanam paṭisallāṇārāmattham; paṭisaṅkhā yoniso gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāram paṭisevati, yāvad - eva uppannānam veyyābhādhikānam vedanānam paṭighātāya, abyābajjhaparamatāya. Yam hi 'ssa bhikkhave apaṭisevato uppajjeyyūṁ āsavā vighātapariḷāhā, paṭisevato evaṁ - sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā paṭisevanā pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā adhiṅvāsānā pahātabbā:

2. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso khamo hoti sītassa uṇhassa jighacchāya pipāsāya daṁsa-makasa-vātātapa-sirīmsapasamphassānam, duruttānam durāgatānam vacanapathānam, uppannānam sārīrikānam vedanānam dukkhānam tippānam - kharānam kaṭukānam asātānam amanāpānam pānāharānam adhiṅvāsakajātiko hoti. Yam hi 'ssa bhikkhave anadhiṅvāsayato uppajjeyyūṁ āsavā vighātapariḷāhā, adhiṅvāsayato evaṁ - sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā adhiṅvāsānā pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā parivajjanā pahātabbā:

3. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso caṇḍam hatthim parivajjeti, caṇḍam assam parivajjeti, caṇḍam goṇam parivajjeti, caṇḍam kukkuraṁ parivajjeti, ahim khānuṁ kaṇṭha-

kadhānam sobbham papātam candanikam oḷigallam; yathārūpe anāsane nisinnam yathārūpe agocare carantam yathārūpe pāpake mitte bhajantam viññū sabrahmacārī pāpakesu thānesu okappeyyum, so tañ-ca anāsanam tañ-ca agocaram te ca pāpake mitte paṭisaṅkhā yoniso parivajjeti. Yam hi 'ssa bhikkhave aparivajjayato uppajjeyyūm āsavā vighātapariḷāhā, parivajjayato evam-sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā parivajjanā pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā vinodanā pahātabbā: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso uppannam kāmavitakkaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti. uppannam byāpādavitakkaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti, uppannam vihiṃsāvītakkam nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti, uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti. Yam hi 'ssa bhikkhave avinodayato uppajjeyyūm āsavā vighātapariḷāhā, vinodayato evam-sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā vinodanā pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā bhāvanā pahātabbā: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso sattiṣambojjhaṅgam bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggaparīnāmiṃ, paṭisaṅkhā yoniso dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgam bhāveti — pe — viriyasambojjhaṅgam bhāveti — pītisambojjhaṅgam bhāveti — passaddhisambojjhaṅgam bhāveti — samādhisambojjhaṅgam bhāveti — upekkhasambojjhaṅgam bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggaparīnāmiṃ. Yam hi 'ssa bhikkhave bhāvayato uppajjeyyūm āsavā vighātapariḷāhā, bhāvayato evam-sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā bhāvanā pahātabbā.

Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno ye āsavā, dassanā pahātabbā te dassanā pahinā honti, ye āsavā saṃvarā pahātabbā te saṃvarā pahinā honti, ye āsavā paṭisevanā pahātabbā te paṭisevanā pahinā honti, ye āsavā adhvāsanaṃ pahātabbā te adhvāsanaṃ pahinā honti, ye āsavā parivajjanā

Vibhāṅga p.

227

mūlā

dassanā

pahātabbā te parivajjanā pahinā honti, ye āsavā vinodanā pahātabbā te vinodanā pahinā honti, ye āsavā bhāvanā pahātabbā te bhāvanā pahinā honti, ayam vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbāsavasamvarasamvuto viharati, acchecchi taṇhaṃ, vāvattayi saṃyojanaṃ, sammā mānābhisamayā antama-kāsi dukkhassāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

SABBĀSAVASUTTAM DUTIYAM.

Partakers of inheritance Col. 1.12

Heirs of salvation (Heb. 1.14): ----- Dignity & HON.

Heirs of things spiritual, not of things carnal. Rom. 7.14. Partakers of ... Rom. 15.27 3. I Cor 3-1.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ^{ti}. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Inheritors

Dhammadāyādā me bhikkhave bhavatha mā āmisadāyādā; atthi me tumhesu anukampā: kinti me sāvakā dhammadāyādā bhaveyyum no āmisadāyādā ti. Tumhe ca me bhikkhave āmisadāyādā bhaveyyātha no dhammadāyādā, tumhe pi tena ādisā bhaveyyātha < āmisadāyādā Satthu sāvakā viharanti no dhammadāyādā > ti, aham - pi tena ādisso bhaveyyam < āmisadāyādā Satthu sāvakā viharanti no dhammadāyādā > ti. Tumhe ca me bhikkhave dhammadāyādā bhaveyyātha no āmisadāyādā, tumhe pi tena na ādisā bhaveyyātha: < dhammadāyādā Satthu sāvakā viharanti no āmisadāyādā > ti, aham - pi tena na ādisso bhaveyyam < dhammadāyādā Satthu sāvakā viharanti no āmisadāyādā > ti. Tasmātiha me bhikkhave dhammadāyādā bhavatha mā āmisadāyādā; atthi me tumhesu anukampā < kinti me sāvakā dhammadāyādā bhaveyyum no āmisadāyādā > ti.

Idhāhaṃ bhikkhave bhuttāvī assaṃ pavārito paripuṇṇo pariyoṣito suhito yāvadattho, siyā ca me piṇḍapāto atireka-dhammo chaḍḍiyadhammo, atha dve bhikkhū āgaccheyyum

u. 4.2.62

L. 16 ca = 17, RV. 934.5; 848.2 Seltner, p. 59 x. 108.3

cf. Mh. 1.9337

te ā. (Ku. 61)

jighacchādubbalyaparetā. Tyāhaṃ evaṃ vadeyyaṃ: Ahaṃ kho 'mhi bhikkhave bhuttāvī pavārito paripuṇṇo pariyosito suhito yāvadattho, atthi ca me ayaṃ piṇḍapāto atirekadhammo chaddiyadhammo, sace ākaṅkhatha bhuñjatha, sace tumhe na bhuñjissatha idānāhaṃ appaḥharite vā chaddessāmi appānake vā udake opilāpessāmiti. ¶ Tatr' ekassa bhikkhuno evaṃ - assa: Bhagavā kho bhuttāvī pavārito paripuṇṇo pariyosito suhito yāvadattho, atthi cāyaṃ Bhagavato piṇḍapāto atirekadhammo chaddiyadhammo, sace mayāṃ na bhuñjissāma idāni Bhagavā appaḥharite vā chaddessati appānake vā udake opilāpessati; vuttāṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ Bhagavatā: <Dhammadāyādā me bhikkhave bhavatha mā āmisadāyādā>ti; āmisānñata-
 ram kho paṇ' etaṃ yadidaṃ piṇḍapāto, yaṇ - nūnāhaṃ imaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ abhuñjitvā iminā jighacchādubballena evaṃ imaṃ rattindivaṃ vītināmeyyaṇ - ti. So taṃ piṇḍapātaṃ abhuñjitvā ten' eva jighacchādubballena evaṃ taṃ rattindivaṃ vītināmeyya. ¶ Atha dutiyassa bhikkhuno evaṃ - assa: Bhagavā kho bhuttāvī pavārito paripuṇṇo pariyosito suhito yāvadattho, atthi cāyaṃ Bhagavato piṇḍapāto atirekadhammo chaddiyadhammo, sace mayāṃ na bhuñjissāma idāni Bhagavā appaḥharite vā chaddessati appānake vā udake opilāpessati, yaṇ - nūnāhaṃ imaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjitvā jighacchādubballaṃ paṭivinetvā evaṃ imaṃ rattindivaṃ vītināmeyyaṇ - ti. So taṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjitvā jighacchādubballaṃ paṭivinetvā evaṃ taṃ rattindivaṃ vītināmeyya. Kiñcāpi so bhikkhave bhikkhu taṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjitvā jighacchādubballaṃ paṭivinetvā evaṃ taṃ rattindivaṃ vītināmeyya, aha kho asu yeva me purimo bhikkhu pujjataro ca pāsamsataro ca; taṃ kissa hetu: taṃ hi tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno dīgharattaṃ appicchatāya santuṭṭhiyā sallekhāya subharatāya viriyārambhāya samvattissati. Tasmātiha me bhikkhave dhammadāyādā bhavatha mā āmisadāyādā; atthi me tumhesu anukampā: kinti me sāvakaṃ dhammadāyādā bhaveyyūṃ no āmisadāyādā ti. Idam - avoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvā Sugato 'utthāy' āsanā vihāraṃ pāvīsi.

Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto acirapakkantassa Bhagavato bhikkhū āmantesi: Avuso bhikkhavo ti. Avuso ti kho

in. l. 114. 9. 11. 1887/153
ava-p' (ā)

asā
Miln. 242

cf. p. 41
Sutta 8

ā

Sāriputti
word

cf. p. 184

+ cf. Sallakha - vuttā
sallekhā - vuttā 186+

416 31/12/11, 90/12/11. — Numam, Seelach off ?
 16 Dhura-nakkhepo na Kattello Vau. 23.12.11.

te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Sāriputto etad - avoca: [Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekaṃ nānusikkhanti], Kittāvatā ca pana Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekaṃ - anu-sikkhantīti. — Dūrato pi kho mayam āvuso āgaccheyyāma āyasmato Sāriputtassa santike eṭassa bhāsitassa attham - aṇṇātum, sādhu - vat' āyasantam yeva Sāriputtam paṭibhātu eṭassa bhāsitassa attho, āyasmato Sāriputtassa sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. — Tena h' āvuso suṇātha sādhu kaṃ manasikarotha, bhāsissāmiti. Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Sāriputto etad - avoca:

①
A. 3. 108

1.200 19/12/11
1.324
1.324

Idh' āvuso Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekaṃ nānusikkhanti, yesaṅ - ca dhammānaṃ Satthā pahā - nam - āha te ca dhamme na - ppajahanti, bāhulikā ca honti sāthalikā, ^{okkamane} okkamane pubbaṅgamā paviveke nikkhattadhurā. Tatr' āvuso therā bhikkhū tihi ṭhānehi gārayhā bhavanti: Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekaṃ nānusikkhantīti, iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena therā bhikkhū gārayhā bhavanti. Yesaṅ - ca dhammānaṃ Satthā pahānam - āha te ca dhamme na - ppajahantīti, iminā dutiyena ṭhānena therā bhikkhū gārayhā bhavanti. Bāhulikā ca sāthalikā, okkamane pubbaṅgamā paviveke nikkhattadhurā ti, iminā tatiyena ṭhānena therā bhikkhū gārayhā bhavanti. Therā h' āvuso bhikkhū imehi tihi ṭhānehi gārayhā bhavanti. Tatr' āvuso navā bhikkhū — pe — navā bhikkhū tihi ṭhānehi gārayhā bhavanti: Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekaṃ nānu - sikkhantīti, iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena navā bhikkhū gārayhā bhavanti. Yesaṅ - ca dhammānaṃ Satthā pahānam - āha te ca dhamme na - ppajahantīti, iminā dutiyena ṭhānena navā bhikkhū gārayhā bhavanti. Bāhulikā ca sāthalikā, okkamane pubbaṅgamā paviveke nikkhattadhurā ti, iminā tatiyena ṭhā - nena navā bhikkhū gārayhā bhavanti. Navā h' āvuso bhik - khū imehi tihi ṭhānehi gārayhā bhavanti. Ettāvatā kho āvuso Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekaṃ nānu - sikkhanti.

②

Kittāvatā ca pana Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā

vivekam - anusikkhanti: Idh' āvuso Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekam - anusikkhanti, yesañ - ca dhammānaṃ Satthā pahānam - āha te ca dhamme pajahanti, na ca bāhulikā honti na sāthalikā, okkamane nikkhattadhurā paviveke pubbaṅgamā. Tatr' āvuso therā bhikkhū tihi ṭhānehi pāsamsā bhavanti: Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekam - anusikkhantīti, iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena therā bhikkhū pāsamsā bhavanti. Yesañ - ca dhammānaṃ Satthā pahānam - āha te ca dhamme pajahantīti, iminā dutiyena ṭhānena therā bhikkhū pāsamsā bhavanti. Na ca bāhulikā na sāthalikā, okkamane nikkhattadhurā paviveke pubbaṅgamā ti, iminā tatiyena ṭhānena therā bhikkhū pāsamsā bhavanti. Therā h' āvuso bhikkhū imehi tihi ṭhānehi pāsamsā bhavanti. Tatr' āvuso majjhimā bhikkhū — pe — navā bhikkhū tihi ṭhānehi pāsamsā bhavanti: Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekam - anusikkhantīti, iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena navā bhikkhū pāsamsā bhavanti. Yesañ - ca dhammānaṃ Satthā pahānam - āha te ca dhamme pajahantīti, iminā dutiyena ṭhānena navā bhikkhū pāsamsā bhavanti. Na ca bāhulikā na sāthalikā, okkamane nikkhattadhurā paviveke pubbaṅgamā ti, iminā tatiyena ṭhānena navā bhikkhū pāsamsā bhavanti. Navā h' āvuso bhikkhū imehi tihi ṭhānehi pāsamsā bhavanti. Ettāvata kho āvuso Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekam - anusikkhanti.

Tatr' āvuso lobho ca pāpako. doṣo ca pāpako, lobhassa ca pahānāya dosassa ca pahānāya atthi majjhimā paṭipadā cakkhukaraṇī nānakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Katamā ca sā āvuso majjhimā paṭipadā cakkhukaraṇī nānakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati: Ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammāajīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhī. Ayam kho sā āvuso majjhimā paṭipadā cakkhukaraṇī... nibbānāya saṃvattati. Tatr' āvuso kodho ca pāpako upānāho ca pāpako — makkho ca pāpako paḷaso ca pāpako — 7issā ca pāpikā maccheraṇī - ca pāpakam - 9māyā ca pāpikā sāttheyyaṇī - ca pāpakam — 14thambho ca pāpako

4.14.17
58278

cf. p. 36
the enumerations
no. 426

Maggo

¹² sārāmbho ca pāpako — māno ca pāpako atimāno ca pā-
¹³ pako — mādo ca pāpako pamādo ca pāpako, madassa ca
¹⁴ pahānāya pamādassa ca pahānāya atthi majjhimā paṭipadā
 cakkhukaraṇi... nibbānāya saṁvattati. Katamā ca sā āvuso
 5 majjhimā paṭipadā cakkhukaraṇi... nibbānāya saṁvattati:
 Ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ: sammādi-
 ṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-
 jīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhī. Ayam kho sā
 āvuso majjhimā paṭipadā cakkhukaraṇi nāṇakaraṇi upasa-
 māya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṁvattatīti.

Idam - avoca āyasmā Sāriputto. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū
 āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandan - ti.

DHAMMADĀYĀDASUTTAM TATIYAM.

Fear & terror - sutta
 the by bears.

Danger & terror in terror (1.214)
 vijes & brow

4.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthi-
 15 yaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho
 Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upa-
 saṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ
 katham sārāniyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekaman-
 taṃ nisinno kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etad-
 20 avoca: Ye 'me bho Gotama kulaputtā bhavantam Gotamaṃ
 uddissa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, bhavam te-
 sam Gotamo pubbaṅgamo, bhavam tesam Gotamo bahukāro,
 bhavam tesam Gotamo samādapetā, bhoto ca pana Gota-
 massa sā janatā diṭṭhānugatiṃ āpajjatīti. — Evam - etaṃ brāh-
 25 maṇa, evam - etaṃ brāhmaṇa: ye te brāhmaṇa kulaputtā
 mamaṃ uddissa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā,
 tesam pubbaṅgamo, ahaṃ tesam bahukāro, ahaṃ tesam sa-
 mādapetā, mamaṃ - ca pana sā janatā diṭṭhānugatiṃ āpajja-
 30 tīti. — Durābhisambhavāni hi bho Gotama araṇṇe - vanapat-
 thāni pantāni senāsanaṇi, dukkaram pavivekam, durābhiramaṇi
 ekatte, harānti maṇṇe mano vanāni samādhim alabhamānassa

ay = am (as in 1.214)

+ 1.8735

mamaṃ am.

mamaṃ am.

† 26 saddhā 4-p. 1630 chippā Dh. 270; Ku. 79 paritīti. Sn. trans. 2 p. xi.

31 all mano kara maggo sutta

paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo. ³ Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa
 3, anabhijjhālutaṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpā-
 dim araṇṇe vihārāya. Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad - ahoṣi:

Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā byāpannacittā paduṭ-
 ṭhamanasāṅkappā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, byāpannacitta-
 paduṭṭhamanasāṅkappa-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇa-
 brāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhaya**bheravaṃ** avhayanti; na kho pa-
 nāhaṃ byāpannacitto paduṭṭhamana**sāṅkappo** araṇṇe-v. p. s.
 paṭisevāmi, mettacitto 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā mettacittā
 araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo. ⁴ Etam -

cittatay M.
 ahaṃ brāhmaṇa⁴ mettacittāṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo
 pallomam - āpādim araṇṇe vihārāya. Tassa mayhaṃ brāh-
 maṇa etad - ahoṣi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā
 thīnamiddhapariyutṭhitā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, thīna-
 middhapariyutṭhāna-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇa-
 brāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhaya**bheravaṃ** avhayanti; na kho pa-
 nāhaṃ thīnamiddhapariyutṭhito araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi,
 vigatathīnamiddho 'ham asmi, ye hi vo ariyā vigatathīna-
 middhā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo.

⁵ Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa⁵ vigatathīnamiddhatāṃ attani sam-
 passamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādim araṇṇe vihārāya. Tassa
 mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad ahoṣi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā
 brāhmaṇā vā uddhatā avūpasantacittā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭi-
 sevanti, uddhatāvūpasantacitta-sandosahetu have te bhonto
 samanabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhaya**bheravaṃ** avhayanti; na
 kho panāhaṃ uddhato avūpasantacitto araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭi-
 sevāmi, vūpasantacitto 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā vūpasan-
 tacittā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo.

cittatay? M.
 70 Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa⁶ vūpasantacittāṃ attani sampassamāno
 bhiyyo pallomam - āpādim araṇṇe vihārāya. Tassa mayhaṃ
 brāhmaṇa etad - ahoṣi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā
 kaṅkhi vecikicchī araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, kaṅkhi-vecikicchī-
 sandosahetu have te bhonto samanabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhaya-
 bheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho panāhaṃ kaṅkhi vecikicchī
 35 araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, tiṇṇavicikicchā 'ham asmi, ye hi vo
 ariyā tiṇṇavicikicchā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ
 aññatamo. Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa⁷ tiṇṇavicikicchāṃ attani

1. parivāḥakāyānānaḥ
2. 27/10/12
3. An abhi jhāntā
4. maddā - citta
5. vijāḥa. hīnāmi)kātā

6. vāpāḥakācitta - tē!
7. hīnāntācitta - tē
8. An - att - ukkāyānānaḥ
9. vijāḥa. maddā - citta
10. appi - citta
11. āradhāviriyaḥ
12. upā - hāntācitta
13. Sāma - dā - Jānapadā
14. pātān - E - sāma - padā

sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādim araṇṇe vihārāya. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad - ahoṣi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā attukkamsakā paravambhī araṇṇe - v. p. s. paṭisevanti, attukkamsana - paravambhana - sandosa hetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalam bhayabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho panāham attukkamsako paravambhī araṇṇe - v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, anattukkamsako aparavambhī 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā anattukkamsakā aparavambhī araṇṇe - v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - aham aññatamo. Etam - aham brāhmaṇa anattukkamsakataṃ aparavambhitaṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādim araṇṇe vihārāya.

Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad - ahoṣi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā chambhī bhīrukajātikā araṇṇe - v. p. s. paṭisevanti, chambhī - bhīrukajātika - sandosa hetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalam bhayabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho panāham chambhī bhīrukajātikā araṇṇe - v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, vigatalomahaṃso 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā vigatalomahaṃsā araṇṇe - v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - aham aññatamo. Etam - aham brāhmaṇa vigatalomahaṃsataṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādim araṇṇe vihārāya.

Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad - ahoṣi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā lābhasakkārasilokaṃ nikāmayamāno araṇṇe - v. p. s. paṭisevanti, lābhasakkārasilokaṃ nikāmayamāna - sandosa hetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalam bhayabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho panāham lābhasakkārasilokaṃ nikāmayamāno araṇṇe - v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, appiccho 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā appicchā araṇṇe - v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - aham aññatamo. Etam - aham brāhmaṇa appicchataṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādim araṇṇe vihārāya.

Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad - ahoṣi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kusitā hīnaviriyaḥ araṇṇe - v. p. s. paṭisevanti, kusitā - hīnaviriya - sandosa hetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalam bhayabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho panāham kusitā hīnaviriyaḥ araṇṇe - v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, āradhāviriyaḥ 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā āradhāviriyaḥ araṇṇe - v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - aham aññatamo. Etam - aham brāhmaṇa āradhāviriyataṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādim araṇṇe vihārāya.

Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad - ahoṣi:

nikāmayamānaḥ tr

! Antonyms

Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā muṭṭhassati asampajānā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, muṭṭhassati-asampajāna-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalam bhayabheravam avhayanti; na kho panāham (muṭṭhassati) asampajāno araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, (upaṭṭhitasati) 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā upaṭṭhitasati araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - aham aññatamo. Etam - aham brāhmaṇa¹² upaṭṭhitasatitam attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādim araṇṇe viharāya.

Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad - ahoṣi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā asamāhitā vibbhantacittā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, asamāhita-vibbhantacitta-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalam bhayabheravam avhayanti; na kho panāham asamāhito vibbhantacitto araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, samādhisampanno 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā samādhisampannā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - aham aññatamo. Etam - aham brāhmaṇa¹³ samādhisampadam attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādim araṇṇe viharāya.

Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad - ahoṣi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā duppaṇṇā eḷamūga^{OR} araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, duppaṇṇa-eḷamūga-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalam bhayabheravam avhayanti; na kho panāham duppaṇṇo eḷamūgo araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, paṇṇāsampanno 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā paṇṇāsampannā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - aham aññatamo. Etam - aham brāhmaṇa¹⁴ paṇṇāsampadam attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādim araṇṇe viharāya. ⊕

of Mem. p. 99c

infamous
= infamous
ke. nakkhi

Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad - ahoṣi: Yan - nūnāham yā tā rattiyō abhinñatā abhilakkhitā, cātuddasī pañcadasī aṭṭhamī ca pakkhassa, tathārūpāsu rattisu, yāni tāni āramacetiyāni vanacetiyāni rukkhetiyāni bhimsanakāni salomahaṃsāni tathārūpesu senāsanesu vihareyyam, app - eva nāma tam bhayabheravam passeyyan - ti. So kho aham brāhmaṇa aparena samayena yā tā rattiyō abhinñatā abhilakkhitā, cātuddasī pañcadasī aṭṭhamī ca pakkhassa, tathārūpāsu rattisu yāni tāni āramacetiyāni vanacetiyāni rukkhetiyāni bhimsanakāni salomahaṃsāni tathārūpesu senāsanesu viharāmi. Tatra ca me brāhmaṇa viharato mago vā āgacchatī moro vā

Th. 1. 1103

kattham pāṭeti, vāto vā pannaṣaṭam ereti; tassa mayham
 evam hoti: etam nūna taṃ bhayabheravaṃ āgacchatiti. Tassa
 why mayham brāhmaṇa etad-ahosi: Kin-nu kho aham aññad-
 atthu bhayapaṭikaṅkhī viharāmi; yaṃ nūnāham yathābhūtam
 5 yathābhūtaṃ me taṃ bhayabheravaṃ āgacchatī tathābhū-
taṃ tathābhūto va taṃ bhayabheravaṃ paṭivineyyan-ti. Tassa
 mayham brāhmaṇa caṅkamantassa taṃ bhayabheravaṃ āgac-
 chati. So kho aham brāhmaṇa n' eva tāva tiṭṭhāmi, na ni-
 sidāmi, na nipajjāmi, yāva caṅkamanto va taṃ bhayabhera-
 10 vaṃ paṭivinemi. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa ṭhitassa taṃ
 bhayabheravaṃ āgacchati. So kho aham brāhmaṇa n' eva
 tāva caṅkamāmi na nisidāmi na nipajjāmi yāva ṭhito va taṃ
 bhayabheravaṃ paṭivinemi. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa nisin-
nassa taṃ bhayabheravaṃ āgacchati. So kho aham brāh-
 15 maṇa n' eva tāva nipajjāmi na tiṭṭhāmi na caṅkamāmi yāva
nisinno va taṃ bhayabheravaṃ paṭivinemi. Tassa mayham
 brāhmaṇa nipannassa taṃ bhayabheravaṃ āgacchati. So kho
 aham brāhmaṇa n' eva tāva nisidāmi na tiṭṭhāmi na caṅ-
 kamāmi yāva nipanno va taṃ bhayabheravaṃ paṭivinemi.
 20 Santi kho pana brāhmaṇa eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā rattim
 yeva samānaṃ divā ti sañjānanti, divā yeva samānaṃ rattiti
 sañjānanti; idam aham tesam samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ sammo-
 ha⁺vihārasmiṃ vadāmi. Aham kho pana brāhmaṇa rattim
 yeva samānaṃ rattiti sañjānāmi, divā yeva samānaṃ divā ti
 25 sañjānāmi. Yaṃ kho taṃ brāhmaṇa sammā vadamāno va-
 deyya: asammohadhammo satto loke uppanno bahujana-
hitāya bahujanasaṅkhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya su-
khāya devamanussānaṃ ti, mam-eva taṃ sammā vadamāno
 vadeyya: asammohadhammo satto loke uppanno bahujana-
 30 hitāya bahujanasaṅkhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya su-
khāya devamanussānaṃ ti. Āraddhaṃ kho pana me brāh-
 maṇa viriyaṃ ahosi asallinaṃ, upatṭhitā sati asammuttā,
passaddho kāyo asāradhho, samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ekaggam. So
 kho aham brāhmaṇa vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi
 35 dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ pa-
thamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsim; vitakkavicārānaṃ vū-
 pasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avi-

For 1125/1885/3

not
S. 1125/1885/3

atthi + Nam 101 =

1885/3
The Four Trances

takkam avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ
 upasampajja vihāsim; // pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca vihāsim
 sato ca sampajāno sukhañ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedesiṃ yan-
 taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ
jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsim; // sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhassa
 ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā
 adukkhāṃ asukhāṃ upekhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catuttham jhānaṃ
 upasampajja vihāsim.

First watch

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anāgaṇe
 10 vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte ^{1-100¹⁶}
pubbenivāsānussatīnānāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim. So aneka- ^{Visu 12-88}
 vihitam pubbenivāsam anussarāmi, seyyathīdaṃ: ekam - pi
 jātim dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo
 dasa pi jātiyo viṣatim - pi jātiyo timsam - pi jātiyo cattārisam - pi
 jātiyo paññāsam - pi jātiyo jātisatam - pi jātisahassam - pi jā-
 tisatasahassam - pi, aneke pi saṃvaṭṭakappe aneke pi vivaṭṭa-
 kappe aneke pi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe; amutr' āsim evannāmo
 evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃ-
 vedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādini,
 20 tatra p' āsim evannāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro
 evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato
 + cuto idhūpapanno ti. Iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitam
 pubbenivāsam anussarāmi. Ayaṃ kho me brāhmaṇa rattiyā ^{mar}
paṭhame yāme paṭhamā vijjā adhigatā, avijjā vihatā vijjā
 20 uppannā, tamo vīṇaso atoko uppanno, yathā; taṃ appamat-
 tassa ātāpino paḥitattassa viharato. ^{9/124 L}

Three
 vijjās
 cf. A.I. 1678
 + rebhava

Mid-watch
 + Visu-1242

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anāgaṇe
 91 ¹⁰⁶ vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjap-
patte sattānaṃ cutūpapātānānāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim.
 30 So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte
 paṣṣāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dub-
 baṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāmi: ime
 vata bhonto sattā, kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā, vaciduccari-
 tena samannāgatā, manoduccaritena samannāgatā, ariyānaṃ
 35 upavādakā micchādītṭhikā micchādītṭhikammasamādānā, te
 kāyassa bheda, param - maraṇā, apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ
 nirayaṃ upapannā; ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena

+ Visu-13-783 cm 2

+22 Sa.ākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ

that [happens] to one who abides heedful re

samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedā param-maraṇā sugatīṃ saggam lokam upapannā ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā
 5 visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbanṇe sugate dugate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāmi. Ayaṃ kho me brāhmaṇa rattiyā majjhime yāme dutiyā vijjā adhigatā, avijjā vihatā vijjā uppannā, tamo vihato aloko uppanno, yathā
 10 tam appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato.

lost water So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anāgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubbhūte kammaniye tṭhite ānejjapatte āsavānaṃ khayañāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim. So:
 idam dukkhan-ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsim, ayaṃ dukkha-

15 samudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsim. ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsim, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsim; ime āsavā ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsim, ayaṃ āsava-samudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsim, ayaṃ āsavanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññā-

20 sim, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsim. Tassa me evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmasavā pi cittaṃ vimuccittha, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccittha, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccittha, vimuttasimim vimuttan iti nānaṃ ahoṣi; khinā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ ka-

25 raṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattā vāti abbaññāsim. Ayaṃ kho me brāhmaṇa rattiyā pacchime yāme tatiyā vijjā adhigatā, avijjā vihatā vijjā uppannā, tamo vihato aloko uppanno, yathā tam appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato.

Siyā kho pana te brāhmaṇa evam-assa: Ajjāpi nūna
 30 samaṇo Gotamo avitarāgo avitadoso avitamoho, tasmā araṇṇe-vanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevatīti. Na kho pan' etaṃ brāhmaṇa evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Dve kho ahaṃ,

35 brāhmaṇa atthavase sampassamāno araṇṇe-vanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevāmi. "attano ca diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ sampassamāno pacchimaṃ ca janataṃ anukampamāno ti.

Epilogue
 Anukampitarūpā yaṃ bhotā Gotamena pacchimā ja-

natā, yathā taṃ arahatā sammāsambuddhena. Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evam - evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Upāsakam - maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pānupetaṃ saraṇagatan - ti.

APR 29 1913

10

BHAYABHERAVASUTTAM CATUTTHAM.

Worum de sūtra... W. P. 307.

Perman on Sin.

5. Dīghaṃ.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi: Āvuso bhikkhavo ti. Āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccaṣoṣum.

15 Āyasmā Sāriputto etad - avoca:

Cattāro 'me āvuso puggalā santo samvijjamaṇā lokasmiṃ, katame cattāro: (Idh' āvuso ekacco puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ na ppajānāti; (Idha pan' āvuso ekacco puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti.

20 3 Idh' āvuso ekacco puggalo anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na - tthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti; (Idha pan' āvuso ekacco puggalo anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na - tthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. (Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti, ayaṃ imesaṃ dvinnāṃ puggalānaṃ sāṅgaṇānaṃ yeva sataṃ hīnapuriso akkhāyati. (Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ imesaṃ dvinnāṃ puggalānaṃ sāṅgaṇānaṃ yeva sataṃ seṭṭhapuriso akkhāyati. (Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo anaṅgaṇo

Indicale
Sūtra
612.
Arabic print

30

1. Nocent a knows not
 2. " " " it
 3. Innocent " " not
 4. " " " it

va samāno: na - tthi me ajjhattam āṅgaṇan - ti yathābhūtam na - ppajānāti, ayam imesaṃ dvinnam puggalānam anaṅga - nānam yeva satam hīnapuriso akkhāyati. (Tatr' āvuso yvā - yam puggalo anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na - tthi me ajjhattam āṅgaṇan - ti yathābhūtam pajānāti, ayam imesaṃ dvinnam puggalānam anaṅgaṇānam yeva satam seṭṭhapuriso akkhā - yatiti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Mahāmogallāno āyasmantaṃ Sāri - puttam etad - avoca: Ko nu kho āvuso Sāriputta hetu ko paccayo yen' imesaṃ dvinnam puggalānam sāṅgaṇānam yeva satam eko hīnapuriso akkhāyati, eko seṭṭhapuriso akkhā - yatiti; ko pan' āvuso Sāriputta hetu ko paccayo yen' imesaṃ dvinnam puggalānam anaṅgaṇānam yeva satam eko hīnapuriso akkhāyati, eko seṭṭhapuriso akkhāyatiti.

Sāriputta h. moy.

Tatr' āvuso yvāyam puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhattam āṅgaṇan - ti yathābhūtam na - ppajānāti. tass' etam pāṭikaṅkham: na chandaṃ janessati, na vāyamissati, na viriyam ārabhissati tass' āṅgaṇassa pahānāya, so sarāgo sa - doso samoho sāṅgaṇo saṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālam karissati. Sey - yathā pi āvuso kamsapāti ābhatā āpaṇā vā kammārakulā vā rajena ca malena ca pariyonaddhā, tam - enaṃ sāmikā na c' eva paribhuñjeyyūṃ na ca pariyodapeyyūṃ, rajāpathe ca nam nikkhipeyyūṃ, evam hi sā āvuso kamsapāti aparena samayena saṅkiliṭṭhatarā assa malaggahitā ti. — Evam - āvuso

75

ti. — Evam - eva kho āvuso yvāyam puggalo sāṅgaṇo va sa - māno: atthi me ajjhattam āṅgaṇan - ti yathābhūtam na - ppaj - jānāti, tass' etam pāṭikaṅkham: na chandaṃ janessati, na vāyamissati, na viriyam ārabhissati tass' āṅgaṇassa pahānāya, so sarāgo sadoso samoho sāṅgaṇo saṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālam karissati.

75

Tatr' āvuso yvāyam puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhattam āṅgaṇan - ti yathābhūtam pajānāti, tass' etam pāṭikaṅkham: chandaṃ janessati, vāyamissati, viriyam ārabhissati tass' āṅgaṇassa pahānāya, so arāgo adoso amoho anaṅgaṇo asaṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālam karissati. Seyyathā pi āvuso kamsapāti ābhatā āpaṇā vā kammārakulā vā, rajena ca malena ca pariyonaddhā, tam - enaṃ sāmikā paribhuñjeyyū - c' eva pariyodapeyyū - ca, na ca nam rajāpathe nikkhipeyyūṃ.

30

30

evaṃ hi sā āvuso kamsapāti aparena samayena parisuddha-
 tarā assa pariyodātā ti. — Evam-āvuso ti. — Evam-eva
 kho āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me
 ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇan-ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, tass' etaṃ pā-
 5 ṭhikaṅkhaṃ: chandaṃ janessati, vāyamissati, viriyaṃ ārabhissati
 tass' aṅgaṇassa pahānāya, so arāgo adoso amoho anaṅgaṇo
 asaṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṃ karissati. Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo
 anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na-tthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇan-ti yathā-
 bhūtaṃ na-ppajānāti, tass' etaṃ pāṭhikaṅkhaṃ: subhanimittam
 10 manasikarissati, tassa subhanimittassa manasikārā rāgo cittaṃ
 anuddhamsessati, so sarāgo sadoso samoho sāṅgaṇo saṅkiliṭṭha-
 citto kālaṃ karissati. Seyyathā pi āvuso kamsapāti ābhatā
 āpaṇā vā kammārakulā vā parisuddhā pariyodātā, tam-enam
 sāmikā na c' eva paribhuñjeyyūṃ na ca pariyodapeyyūṃ, rajā-
 15 pathe ca naṃ nikkhipeyyūṃ, evaṃ hi sā āvuso kamsapāti
 aparena samayena saṅkiliṭṭhatarā assa malaggahitā ti. —
 Evam-āvuso ti. — Evam-eva kho āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo
 anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na-tthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇan-ti
 yathābhūtaṃ na-ppajānāti, tass' etaṃ pāṭhikaṅkhaṃ: subhani-
 20 mittam manasikarissati, tassa subhanimittassa manasikārā rāgo
 cittaṃ anuddhamsessati, so sarāgo sadoso samoho sāṅgaṇo
 saṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṃ karissati. Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo
 anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na-tthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇan-ti yathā-
 bhūtaṃ pajānāti, tass' etaṃ pāṭhikaṅkhaṃ: subhani-
 25 mittam manasikarissati, tassa subhanimittassa amanasikārā rāgo cit-
 tam nānuddhamsessati, so arāgo adoso amoho anaṅgaṇo asaṅ-
 kiliṭṭhacitto kālaṃ karissati. Seyyathā pi āvuso kamsapāti
 ābhatā āpaṇā vā kammārakulā vā parisuddhā pariyodātā,
 tam-enam sāmikā paribhuñjeyyūṃ-c' eva pariyodapeyyūṃ-ca,
 30 na ca naṃ rajāpathe nikkhipeyyūṃ, evaṃ hi sā āvuso kam-
 sapāti aparena samayena parisuddhatarā assa pariyodātā ti.
 — Evam-āvuso ti. — Evam-eva kho āvuso yvāyaṃ pug-
 galo anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na-tthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇan-ti
 yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, tass' etaṃ pāṭhikaṅkhaṃ: subhani-
 35 mittam na manasikarissati, tassa subhanimittassa amanasikārā
 rāgo cittaṃ nānuddhamsessati, so arāgo adoso amoho anaṅ-
 gaṇo asaṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṃ karissati. ; Ayam kho āvuso

20 I shd like to take my spankin out from a 2^d case in a
not from a 1st case man

Moggallāna hetu, ayaṃ paccayo, yen' imesaṃ dvinnaṃ puggalānaṃ ¹saṅgaṇānaṃ yeva sataṃ¹ eko hīnapuriso akkhāyati, eko setṭhapuriso akkhāyati; ayaṃ pan' āvuso Moggallāna hetu ayaṃ paccayo yen' imesaṃ dvinnaṃ puggalānaṃ ²anaṅgaṇānaṃ yeva sataṃ² eko hīnapuriso akkhāyati, eko setṭhapuriso akkhāyatīti.

10 Anāṅaṇaṃ anāṅaṇa - ti āvuso vuccati, kissa nu kho etaṃ āvuso adhivacanaṃ yadidaṃ anāṅaṇa - ti. — Pāpakānaṃ kho etaṃ āvuso akusalānaṃ icchāvacaṛānaṃ adhivacanaṃ yadidaṃ anāṅaṇaṃ. 1 Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ

idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Āpattiṅ - ca vata āpanno assaṃ, na ca maṃ bhikkhū jāneyyūṃ: āpattiṃ āpanno ti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ - taṃ bhikkhūṃ bhikkhū jāneyyūṃ: < āpattiṃ āpanno > ti < jānanti maṃ bhik-

15 khū: āpattiṃ āpanno > ti. iti so kupito hoti appatīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ anāṅaṇaṃ. 2 Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Āpattiṅ - ca vata āpanno assaṃ, anuraho maṃ bhikkhū codeyyūṃ no saṅgha-

20 majjhe ti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ - taṃ bhikkhūṃ bhikkhū saṅghamajjhe codeyyūṃ no anuraho; saṅghamajjhe maṃ bhikkhū codenti no anuraho ti, iti so kupito hoti appatīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ anāṅaṇaṃ. 3 Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso

25 vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: < 24 Āpattiṅ - ca vata āpanno assaṃ, sappatipuggalo maṃ codeyya no appatipuggalo > ti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ - taṃ bhikkhūṃ sappatipuggalo codeyya no sappatipuggalo; < sappatipuggalo maṃ codeti, no sappatipuggalo >

30 ti. iti so kupito hoti appatīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ anāṅaṇaṃ. 4 Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata maṃ - eva Satthā paṭipucchitvā paṭipucchitvā bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseyya, na aññaṃ

35 bhikkhūṃ Satthā paṭipucchitvā paṭipucchitvā bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyāti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ aññaṃ bhikkhūṃ Satthā p. p. bh. dh. deseyya, na taṃ

Am. 5.4.81
am. r. chesam

bhikkhūṃ Satthā p. p. bh. dh. deseyya; aññaṃ bhikkhūṃ
 Satthā p. p. bh. dh. deseti, na maṃ Satthā p. p. bh. dh.
 desetīti, iti so kupito hoti appatīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso
 kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam-etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. 5 Thānaṃ kho
 pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhūno evaṃ
 icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata maṃ-eva bhikkhū purakkhatvā
 purakkhatvā gāmaṃ bhattāya paviseyyuṃ, na aññaṃ bhik-
 khūṃ bhikkhū purakkhatvā purakkhatvā gāmaṃ bhattāya
 paviseyyun-ti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ añ-
 ñaṃ bhikkhūṃ bhikkhū p. p. g. bhattāya paviseyyuṃ, na
 taṃ bhikkhūṃ bhikkhū p. p. g. bhattāya paviseyyuṃ; 6 aññaṃ
 bhikkhūṃ bhikkhū p. p. g. bhattāya pavisanti, na maṃ bhik-
 khū p. p. g. bhattāya pavisanti, iti so kupito hoti appa-
 tīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam-
 etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. 6 Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ
 idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata
 aham-eva labheyyaṃ bhattagge aggāsaṇaṃ aggodakaṃ agga-
 piṇḍaṃ, na añño bhikkhu labheyya bhattagge aggāsaṇaṃ ag-
 godakaṃ aggapiṇḍan-ti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati
 yaṃ añño bhikkhu labheyya bhattagge a. a. a., na so bhik-
 khu labheyya bhattagge a. a. a.; añño bhikkhu labhati bhat-
 tagge a. a. a., nāhaṃ labhāmi bhattagge a. a. aggapiṇḍan-ti.
 iti so kupito hoti appatīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo
 ca appaccayo ubhayam-etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. 7 Thānaṃ kho pan'
 etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā
 uppajjeyya: Aho vata aham-eva bhattagge bhuttāvi anumodeyyaṃ,
 na añño bhikkhu bhattagge bhuttāvi anumodeyyāti;
 thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ añño bhikkhu bh.
 bh. anumodeyya, na so bhikkhu bh. bh. anumodeyya; añño
 bhikkhu bh. bh. anumodati, nāhaṃ bh. bh. anumodāmiti: iti
 so kupito hoti appatīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca
 appaccayo ubhayam-etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. 7 Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ
 āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā up-
 pajjeyya: Aho vata aham-eva ārāmagatānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ
 dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ, na añño bhikkhu ārāmagatānaṃ bhik-
 khūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyāti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso
 vijjati yaṃ añño bhikkhu ā. bh. dh. deseyya. na so bhikkhu

5
 6
 7

ā. bh. dh. deseyya; añño bhikkhu ā. bh. dh. deseti, nāham ā. bh. dh. desemīti, itī so kupīto hotī appatīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ.

9 Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata aham - eva

5 ārāmagatānaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ — pe — upāsakānaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ — pe ~~10~~ upāsikānaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ, na añño bhikkhu ārāmagatānaṃ upāsikānaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyāti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati

10 yaṃ añño bhikkhu ārāmagatānaṃ upāsikānaṃ dhammaṃ deseyya, na so bhikkhu ā. u. dh. deseyya; añño bhikkhu ā. u. dh. deseti, nāham ā. u. dh. desemīti, itī so kupīto hotī appatīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. ~~10~~ Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati

15 yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata mam - eva bhikkhū sakkareyyuṃ garukareyyuṃ māneyyuṃ pūjeyyuṃ, na aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhū sakkareyyuṃ garukareyyuṃ māneyyuṃ pūjeyyun - ti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhū s. g. m.

20 pūjeyyuṃ, na taṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhū s. g. m. pūjeyyuṃ; aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhū sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti, na maṃ bhikkhū s. g. m. pūjenti, itī so kupīto hotī appatīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. // Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso

25 vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata mam - eva bhikkhuniyo — pe — upāsakā — pe — upāsikā s. g. m. pūjeyyuṃ, na aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ upāsikā s. g. m. pūjeyyun - ti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ upāsikā s. g. m. pūjeyyuṃ,

30 na taṃ bhikkhuṃ upāsikā s. g. m. pūjeyyuṃ; aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ upāsikā s. g. m. pūjenti, na maṃ upāsikā s. g. m. pūjenti, itī so kupīto hotī appatīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. ~~12~~ Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno

35 evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata aham - eva lābhī assaṃ paṇitānaṃ cīvarānaṃ, na añño bhikkhu lābhī assa paṇitānaṃ cīvarāna - ti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ

añño bhikkhu lābhi assa pañitānam civarānam, na' so bhikkhu lābhi assa pañitānam civarānam; <añño bhikkhu lābhi pañitānam civarānam. nāham lābhi pañitānam civarānan> ti, iti so kupito hoti appatito. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etam aṅgaṇam. 3Thānam kho pan' etam āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata aham - eva lābhi assaṃ pañitānam piṇḍapātānam — pe — pañitānam senāsanānam — pañitānam gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānam, na añño bhikkhu lābhi assa pañitānam gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānan - ti; thānam kho pan' etam āvuso vijjati yaṃ añño bhikkhu lābhi assa p. g., na so bhikkhu lābhi assa p. g.; añño bhikkhu lābhi p. g., nāham lābhi p. gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānan - ti, iti so kupito hoti appatito. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etam aṅgaṇam. Imesaṃ kho etam āvuso pāpakānam akusalānam icchāvacarānam adhivacanānam yadidaṃ aṅgaṇan - ti.

Yassa kassaci āvuso bhikkhuno ime pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā appahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca, kiñcāpi so hoti āraññako pantasenāsano, piṇḍapātiko sapaḍānacārī, paṃsukūliko lūkhacivaradharo, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī na sakkarontī na garukarontī na mānenti na pūjenti; tam kissa hetu: te hi tassa āyasmato pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā appahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca. Seyyathā pi āvuso kamsapātī, ābhatā āpaṇā vā kammārakulā vā parisuddhā pariyodātā, tam - enaṃ sāmikā ahikuṇapaṃ vā kukkurakuṇapaṃ vā manussakuṇapaṃ vā racayitvā, aññissā kamsapātiyā paṭikujjitvā, antarāpanaṃ paṭipajjeyyūṃ, tam - enaṃ jano disvā evaṃ vadeyya: <Ambho, kim - ev' idaṃ hariyati jaññajaññaṃ viyāti; tam - enaṃ utthahitvā apāpuritvā olokeyya, tassa saha dassanena, amanāpatā ca saṅṭhaheyya, paṭikulyatā ca saṅṭhaheyya, jegucchitā ca saṅṭhaheyya, jīghacchitānam - pi na bhottukamyatā assa, pag - eva suhitānam; evaṃ - eva kho āvuso yassa kassaci bhikkhuno ime pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā appahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca, kiñcāpi so hoti āraññako pantasenāsano, piṇḍapātiko sapaḍānacārī, paṃsukūliko lūkhacivaradharo, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī na sakkarontī na garu-

27 rac. par facan idh im

karonti na mānenti na pūjenti; tam kissa hetu: te hi tassa āyasmato pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā appahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca.

Yassa kassaci āvuso bhikkhuno ime pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā pahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca, kiñcāpi so hoti gāmantavihārī nemantaṇiko gahapaticivaradharo, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti: tam kissa hetu: te hi tassa āyasmato pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā pahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca. Seyyathā pi āvuso kamsapāti ābhata āpaṇā vā kammārakulā vā parisuddhā paṭṭiyodātā, tam - enaṃ sāmikā sālināṃ odanaṃ vicitakālakāṃ anekasūpaṃ anekabyañjanaṃ racayitvā aññissā kamsapātiyā paṭikujjitvā antarāpaṇaṃ paṭipajjeyyūṃ, tam - enaṃ jano disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Ambho, kim - ev' idaṃ hariyati jañña- jaññaṃ viyāti; tam - enaṃ utthahitvā apāpuritvā olokeyya, tassa saha dassanena manāpatā ca saṅṭhaheyya appaṭikul- yatā ca saṅṭhaheyya ajegucchitā ca saṅṭhaheyya, suhitānaṃ pi bhottukamyatā assa, pag - eva jighacchitānaṃ; evaṃ - eva kho āvuso yassa kassaci bhikkhuno ime pāpakā akusalā icchā- vacarā pahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca, kiñcāpi so hoti gāmantavihārī nemantaṇiko gahapaticivaradharo, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti; tam kissa hetu: te hi tassa āyasmato pāpakā akusalā icchā- vacarā pahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti cāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Mahāmogallāno āyasmantaṃ Sāri- puttaṃ etad - avoca: Upamā maṃ āvuso Sāriputta paṭibhā- tīti. — Paṭibhātu tam āvuso Moggallānāti. — Ekam - idāhaṃ āvuso samayaṃ Rājagahe viharāmi Giribbaje. Atha khvā- haṃ āvuso pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya Rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisim. Tena kho pana samayena Sa- mīti yānakāraputto rathassa nemim tacchati, tam - enaṃ Paṇḍuputto ājiviko purāṇayānakāraputto paccupaṭṭhito hoti. Atha kho āvuso Paṇḍuputtassa ājivikassa purāṇayānakāra- puttassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi: Aho vatāyaṃ Samīti yānakāraputto imissā nemiya imaṃ - ca vaṅkaṃ imaṃ - ca jimhaṃ imaṃ - ca dosaṃ taccheyya, evāyaṃ nemi apagata- vaṅkā apagatajimhā apagatadosā suddhā 'ssa sāre paṭi-

thitā ti. Yathā yathā kho āvuso Paṇḍuputtassa ājīvikassa purāṇayānakāraputtassa cetaso parivittakitaṃ hoti, tathā tathā Samīti yānakāraputto tassā nemiya taṃ - ca vaṅkaṃ taṃ - ca jimhaṃ taṃ - ca dosaṃ tacchati. Atha kho āvuso Paṇḍuputto ājīviko purāṇayānakāraputto attamano attamanavācam nicchāresi: Hadaṃ hadayaṃ maññe aññāya tacchatīti. Evam - eva kho āvuso ye te puggalā assaddhā jīvikathā na saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, saṭhā māyāvino keṭubhino, uddhatā unnaḷā, capalā mukharā vikiṇṇavācā, indriyesu aguttadvārā, bhojane amattaññuno, jāgariyaṃ ananuyuttā. sāmaññe anapekhavanto, sikkhāya na tibbagāravā, bāhulikā sāthalikā, okkamane pubbaṅgamā paviveke nikkhattadhurā, kusitā hīnaviriya. muṭṭhassatī asampajānā, asamāhitā vibbhantacittā, duppaññā eḷamūgā, tesam āyasmā Sāriputto iminā dhammapariyāyena hadayaṃ hadayaṃ maññe aññāya tacchati. Ye pana te kulaputtā saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, asathā amāyāvino akeṭubhino, anuddhatā anunnaḷā, acapalā amukharā avikiṇṇavācā, indriyesu guttadvārā, bhojane mattaññuno, jāgariyaṃ anuyuttā, sāmaññe apekhavanto, sikkhāya tibbagāravā, na bāhulikā na sāthalikā, okkamane nikkhattadhurā paviveke pubbaṅgamā, āradhaviyā pahitattā, upatṭhitasatī sampajānā, samāhitā ekaggacittā, paññāvanto aneḷamūgā, te āyasmato Sāriputtassa imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ sutvā pipanti maññe ghasanti maññe vacasā c' eva manasā ca, sādhu vata bho sabrahmacārī akusalā vutṭhāpetvā kusale patitṭhāpeti. Seyyathā pi āvuso itthi vā puriso vā daharo yuvā maṇḍanakajātiko sīsam nahāto uppalaṃmālam vā vassikaṃmālam vā atimuttakaṃmālam vā labhitvā ubho hi hatthehi paṭiggahetvā uttamaṅge sirasmiṃ patitṭhāpeyya, evam - eva kho āvuso ye te kulaputtā saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, asathā sādhu vata bho sabrahmacārī akusalā vutṭhāpetvā kusale patitṭhāpeti. Iti ha te ubho mahānāgā aññamaññassa subhāsitaṃ samānumodimsūti.

Called Sīla-Thomana-sutta
by Shammavāla on Visu. I. 289

From p. 34, Warren, Buddhistism, p. 303
305

1. 6. ĀKAṆKHEYYSUTTAM. (8)

33

6.

S. N. I. 210

Rhys Davids.

Evam me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad avoca:

Ang. X. viii. 1
vlec

1 Sampannasilā bhikkhave viharatha sampannaṇāpātimokkhā, pātimokkhasamvaraṣamvutā viharatha ācāragocarāsampannā, anumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī, samādāya sikkhatha sikkhāpadesu. 1 Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: < sabrahmacārīnam piyo c' assam manāpo garu bhāvanīyo cāti, > silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī ajjhataṃ cetosamatham - anuyutto anirākatajjhāno vipassanāya samannāgato brūhetā suññāgārānam.

Vim. I. 823

2 Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: < lābhī assam cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānan > ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī, ajjhataṃ cetosamatham - anuyutto, anirākatajjhāno, vipassanāya samannāgato, brūhetā suññāgārānam. 3 Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: < yesāham cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāram paribhuñjāmi, tesam te kārā mahapphalā assu mahānisamsā ti, > silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — brūhetā suññāgārānam.

frequent

thei akas + rain

4 Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: ye me nātisālohitaṃ petā kalakatā pasannacittā anussaranti, tesam tam mahapphalaṃ assa mahānisamsan - ti, silesv - ev' assa — pe — brūhetā suññāgārānam. 5 Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: aratiratisaho assam na ca maṃ arati saheyya, uppannaṃ aratiṃ abhi-

bhuyya abhibhuyya vihareyyan - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — brūhetā suññāgārānam. 6 Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: bhayabheravasaho assam na ca maṃ bhayabheravaṃ saheyya, uppannaṃ bhayabheravaṃ abhibhuyya abhibhuyya vihareyyan - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe —

b. s. 7 Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: catunnaṃ jhānaṃ abhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī assam akicchalābhī akasiralābhī ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. 8 Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe¹ aruppā te kāyena phassitvā

ā ca 35431

9 vihareyyan - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s.

- 9 Ākañkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayaṃ sotāpanno assaṃ avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s.
- 10 Ākañkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayaṃ rāgadosamobhānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmi assaṃ, sakid-eva imaṃ lokāṃ āgantvā dukkhass' antaṃ kareyyan - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. ¹² Ākañkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayaṃ opapātiko assaṃ tathapariniḅbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. ¹³ Ākañkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhaveyyaṃ, eko pi hutvā bahudhā assaṃ, bahudhā pi hutvā eko assaṃ, āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuḍḍaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamaṇo gaccheyyaṃ seyyathā pi ākāse, paṭhaviyā pi ummujjanimujjaṃ kareyyaṃ seyyathā pi uduke, uduke pi abhijjamāhe gaccheyyaṃ seyyathā pi paṭhaviyaṃ, ākāse pi pallaṅkena kameyyaṃ seyyathā pi pakkhī sakuno, ime pi candimasuriye evaṃ mahiddhike evaṃ mahānubhāve pāṇinā parimaseyyaṃ parimajjeyyaṃ, yāva brahmalokā pi kāyena vasaṃ vatteyyan - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. ¹⁴ Ākañkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇeyyaṃ, dibbe ca mānuse ca, ye dūre santike cāti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. ¹⁵ Ākañkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasaṃ ceto paricca pajāneyyaṃ; sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ < sarāgaṃ cittaṃ > ti pajāneyyaṃ, vitarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ < vitarāgaṃ cittaṃ > ti pajāneyyaṃ, sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ < sadosaṃ cittaṃ > ti pajāneyyaṃ, vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ < vītadosaṃ cittaṃ > ti pajāneyyaṃ, samohaṃ vā cittaṃ < samohaṃ cittaṃ > ti pajāneyyaṃ, vitamohaṃ vā cittaṃ < vitamohaṃ cittaṃ > ti pajāneyyaṃ, sañkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ < sañkhittaṃ cittaṃ > ti pajāneyyaṃ, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ < vikkhittaṃ cittaṃ > ti pajāneyyaṃ, mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ < mahaggataṃ cittaṃ > ti pajāneyyaṃ, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ < amahaggataṃ cittaṃ > ti pajāneyyaṃ, sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ < sa-uttaraṃ cittaṃ > ti pajāneyyaṃ, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ < anuttaraṃ cittaṃ > ti pajāneyyaṃ, samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ < samā-

46910

Gate India - Chintan
p. 58, 11/11/11

ā

46925

hitam cittan - ti pajāneyyam, asamāhitam vā cittam: asamāhitam cittan - ti pajāneyyam, vimuttam vā cittam: vimuttam cittan - ti pajāneyyam, avimuttam vā cittam: avimuttam cittan - ti pajāneyyam - ti. silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe —

D. 1. 13

b. s. 16 Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussareyyam, seyyathidam: ekam - pi jātim dve

Visu. XIII.

1971. 10. 117

pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo vīsati - pi jātiyo timsam - pi jātiyo cattālisam - pi jātiyo paññāsam - pi jātiyo jātisatam - pi jātisahassam - pi

Dec. 1. 105, B.
menton Ret ke
has already expl.
his page in
Visu.

jātisatasahassam - pi, aneke pi samvattakappe aneke pi vivattakappe aneke pi samvattavivattakappe; amutr' āsim evamnāmo evamgotto evamvaṇṇo evamāhāro evam suhadukkhapaṭi-

samvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādīm, tatrāp' āsim evamnāmo evamgotto evamvaṇṇo evamāhāro

evam suhadukkhapaṭisamvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti. iti sākāram sa - uddesam anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussareyyan - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī

— pe — b. s. 16 Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passeyyam

cavamāne upapajjamāne. hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajāneyyam: ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānam upavā-

ḍakā micchādīṭṭhikā micchādīṭṭhikammaṣamādānā, te kāyassa bheda param - maraṇā apāyam duggatim vinipātān nirayān upapannā, ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannā-

gatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānam anupavāḍakā sammādīṭṭhikā sammādīṭṭhikammaṣamādānā, te kāyassa bheda param - maraṇā sugatim

saggaṃ lokam upapannā ti, iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passeyyam cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathā-

kammūpage satte pajāneyyam - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī ajjhataṃ cetosamatham - anuyutto anirākatajjhāno vipas-

sanāya samannāgato brūhetā suññāgarānam. 17 Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: āsavānam khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññāya sacchi-

katvā upasampajja vihareyyan - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūra -
kārī ajjhataṃ cetosamatham - anuyutto anirākatajjhāno vi -
passanāya samannāgato brūhetā suññāgārānam.

Sampannasilā bhikkhave viharatha sampannapātimokkhā,
pātimokkhasamvarasamvutā viharatha ācāragocarasampannā,
anumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī, samādāya sikkhatha sikkhā -
padesūti, iti yan - taṃ vuttam, idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttan - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bha -
gavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

ĀKĀṆHEYYASUTTAM CHATṬHAM.

Parable 4 to Sarmat

7. HGW. Dig est.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvatti -
yam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho
Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te
bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

15 Seyyathā pi bhikkhave vattham saṅkiliṭṭham malagga -
hitam, tam - enaṃ rajako yasmiṃ yasmiṃ raṅgajāte upasaṃ -
hareyya, yadi nilakāya yadi pītakāya yadi lohitaḥkāya yadi
mañjetṭhakāya, dūrattavaṇṇam - ev' assa, aparisuddhavaṇṇam -
ev' assa; taṃ kissa hetu: aparisuddhattā bhikkhave vatthassa;

20 evam - eva kho bhikkhave citte saṅkiliṭṭhe duggati pāṭikaṅ -
khā. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave vattham parisuddham pariyo -
dātam, tam - enaṃ rajako yasmiṃ yasmiṃ raṅgajāte upasaṃ -
hareyya, yadi nilakāya yadi pītakāya yadi lohitaḥkāya yadi
mañjetṭhakāya, surattavaṇṇam - ev' assa, parisuddhavaṇṇam -
25 ev' assa; taṃ kissa hetu: parisuddhattā bhikkhave vatthassa;
evam - eva kho bhikkhave citte asaṅkiliṭṭhe sugati pāṭikaṅkhā.

Katame ca bhikkhave cittassa upakkilesā: 1 Abhijjhā -
visamalobho cittassa upakkilesa, 2 byāpādo cittassa upakkilesa,

3 kodho c. u., 4 upanāho c. u., 5 makkho c. u., 6 palāso c. u., 7 issā
30 c. u., 8 macchariyam c. u., 9 māyā c. u., 10 āṭṭheyyam c. u., 11 tham -
bho c. u., 12 sārāmbho c. u., 13 māno c. u., 14 atimāno c. u., 15 mado
16

11 defilements
4 to be cut

1 greed	5 hypocrisy	9 deceit	13 false pride
2 cruelty	6 conceit?	10 falshood	14 overbearing
3 anger	7 envy	11 obstinacy	15 carlessness
4 cunning	8 avarice	12 contentment	16 heedlessness

But see BE. 36.142, Miln. 289.

Miln leaves out 19 & adds
15-25. [Thus (16+2)+11=25]

c. u., 6 pamādo cittassa upakkilesa. Sa kho so bhikkhave bhikkhu: abhijjhāvisamalobho cittassa upakkilesa ti iti viditvā abhijjhāvisamalobham cittassa upakkilesam pajahati, byāpādo cittassa upakkilesa ti iti viditvā byāpādam cittassa

5 upakkilesam pajahati, kodho..., upanāho..., makkho..., pa-lāso..., issā..., macchariyam..., māyā..., sāṭheyyam..., thambho..., sārambho..., māno..., atimāno..., mado..., pamādo cittassa upakkilesa ti iti viditvā pamādam cittassa upakkilesam pajahati. Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno: abhij-

10 jhāvisamalobho cittassa upakkilesa ti iti viditvā abhijjhāvisamalobho cittassa upakkilesa pahīno hoti, byāpādo..., kodho..., upanāho..., makkho..., pa-lāso..., issā..., macchariyam..., māyā..., sāṭheyyam..., thambho..., sārambho..., māno..., atimāno..., mado..., pamādo cittassa upakkilesa

15 ti iti viditvā pamādo cittassa upakkilesa pahīno hoti, so Buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti: [Iti pi so Bhagavā arham sammāsambuddho vijjācaranasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanusānam buddho bhagavā ti; dhamme aveccappasādena saman-

20 nāgato hoti: Svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko opānāyiko paccattam veditabbo viññūhiti: sanghe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti: [Supaṭipanno

Bhagavato sāvaka-saṅgho, ujupaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvaka-saṅgho, nāyapaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvaka-saṅgho, sāmīcipaṭi-

25 panno Bhagavato sāvaka-saṅgho, yadidaṃ cattāri purisayugaṇi attha purisapuggalā, esa Bhagavato sāvaka-saṅgho āhuneyyo (pāhuneyyo) dakkhineyyo añjalikaraṇiyo, anuttaram puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti.] Yathodhi kho pan' assa cattaṃ hoti vantaṃ muttaṃ pahīnaṃ paṭinissatṭham. || So: Buddhe

30 aveccappasādena samannāgato 'mhiṭi labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitaṃ pāmuj-

jam, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati; dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato 'mhiṭi labhati attha-

35 vedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitaṃ pāmujjam, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhī-

U.S.M. 7.112

1. / 1000 a
M. 1. 141

2. / 1000 a
U.S.M. 7. 312

3. / 1000 a

U.S.M. 7.418

2. 98. 3. 352 3
En. 1000 601
= 3. 26

M. 1. 15-25 we have (U.S.M.) for 1 & 2
700

3. yati; saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgato 'mḥiti labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitaṃ pāmujaṃ, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati. Yathodhi kho pana me cattaṃ vantaṃ muttaṃ pahīnaṃ paṇiṣsaṭṭhaṃ - ti labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitaṃ pāmujaṃ, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati.

4. Sa kho so bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃsīlo evaṃdhammo evampaṇṇo sālīnaṃ - ce pi piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjati vicitakālakāṃ anekasūpaṃ anekabyañjanaṃ, n' ev' assa taṃ hoti antarāyāya. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave vatthaṃ saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ malaggaḥitaṃ, acchaṃ udakaṃ āgamma, parisuddhaṃ hoti pariyoḍātaṃ, ukkāmuḥkaṃ vā pan' āgamma jātarūpaṃ parisuddhaṃ hoti pariyoḍātaṃ, evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃsīlo evaṃdhammo evampaṇṇo sālīnaṃ - ce pi piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjati vicitakālakāṃ anekasūpaṃ anekabyañjanaṃ, n' ev' assa taṃ hoti antarāyāya.

5. So mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthiṃ, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbatthātāya sabbāvantaṃ lokāṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharivā viharati. | Karuṇāsahagatena cetasā — pe — muditāsahagatena cetasā — upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthiṃ, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbatthātāya sabbāvantaṃ lokāṃ upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharivā viharati.

6. So <Atthi idaṃ, atthi hīnaṃ atthi paṇitaṃ, atthi imassa saṅgāgatassa uttariṃ nissaraṇaṃ - ti pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti nāṇaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pa-

Visa. 9.261
Ch.D. 1. 250
Four ill. 1. 283
brahmacariya
p. 514 (12)

+ Ab. 5. m.

jānāti. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu sināto antarena sinānenāti.

Tena kho pana samayena Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato avidūre nisinno hoti. Atha kho Sundarika-
bhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etad-avoca, Gacchati
pana bhavam Gotamo Bāhukam nadiṃ sināyitun̄ti. —
Kim brāhmaṇa Bāhukāya nadiyā, kim Bāhukā nadi karissati.
— Mokkaṣammatā hi bho Gotama Bāhukā nadi bahujanassa,
puññasammatā hi bho Gotama Bāhukā nadi bahujanassa,
Bāhukāya ca pana nadiyā bahujano pāpam kataṃ kammaṃ pavāhetiti. Atha kho Bhagavā Sundarika-
bhāradvājam brāhmaṇam gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi:

Bāhukam Adhikakkāṇ^{-āhukam} ca, Gayam Sundarikam api,
Sarassatiṃ Payāgaṇ ca, atho Bāhumatiṃ nadiṃ
Niccama pi bālo pakkhannaṃ kaṇhakamma na sujjhati,
kim Sundarikā karissati, kim Payāgo, kim Bāhukā nadi.
Verim katakibbisam naram

na hi nam sodhaye pāpakammaṇam;
suddhassa ve sadā phaggu, suddhass' uposatho sadā,
suddhassa sucikammaṇaṃ sadā sampajjate vataṃ.

Idh' eva sināhi brāhmaṇa,
sabbabhūtesu karohi khemataṃ;
sace musā na bhaṇasi, sace pāṇam na himsasi,
Sace adinnaṃ n' ādiyasi, saddahāno amacchari,
kim kāhasi Gayam gantvā, udapāno pi te Gayā ti.

Evam vutte Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evam-evaṃ, bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāham bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇam gacchāmi dhammaṇ ca bhikkhusaṅghaṇ ca. Labheyyāham bhoto Gotamassa santike pabbajjam, labheyyam upasampadan ti. Alattha kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato santike pabbajjam, alattha upasampadam. Acirū-

Vatthūpama?
H.

Mc 146-7

Sarā is (mare) lake

7 Burm.

pasampanno kho pan' āyasmā Bhāradvājo eko vūpakattho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma - d - eva agārasmā anagāriyam pab-
bajanti tad - anuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānam ditthe va
5 dhamme sayam abhiññāya sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi;
khiṇā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyam, kataṃ karaṇiyam nā-
param itthattāyāti abbhāññāsi, aññataro kho pan' āyasmā
Bhāradvājo arahatam ahoṣiti.

VATTHŪPAMASUTTAM SATTAMAM.

Sallekha = Simplicity

8.

Extirpation of Sin.
Object of it.

10 Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Sāvatti-
yam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho
āyasmā Mahācundo sāyanhasamayam 'paṭisallānā vuttthito'
yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam
abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi. Ekamantam nisinno kho
15 āyasmā Mahācundo Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Yā imā
bhante anekavihitā ditthiyo loke uppajjanti attavādapaṭisaṃ-
yuttā vā lokavādapaṭisaṃyuttā vā, ādim - eva nu kho bhante
bhikkhuno manasikaroto evam - etāsam ditthīnam pahānam
hoti, evam - etāsam ditthīnam paṭinissaggo hoti.[?]

•
+
the gharagar

20 Yā imā Cunda anekavihitā ditthiyo loke uppajjanti
attavādapaṭisaṃyuttā vā lokavādapaṭisaṃyuttā vā, yattha c'
22 etā ditthiyo uppajjanti yattha ca 'anusenti yattha ca sam-
+ tuda-caranti, tam: <n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na
mēso attā>ti evam - etaṃ 'yathābhūtam sammappaññāya pas-
25 sato' evam - etāsam ditthīnam pahānam hoti; evam etāsam
ditthīnam paṭinissaggo hoti. 1 Thānam kho pan' etaṃ Cunda
vijjati, yam idh' ekacco bhikkhu vivice' eva kamehi vivicca
akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāram vivekajam piti-
sukham paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja vihareyya; tassa
30 evam - assa: sallekhena viharāmiti. Na kho pan' ete Cunda
ariyassa vinaye sallekhā vuccanti, ditthadhammasukhavihārā of. 41²⁴

Nina-11.610

22 arise, continue, & keep on (Sam-ud-a-ca - fahre OB. rakkha)

Four houses

ete ariyassa vinaye vuccanti/2 Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā⁷ ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasam-

5 pajja vihareyya; tassa evam-assa < sallekhena viharāmiti.

Na kho pan' ete... vuccanti/3 Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca vihareyya sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeyya yan-taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukha-

10 vihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihareyya; tassa evam-assa: sallekhena viharāmiti. Na kho pan' ete...

vuccanti/4 Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu sukhasa ca pahānā⁷ dukkhasa ca pahānā⁷

pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā⁷ adukkhaṃ 4.1.176 r.H.

5 asukhaṃ upekhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasam-

pajja vihareyya; tassa evam-assa: sallekhena viharāmiti. Na kho pan' ete Cunda ariyassa vinaye sallekhā vuccanti ditthadhammasukhavihārā ete ariyassa vinaye vuccanti/5

Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhik-

For 1000

20 khu sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā⁷ paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā⁷ nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā⁷ ananto ākāso ti ākāsañāncāyatanaṃ upasampajja vihareyya; tassa evam-assa:

sallekhena viharāmiti. Na kho pan' ete Cunda ariyassa vi-

naye sallekhā vuccanti, santā ete viharā ariyassa vinaye 4.40³¹ } Nov. 193

25 vuccanti/6 Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsañāncāyatanaṃ samatikkamma

< anantaṃ viññānaṃ > ti viññānañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja vi-

hareyya; tassa evam-assa < sallekhena viharāmiti. Na kho pan' ete Cunda.. vuccanti/7 Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda

30 vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu sabbaso viññānañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma < na-tthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasam-

pajja vihareyya; tassa evam-assa < sallekhena viharāmiti. Na kho pan' ete Cunda.. vuccanti/8 Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaññā-

35 yatanāṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upasam-

pajja vihareyya; tassa evam-assa: sallekhena viharāmiti.

Na kho pan' ete Cunda ariyassa vinaye sallekhā vuccanti, santā ete vihārā ariyassa vinaye vuccanti.

Idha kho pana vo Cunda sallekho karaṇiyo < Pare vi-
himsakā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha avihimsakā bhavissāmāti >

5 sallekho karaṇiyo. < Pare² pānātipātī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha
pānātipātā paṭiviratā bhavissāmāti > sallekho karaṇiyo. < Pare
3 adinnādāyī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha adinnādānā paṭiviratā
bhavissāmāti > s. k. < Pare⁴ abrahmacārī bhavissanti, mayam -
ettha brahmacārī bhavissāmāti > s. k. Pare⁵ musāvādī bha-
10 vissanti, mayam - ettha musāvādā paṭiviratā bhavissāmāti s. k.

11 Pare⁶ pisuṇāvācā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha pisuṇāya vācāya
paṭiviratā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare⁷ pharusāvācā bhavissanti,
mayam - ettha pharusāya vācāya paṭiviratā bhavissāmāti s. k.
Pare⁸ samphappalāpī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha samphappa-
lāpā paṭiviratā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare⁹ abhijjhālū bhavissanti,
mayam - ettha anabhijjhālū bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare¹⁰ byāpanna-
cittā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha abyāpannacittā bhavissāmāti
s. k.

12 Pare¹¹ micchādittī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha sammādittī
bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare¹² micchāsaṅkappā bhavissanti, mayam -
ettha sammāsaṅkappā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare¹³ micchāvācā
20 bhavissanti, mayam - ettha sammāvācā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare¹⁴
micchākammantā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha sammākammantā
bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare¹⁵ micchāājivā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha
sammāājivā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare¹⁶ micchāvāyāmā bha-
vissanti, mayam - ettha sammāvāyāmā bhavissāmāti s. k.
Pare¹⁷ micchāsati bhavissanti, mayam - ettha sammāsati bha-
vissāmāti s. k. Pare¹⁸ micchāsamādhi bhavissanti, mayam -

18 50 far) ettha sammāsamādhi bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare¹⁹ micchānāṇī
bhavissanti, mayam - ettha sammānāṇī bhavissāmāti s. k.
30 Pare²⁰ micchāvimuttī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha sammāvimuttī
bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare²¹ thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhitā bhavissanti,
mayam - ettha vigatathīnamiddhā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare²²
uddhatā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha anuddhatā bhavissāmāti
s. k. Pare²³ vecikicchī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha tinnavici-
35 kicchā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare²⁴ kodhanā bhavissanti, ma-
yam - ettha akkodhanā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare²⁵ upanāhī
bhavissanti, mayam - ettha anupanāhī bhavissāmāti s. k.

upakkilesa
3-14 or 16

1 same order as in p. 42
 2 = k-p. = p.
 3 evam - eva kho Cunda vihiṃsakassa (purisapuggalassa avi-
 hiṃsā hoti parikkamanāya, // pānātipātissa purisapuggalassa
 pānātipātā veramaṇi hoti parikkamanāya, adinnādāyissa p.
 adinnādānā veramaṇi h. p., abrahmacāriṣṣa p. brahmacari-
 5 yaṃ h. p., musāvādissa p. musāvādā veramaṇi h. p. // piṣuṇā-
 vācassa p. piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇi h. p., pharusāvācassa
 p. pharusāya vācāya veramaṇi h. p., samphappalāpissa p.
 samphappalāpā veramaṇi h. p. // abhijjhālussa p. anabhijjhā
 8-rod way
 10 h. p., byāpannacittassa p. abyāpādo h. p. // micchādītṭhissa p.
 sammāditṭhi h. p., micchāsaṅkappassa p. sammāsaṅkappo h. p.,
 micchāvācassa p. sammāvācā h. p., micchākammantassa p.
 sammākammanto h. p., micchāājivassa p. sammāājivo h. p.,
 micchāvāyāmassa p. sammāvāyāmo h. p., micchāsatissa p.
 sammāsati h. p., micchāsamādhissa p. sammāsamādhi h. p. //
 15 micchānāṇissa p. sammānāṇaṃ h. p., micchāvimuttissa p.
 sammāvimutti h. p., thīnamiddhapariyutṭhitassa p. vigata-
 thīnamiddhatā h. p., uddhatassa p. anuddhaccaṃ h. p., veci-
 20 kicchissa p. tiṇṇavicikicchā h. p., kodhanassa p. akkodho
 h. p., upanāhissa p. anupanāho h. p., makkhissa p. amakkho
 h. p., paḷāsissa p. apaḷāso h. p., issukissa p. anissā h. p.,
 maccharissa p. amacchariyaṃ h. p., saṭhassa p. asāṭheyyaṃ
 h. p., māyāvissa p. amāyā h. p., thaddhassa p. atthaddhiyaṃ
 h. p., atimānissa p. anatimāno h. p., dubbacassa p. sovacas-
 25 satā h. p., pāpamittassa p. kalyāṇamittatā h. p., pamattassa
 p. appamādo h. p., assaddhassa p. saddhā h. p., ahirikassa
 p. hiri h. p., anottāpissa p. ottappaṃ h. p., appassutassa p.
 bāhusaccaṃ h. p., kusitassa p. viriyārambho h. p., muṭṭhas-
 30 satissa p. upaṭṭhitasatitā h. p., duppañṇassa p. pañṇāsampadā
 h. p., sandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-ādhānagāhi-duppaṭṭinissaggissa purisa-
 puggalassa asandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-anādhānagāhi-suppaṭṭinissaggitā
 hoti parikkamanāya.

35 Seyyathā pi Cunda ye keci akusalā dhammā sabbe te
 adhobhāvāṅgamaṇiā. ye keci kusalā dhammā sabbe te upari-
 bhāvāṅgamaṇiā. evam - eva kho Cunda vihiṃsakassa purisa-
 puggalassa avihimsā hoti uparibhāvāya, pānātipātissa purisa-
 puggalassa pānātipātā veramaṇi hoti uparibhāvāya, adinnā-
 dāyissa — pe — sandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-ādhānagāhi-duppaṭṭinissag-

gissa purisapuggalassa asandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-anādhānagāhi-suppa-
tinissaggitā hoti uparibhāvāya.

So vata Cunda attanā palipapalipanno param palipa-
palipannam uddharissatīti n' etam thānam vijjati. So vata

5 Cunda attanā apalipapalipanno param palipapalipannam ud-
dharissatīti thānam etam vijjati. So vata Cunda attanā

adanto avinito aparinibbuto param damessati vinessati pari-
nibbāpessatīti n' etam thānam vijjati. So vata Cunda at-
tanā danto vinito parinibbuto param damessati vinessati

10 parinibbāpessatīti thānam etam vijjati. Evam eva kho

Cunda vihiṃsakassa purisapuggalassa avihimsā hoti parinib-
bānāya, pānātipātissa (purisapuggalassa) pānātipātā veramaṇī

(hoti parinibbānāya) adinnādāyissa (p. adinnādānā veramaṇī

h. p., abrahmacārissa p. brahmacariyam h. p., musāvādissa

15 p. musāvādā veramaṇī h. p., pisuṇāvācassa p. pisuṇāya vā-
cāya veramaṇī h. p., pharusāvācassa p. pharusāya vācāya ve-
ramaṇī h. p., samphappalāpissa p. samphappalāpā veramaṇī

h. p., abhijjhālussa p. anabhijjhā h. p., byāpannacittassa p.

abyāpādo h. p., micchādiṭṭhissa p. sammādiṭṭhi h. p., micchā-

20 saṅkappassa p. sammāsaṅkappo h. p., micchāvācassa p. sammā-

vācā h. p., micchākammantassa p. sammākammanto h. p.,

micchājīvassa p. sammājīvo h. p., micchāvāyāmassa p.

sammāvāyāmo h. p., micchāsattissa p. sammāsati h. p., micchā-

samādhissa p. sammāsamādhī h. p., micchānānissa p. sammā-

25 nānam h. p., micchāvimuttissa p. sammāvimutti h. p., thīna-

middhapariyutṭhitassa p. vigatathīnamiddhatā h. p., uddha-

tassa p. anuddhaccaṃ h. p., vecikicchissa p. tiṇṇavicikicchata

h. p., kodhanassa p. akkodho h. p., upanāhissa p. anupanāho

h. p., makkhissa p. amakkho h. p., palāsissa p. apalāso h. p.,

30 issukissa p. anissā h. p., maccharissa p. amacchariyam h. p.,

saṭhassa p. asāṭheyyam h. p., māyāvissa p. amāyā h. p., thad-

dhassa p. athaddhiyam h. p., atimānissa p. anatimāno h. p.,

dubbacassa p. sōvacassatā h. p., pāpamittassa p. kalyāna-

mittatā h. p., pamattassa p. appamādo h. p., assaddhassa p.

35 saddhā h. p., ahirikassa p. hirī h. p., anottāpissa p. ottappam

h. p., appassutassa p. bāhusaccaṃ h. p., kusitassa p. viriyā-

rambho h. p., muṭṭhassatissa upatṭhitasatītā h. p., duppañnassa

palipa-
guaymore
10/11/1884/96

p. = purisa-
papalanna
h. p. = hoti
parinibbānāya

p. paññāsampadā h. p., sandit̥thiparāmāsi-ādhānagāhi-duppa-
ṭinissaggissa purisapuggalassa asandit̥thiparāmāsi-anādhāna-
gāhi-suppaṭinissaggitā hoti parinibbānāya.

Iti kho Cunda desito mayā sallekhapariyāyo, desito
cittuppādapariyāyo, desito parikkamanapariyāyo, desito upari-
bhāvapariyāyo, desito parinibbānapariyāyo. Yam kho Cunda
satthārā karaṇiyam sāvakanam hitesinā anukampakena anu-
kampaṃ upādāya kataṃ vo taṃ mayā. Etāni Cunda rukkha-
mūlāni, etāni suññāgarāni. Jhāyatha Cunda, mā pamādattha,
ma pacchā vippaṭisārino ahuvattha, ayam vo amhākaṃ anu-
sāsani ti.

Idam avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Mahācundo
Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

SALLEKHASUTTAM ATTHAMAM.

*Transl.
Wanderer # 36.*

9.

Evam me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvatti-
yam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho
āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Āvuso
ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum.
Āyasmā Sāriputto etad avoca:

Sammādit̥thi sammādit̥thīti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvatā nu
kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammādit̥thi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa dit̥thi,
dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato imam sad-
dhamman-ti. — Dūrato pi kho mayam āvuso āgaccheyyāma
āyasmato Sāriputtassa santike etassa bhāsitassa attham-aññā-
tum, sādhu vat' āyasantam yeva Sāriputtam paṭibhātu etassa
bhāsitassa attho, āyasmato Sāriputtassa sutvā bhikkhū dhāres-
santīti. — Tena h' āvuso suṇātha, sādhu kam manasikarotha,
bhāsissāmīti. Evam avuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāri-
puttassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Sāriputto etad avoca:

Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako akusalañ-ca pajānāti aku-
salamūlañ-ca pajānāti, kusalañ-ca pajānāti kusalamūlañ-ca

in 10 text 447²⁵

pajānāti. ettāvatā pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa ditthi. dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato,

āgato imaṃ saddhammaṃ. Katamaṃ pan' āvuso akusalaṃ,

katamaṃ akusalamūlaṃ, katamaṃ kusalaṃ, katamaṃ kusala-

mūlaṃ: Pāṇātipāto kho āvuso akusalaṃ, adinnādānaṃ akusalaṃ,

kāmesu micchācāro akusalaṃ, musāvādo akusalaṃ, pisunā

vācā akusalaṃ, pharusā vācā akusalaṃ. samphappalāpo aku-

salaṃ. abhijjhā akusalaṃ, byāpādo akusalaṃ. micchāditthi

akusalaṃ. Idam vuccat' āvuso akusalaṃ. Katamañ-c' āvuso

akusalamūlaṃ: Lobho akusalamūlaṃ, doso akusalamūlaṃ,

moho akusalamūlaṃ. Idam vuccat' āvuso akusalamūlaṃ.

Katamañ-c' āvuso kusalaṃ: Pāṇātipātā veramaṇi kusalaṃ,

adinnādānā veramaṇi kusalaṃ, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇi

kusalaṃ, musāvādā veramaṇi kusalaṃ. pisuṇāya vācāya ve-

ramaṇi kusalaṃ, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇi kusalaṃ, sam-

phappalāpā veramaṇi kusalaṃ, anabhijjhā kusalaṃ, abyāpādo

kusalaṃ. sammāditthi kusalaṃ. Idam vuccat' āvuso kusalaṃ.

Katamañ-c' āvuso kusalamūlaṃ: Alobho kusalamūlaṃ, adoso

kusalamūlaṃ, amoho kusalamūlaṃ. Idam vuccat' āvuso ku-

salamūlaṃ. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ akusalaṃ pa-

jānāti evaṃ akusalamūlaṃ pajānāti. evaṃ kusalaṃ pajānāti

evaṃ kusalamūlaṃ pajānāti, so babbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya,

paṭighānusayaṃ paṭivinodetvā, āsmiti' ditthimānānusayaṃ sam-

ūhanitvā, avijjaṃ pahāya, vijjaṃ uppādetvā, ditthe va dhamme

dukkhass' antakaro hoti. Ettāvatā pi kho āvuso ariyasā-

vako sammāditthi hoti ujugatā 'ssa ditthi, dhamme aveccap-

pasādena samannāgato, āgato imaṃ saddhammaṃ - ti.

— Sādh' āvuso > ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa

bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ

uttarim pañhaṃ apucchum < Siyā pan' āvuso aṇño pi pariyāyo

yathā ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa ditthi,

dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato imaṃ sad-

dhammaṃ > ti. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako

āhāraṃ - ca pajānāti āhārasamudayaṃ - ca pajānāti āhāraniro-

dhaṃ - ca pajānāti āhāranirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ - ca pajānāti,

ettāvatā pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti, ujugatā

'ssa ditthi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato

micchā + ācāra

another way too

imam saddhammam. Katamo pan' āvuso āhāro, katamo
 āhārasamudayo, katamo³ āhāranirodho, katamā āhāranirodha-
 gāmini⁴ paṭipadā: Cattāro 'me āvuso, āhārā² bhūtānam vā
 sattānam thitīyā¹ sambhavesīnam vā anuggahāya¹, katame cat-
 tāro: Kabaḷīmkāro āhāro oḷāriko vā sukhumo vā, phasso
 dutiyo, manosañcetanā tatiyo, viññānam catuttho, Tanhā-
 samudaya² āhārasamudayo, tanhānīrodhā āhāranīrodho, ayam-
 eva ariyo⁴ aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo āhāranīrodhagāmini³ paṭipadā,
 seyyathidam: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsankappo sammāvācā sammā-
 kammanto sammājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammā-
 samādhi. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evam āhāram pajānāti,
 evam āhārasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evam āhāranīrodham pa-
 jānāti, evam āhāranīrodhagāmini⁴ paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sab-
 baso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya, paṭighānusayaṃ paṭivinodetvā,
 asmiṃ diṭṭhimānānusayaṃ samūhanitvā, avijjam pahāya, vijjam
 uppādetvā, diṭṭhe va dhamme dukkhass' antakaroḥ hoti.
 Ettāvata pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammādiṭṭhi hoti, ujugatā
 'ssa diṭṭhi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato
 imam saddhamman¹ ti.

20 <Sādh' āvuso> ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa
 bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ
 uttarim pañham apucchum <Siyā pan' āvuso añño pi pari-
 yāyo yathā ariyasāvako sammādiṭṭhi hoti—pe—āgato imam
 saddhamman> ti.—Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako
 dukkhañ² ca pajānāti dukkhasamudayañ² ca pajānāti dukkha-
 nīrodhañ² ca pajānāti dukkhanīrodhagāmini² paṭipadañ² ca pa-
 jānāti, ettāvata pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammādiṭṭhi hoti,
 ujugatā 'ssa diṭṭhi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato,
 āgato imam saddhammam. Katamam pan' āvuso dukkham,
 30 katamo dukkhasamudayo, katamo dukkhanīrodho, katamā
 dukkhanīrodhagāmini³ paṭipadā. Jāti pi dukkhā, jarā pi duk-
 khā, byādhi pi dukkhā, maraṇam pi dukkham, sokaparideva-
 dukkhadomanassupāyāsā pi dukkhā, yam³ p' icchaṃ na la-
 bhati tam pi dukkham, saṅkhittena pañc' upādānakkhandhā
 35 dukkhā. Idam vuccat' āvuso dukkham. Katamo c' āvuso
 dukkhasamudayo: Yā 'yam tanhā ponobhavikā nandirāga-
 sahatatā tatrataṭṭhābhinandinī, seyyathidam: kāmataṇhā bhava-

taṅhā vibhavatanhā, ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso dukkhasamudayo.

“Katamo c' āvuso dukkhanirodho: Yo tassā yeva taṅhāya asesavirāgaṇirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo, ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso dukkhanirodho.”

“Katamā c' āvuso dukkhanirodhagāminī-paṭipadā: Ayam-eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo dukkhanirodhagāminī-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī.” Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ dukkhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya paṭighānusayaṃ paṭivinodetvā — pe ^{47²²} Ettāvataṃ pi kho ... saddhamman-ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso añño pi pariyāyo yathā ariyasāvako sammādiṭṭhi hoti — pe — āgato imaṃ saddhamman-ti. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako ^{Patira — samuppāda} jarāmaranaṃ ca pajānāti jarāmaranasamudayaṃ ca ^{48²⁵} pajānāti jarāmaranaṇirodhaṃ ca pajānāti jarāmaranaṇirodhagāminī-paṭipadaṃ ca pajānāti, ettāvataṃ pi kho ... saddhammaṃ. Katamaṃ pan' āvuso jarāmaranaṃ, katamo jarāmaranasamudayo, katamo jarāmaranaṇirodho, katamā jarāmaranaṇirodhagāminī-paṭipadā: Yā tesam tesam sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā jiraṇatā khaṇḍiccaṃ pāliccaṃ valitta-cattā. āyuno saṃhāni, indriyānaṃ paripāko, ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso jarā. [Katamaṃ c' āvuso maraṇaṃ:] Yam tesam tesam sattānaṃ tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antara-

dhānaṃ maccumaraṇaṃ kālakiriya, khandhānaṃ bhedo kaḷe-barassa nikkhepo, idaṃ vuccat' āvuso maraṇaṃ. Iti ayaṃ ca jarā idaṃ ca maraṇaṃ idaṃ vuccat' āvuso jarāmaranaṃ. Jāṭisamudayaṃ jarāmaranaṇirodhagāminī-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ jarāmaranaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ jarāmaranasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ jarāmaranaṇirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ jarāmaranaṇirodhagāminī-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya paṭighānusayaṃ paṭivinodetvā — pe — Ettāvataṃ pi kho ... saddhamman-ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso —

jarā ^{14²}

pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako jātiñ-ca pajānāti jātisamudayañ-ca pajānāti jātinirodhañ-ca pajānāti jātinirodhagāmini-paṭipadañ-ca pajānāti, ettāvata pi kho ... saddhammañ. Katamā pan' āvuso jāti, katamo jātisamudayo, katamo jātinirodho, katamā jātinirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Yā tesam tesam sattānañ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkaṅṭi⁷ abhinibbatti, khandhānañ pātubhāvo āyatanānañ paṭilābho, ayam vuccat' āvuso jāti. Bhavasamudaya jāti-samudayo, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, ayam-eva ariyo aṭṭhañgiko maggo jātinirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidañ: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ jātiñ pajānāti, evaṃ jātisamudayañ pajānāti, evaṃ jātinirodhañ pajānāti, evaṃ jātinirodhagāmini-paṭipadañ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayañ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvata pi kho⁴⁸¹² saddhammañ-ti. ⁴⁸¹⁷

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako bhavañ-ca pajānāti bhavasamudayañ-ca pajānāti bhavanirodhañ-ca pajānāti bhavanirodhagāmini-paṭipadañ-ca pajānāti, ettāvata pi kho ... saddhammañ. Katamo pan' āvuso bhavo, katamo bhavasamudayo, katamo bhavanirodho, katamā bhavanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Tayo 'me āvuso bhava: kāmabhavo rūpabhavo arūpabhavo. Upādānasamudaya bhavasamudayo, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, ayam-eva ariyo aṭṭhañgiko maggo bhavanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidañ: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ bhavañ pajānāti, evaṃ bhavasamudayañ pajānāti, evaṃ bhavanirodhañ pajānāti, evaṃ bhavanirodhagāmini-paṭipadañ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayañ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvata pi kho ... saddhammañ-ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako upādānañ-ca pajānāti upādānasamudayañ-ca pajānāti upādānanirodhañ-ca pajānāti upādānanirodhagāmini-paṭipadañ-ca pajānāti, ettāvata pi kho ... saddhammañ. Katamañ pan' āvuso upādānañ, katamo upādānasamudayo, katamo upādānanirodho, katamā upādānanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Cattāro 'me āvuso

*Letensrichte KEN.
 MB. 70's code ill. has newes,
 cattammāni upātānāni!*

upādānā: kāmupādānaṃ diṭṭhupādānaṃ silabbatupādānaṃ attavādupādānaṃ. Taṇhāsamudayaṃ upādānasamudayo, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho, ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo upādānanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ upādānaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ upādānasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ upādānanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ upādānanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe — Ettāvataṃ pi kho 48¹² saddhamman - ti.

4813

10 Sādh' āvuso ti kho... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako taṇhañca pajānāti taṇhāsamudayañ - ca pajānāti taṇhānirodhañ - ca pajānāti taṇhānirodhagāmini-paṭipadañ - ca pajānāti, ettāvataṃ pi kho... saddhammāṃ. Katamā pan' āvuso taṇhā, katamo taṇhāsamudayo, katamo taṇhānirodho, katamā taṇhānirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Cha - y - ime āvuso taṇhākāyā: rūpatañhā saddatanhā gandhatanhā rasatanhā phoṭṭhabbatañhā dhammatañhā. Vedanāsamudayaṃ taṇhāsamudayo, vedanānirodhā taṇhānirodho, ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo taṇhānirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ taṇhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ taṇhāsamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ taṇhānirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ taṇhānirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvataṃ pi kho 48¹² saddhamman - ti.

20 Sādh' āvuso ti kho... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako vedanāñca pajānāti vedanāsamudayañ - ca pajānāti vedanānirodhañ - ca pajānāti vedanānirodhagāmini-paṭipadañ - ca pajānāti, ettāvataṃ pi kho... saddhammāṃ. Katamā pan' āvuso vedanā, katamo vedanāsamudayo, katamo vedanānirodho, katamā vedanānirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Cha - y - ime āvuso vedanākāyā: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā, sotāsamphassajā vedanā, ghānasamphassajā vedanā, jivhāsamphassajā vedanā, kāyasamphassajā vedanā, manosamphassajā vedanā. Phassasamudayaṃ vedanāsamudayo, phassanirodhā vedanānirodho, ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo vedanānirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī.

Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ vedanaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ vedanāsamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ vedanānirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ vedanānirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhammaṃ - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako phassaṃ pajānāti phassasamudayaṃ pajānāti phassanirodhaṃ pajānāti phassanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhammaṃ. Katamo pan' āvuso phasso, katamo phassasamudayo, katamo phassanirodho, katamā phassanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Cha - y - ime āvuso phassakāyā: cakkhusamphasso sotāsamphasso ghānasamphasso jivhāsāsamphasso kāyasāsamphasso manosāsamphasso. Saḷāyatanaśamudayā phassasamudayo, saḷāyatanaśamudayaṃ phassanirodho, ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo phassanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ phassaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ phassasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ phassanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ phassanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhammaṃ - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako saḷāyatanaṃ pajānāti saḷāyatanaśamudayaṃ pajānāti saḷāyatanaśamudayaṃ phassanirodhaṃ pajānāti saḷāyatanaśamudayaṃ phassanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhammaṃ. Katamaṃ pan' āvuso saḷāyatanaṃ, katamo saḷāyatanaśamudayo, katamo saḷāyatanaśamudayaṃ phassanirodho, katamā saḷāyatanaśamudayaṃ phassanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Cha - y - imāni āvuso āyatanaṃ: cakkhāyatanaṃ sotāyatanaṃ ghāṇāyatanaṃ jivhāyatanaṃ kāyāyatanaṃ manāyatanaṃ. Nāmarūpasamudayā saḷāyatanaśamudayo, nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatanaśamudayaṃ phassanirodho, ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saḷāyatanaśamudayaṃ phassanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ saḷāyatanaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ saḷāyatanaśamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ saḷāyatanaśamudayaṃ phassanirodhaṃ

11 KEN. Gefühl, Wahrnehmung, flüchtiges Begreifen (Cetanā-phasso?), und Aufmerksamkeitsmoment, das nicht man subjektiv, die 4 Hauptmerkmale, und was durch sie 4. als Form besteht, das nicht man objektiv. KEN.

pajānāti, evaṃ saḷāyatana-nirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvataṃ pi kho ... saddhamman - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako nāmarūpaṃ ca pajānāti nāmarūpasamudayaṃ - ca pajānāti nāmarūpanirodhaṃ - ca pajānāti nāmarūpanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ - ca pajānāti, ettāvataṃ pi kho ... saddhammaṃ. Katamaṃ pan' āvuso nāmarūpaṃ, katamo nāmarūpasamudayo, katamo nāmarūpanirodho, katamā nāmarūpanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Vedanā saññā cetanā phasso manasikāro, idaṃ vuccat' āvuso nāmaṃ; cattāri ca mahābhūtāni catunnaṃ - ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccat' āvuso rūpaṃ; iti idaṃ - ca nāmaṃ idaṃ - ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccat' āvuso nāmarūpaṃ. Viññāṇasamudayaṃ nāmarūpasamudayo, viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodho, ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo nāmarūpanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhi. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ nāmarūpaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ nāmarūpasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ nāmarūpanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ nāmarūpanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvataṃ pi kho ... saddhamman - ti.

4

nāmarūpaṃ

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako viññāṇaṃ ca pajānāti viññāṇasamudayaṃ - ca pajānāti viññāṇanirodhaṃ - ca pajānāti viññāṇanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ - ca pajānāti, ettāvataṃ pi kho ... saddhammaṃ. Katamaṃ pan' āvuso viññāṇaṃ, katamo viññāṇasamudayo, katamo viññāṇanirodho, katamā viññāṇanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Cha - y - ime āvuso viññāṇakāyā: cakkhaviññāṇaṃ sotaviññāṇaṃ ghānaviññāṇaṃ jivhāviññāṇaṃ kāyaviññāṇaṃ manoviññāṇaṃ. Saṅkhārasamudayaṃ viññāṇasamudayo, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho, ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo viññāṇanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhi. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ viññāṇaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ viññāṇanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pa-

3

jānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvataṃ pi kho ... saddhamman - ti — pe —.

Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako saṅkhāraṃ ca pajānāti saṅkhārasamudayaṃ ca pajānāti saṅkhāranirodhaṃ ca pajānāti saṅkhāranirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ ca pajānāti, ettāvataṃ pi kho ... saddhammam. Katame pan' āvuso saṅkhārā, katamo saṅkhārasamudayo, katamo saṅkhāranirodho, katamā saṅkhāranirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Tayo 'me āvuso saṅkhārā: kāyasāṅkhāro vacīsāṅkhāro cittasāṅkhāro. Avijjāsamudayaṃ saṅkhārasamudayo, avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho. ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅkhāranirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ saṅkhāraṃ pajānāti, evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvataṃ pi kho ... saddhamman - ti — pe —.

Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako avijjāṃ ca pajānāti avijjāsamudayaṃ ca pajānāti avijjānirodhaṃ ca pajānāti avijjānirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ ca pajānāti, ettāvataṃ pi kho ... saddhammam. Katamā pan' āvuso avijjā, katamo avijjāsamudayo, katamo avijjānirodho, katamā avijjānirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: 'Yam kho āvuso dukkhē aññānaṃ dukkhasamudaye aññānaṃ dukkhanirodhe aññānaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini-paṭipadāya aññānaṃ, ayam vuccat' āvuso avijjā. Āsavasamudayaṃ avijjāsamudayo, āsavanirodhā avijjānirodho, ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo avijjānirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ avijjāṃ pajānāti, evaṃ avijjāsamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ avijjānirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ avijjānirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvataṃ pi kho ... saddhamman - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ uttarim paṇhaṃ apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso añño pi pari-

yāyo yathā ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa ditthi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato imaṃ saddhamman - ti. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako āsavān - ca pajānāti āsavasamudayañ - ca pajānāti āsavanirodhāñ - ca pajānāti āsavanirodhagāminī - paṭipadañ - ca pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa ditthi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato imaṃ saddhammaṃ. Katamo pan' āvuso āsavo, katamo āsavasamudayo, katamo āsavanirodho, katamā āsavanirodhagāminī - paṭipadā: Tayo 'me āvuso āsavā: kāmāsavo bhavāsavo avijjāsavo. Avijjāsamudayā āsavasamudayo, avijjānirodhā āsavanirodho, āyam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo āsavanirodhagāminī - paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditthi sam- *cf. Sk 21*
899 from ken 8
kan from 98 !!
māsāṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammāājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāseti sammāsamādhi. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ āsavān pajānāti, evaṃ āsavasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ āsavanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī - paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya paṭighānusayaṃ paṭivinodetvā asmīti ditthimānānusayaṃ samūhanitvā, avijjāṃ pahāya, vijjāṃ uppādetvā, ditthe va dhamme dukkhass' antakaro hoti. Ettāvatā pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa ditthi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato imaṃ saddhamman - ti.

Idam - avoca āyasmā Sāriputto. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

SAMMĀDITTHISUTTAM NAVAMAṀ.

10.

cf. Dhp, 2. 290 (Mchā - Sati - patthāna)
Warren Buddhism 353-376.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kurūsu viharati; Kammāssadhamman - nāma Kurūnaṃ nigamo. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Ekāyano ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā

rule of conduct
Mem. 193
Mem. 193

sokapariddavānam samatikkamāya, dukkhadomanassānam atthagamāya, nāyassa adhigamāya, nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya, yadidaṃ cattāro saṭipatṭhānā, katame ^{em. 193} cattāro: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ^{em. 193} kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam, ^{em. 193} vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam, — citte cittānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam, — dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam.

dl. 1.425
Idha Kathula
cf
Vin. 3.70-71

Kathaṅ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā, rukkhamaḷagato vā, suṇṇāgāragato vā nisidati pallankam ābhujitvā, ujum kāyam paṇidhāya, parimukham satim upatṭhapetvā. So sato va assasati, sato passasati. Dīgham vā assasanto: dīgham assasāmiti pajānāti, dīgham vā passasanto: dīgham passasāmiti pajānāti; rassam vā assasanto: rassam assasāmiti pajānāti, rassam vā passasanto: rassam passasāmiti pajānāti. Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmiti sikkhati, sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti sikkhati, passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti sikkhati. // Seyyathā pi bhikkhave dakkho bhama-kāro vā bhama-kārantevāsī vā dīgham vā añchanto: dīgham añchāmiti pajānāti, rassam vā añchanto: rassam añchāmiti pajānāti, evam-eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dīgham vā assasanto: dīgham assasāmiti pajānāti — pe — passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti sikkhati. // Iti ajjhataṃ vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati, ajjhataḥ bahiddhā vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati; samudaya-dhammānupassī vā kāyasmim viharati, vayo-dhammānupassī vā kāyasmim viharati, samudaya-vayo-dhammānupassī vā kāyasmim viharati. < Atthi kāyo > ti vā pan' assa sati paccupaṭṭhitā hoti yāvad-eva nānamattāya patissatimattāya, anis-sito ca viharati, na ca kiñci loke upādiyati. Evam-pi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati.

Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu gacchanto vā < gacchāmiti > pajānāti, tṭhito vā < tṭhito 'mṭhiti > pajānāti, nisinno vā

32 His mindfulness of the fact 'there is a body' is present only so far as knowledge, only so far as (paṭijeti) remembrance.

34 a-nissito un-dependant, unattached

Vism. II.173 : matthalāṅgāy pakkhāvā vīratā ākārci paṭhanīka
niddittha.

First 19 paṭhanīka - māṣā } kottāsī
Then 12 āpo dān - māṣā }
31

< nisinno 'mhitipajānāti, sayāno vā sayāno 'mhitī pajānāti, yathā
yathā vā pan' assa kāyo paṇihito hoti, tathā tathā nam pajānāti.
Iti ajjhataṃ vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati ... upādiyati. Evam-
pi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati.

5 Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu abhikkante paṭik- *Wanna 159 2*
kante sampajānakārī hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī
hoti, samīṅjite pasārīte s. h., saṅghātipattācivara dhāraṇe s. h.,
asite pīte khāyite sāyite s. h., uccārapassāvakkamme s. h.,
gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṅhibhāve sampa-
jānakārī hoti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati...
upādiyati. Evam - pi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī
viharati.

Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu imam - eva kāyam *D. nakhā*
uddham pādatalā⁷ adho kesamatthakā⁷ tacapariyantam pūran-
nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati: < Atthi imasmim kāye *Dipa 2.293*
kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco māmsam nahāru atthi atthi-
minjā vakkam hadayam yakanam kilomakam pihakam *matthalāṅgāy*
papphāsam antam antaṅgam udariyam karisam pittam *ll. cm. 1. 218*
semham pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅ-
ghānikā lasikā muttan ti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave ubhato-
mukhā mutoli pura nānāvihitassa dhañṇassa, seyyathidam *ll. 1533 ut. putānā*
sālinam vihinam muggānam māsānam tilānam taṇḍulānam,
tam - enam cakkhumā puriso mūcivā paccavekkheyya: ime *consider*
sāli, ime vihi, ime muggā, ime māsā, ime tilā, ime taṇḍulā-
ti, evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imam - eva kāyam

ud-
dham pādatalā adho kesamatthakā⁷ tacapariyantam pūran-
nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati: Atthi imasmim kāye
kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco māmsam nahāru atthi atthi-
minjā vakkam hadayam yakanam kilomakam pihakam pap-
phāsam antam antaṅgam udariyam karisam, pittam semham
pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghānikā lasikā
muttan - ti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati ...
upādiyati. Evam - pi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī
viharati.

5 Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu imam - eva kāyam
yathāṭhitam yathāpaṇihitam dhātuso paccavekkhati: Atthi
imasmim kāye paṭhavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātūti.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave dakkho goghātako vā goghātakante-
 vāsī vā gāvim vadhitvā cātummahāpathe bilaso paṭivibhajitvā
 nisinno assa, evam-eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imam-eva
 kāyaṃ yathāṭhitaṃ yathāpanihitaṃ dhātuso paccavekkhati:
 5 Atthi imasmim kāye paṭhavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyo-
 dhātūti. Iti ajjhattaṃ vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati...
 upādiyati. Evam-pi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī
 viharati.

The nine
 cemeteries

zieht herbei
 compares

cases

see p. 333 28
 read ?
 - say ?
 4.7.364 12

1.8830 *18830*
 Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu seyyathā pi passeyya
 sarīraṃ sīvathikāya chadditaṃ ekāhamataṃ vā, dvīhamataṃ
 vā tihamataṃ vā uddhumātakaṃ vinīlakaṃ vipubbakajātaṃ,
 so imam-eva kāyaṃ upasaṃharati: Ayam-pi kho kāyo
 evaṃdhammo evaṃbhāvī etaṃ anatīto ti. Iti ajjhattaṃ vā
 kāye kāyānupassī viharati... upādiyati. Evam-pi bhik-
 khave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati. 1// Puna ca param
 bhikkhave bhikkhu seyyathā pi passeyya sarīraṃ sīvathikāya
 chadditaṃ kākehi vā khajjamānaṃ, kulalehi vā khajjamānaṃ,
 gijjhehi vā khajjamānaṃ, supāṇehi vā khajjamānaṃ, sigālehi
 vā khajjamānaṃ, vīdihēhi vā paṇakajātehi khajjamānaṃ, so
 20 imam-eva kāyaṃ upasaṃharati: Ayam-pi kho kāyo evaṃ-
 dhammo evaṃbhāvī etaṃ anatīto ti. Iti ajjhattaṃ vā k. k.
 viharati... upādiyati. Evam-pi bhikkhave bhikkhu k. k. vi-
 harati. 2// Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu seyyathā pi pas-
 seyya sarīraṃ sīvathikāya chadditaṃ, atthikasaṅkhalikaṃ
 25 samāsa-lohitaṃ nahāruṣambandhaṃ, 3/— atthikasaṅkhalikaṃ
 nimmaṃsa-lohitaṃ akkhitāṃ nahāruṣambandhaṃ, 4/— atthika-
 saṅkhalikaṃ apāgatamaṃsalohitaṃ nahāruṣambandhaṃ, 5/—
 atthikāni apāgatasambandhāni disāvīdisā vikkhittāni, añṇena
 hatthaṭṭhikaṃ añṇena pādātṭhikaṃ añṇena jaṅghātṭhikaṃ
 30 añṇena ūratṭhikaṃ añṇena kaṭātṭhikaṃ añṇena piṭṭhikaṃ
 ṭakaṃ añṇena sīsakaṭāhaṃ, so imam-eva kāyaṃ upasaṃ-
 harati: Ayam-pi kho kāyo evaṃdhammo evaṃbhāvī etaṃ
 anatīto ti. Iti ajjhattaṃ vā k. k. viharati... upādiyati.
 Evam-pi bhikkhave bhikkhu k. k. viharati. 6// Puna ca param
 35 bhikkhave bhikkhu seyyathā pi passeyya sarīraṃ sīvathikāya
 chadditaṃ, atthikāni setāni saṅkhavaṇṇūpanibhāni, 7/—
 37 atthikāni puṇjakitāni terovassikāni, 8/ atthikāni pūṭini cunṇa-

37 4 12 12 12 - thro rainy seasons (astiv), ^{times} that have
 weather 9 several names

kajātāni, so imam - eva kāyam upasamharati: Ayam - pi kho kāyo evamhammo evambhāvī etaṃ anātito ti. ⁹Iti ajjhataṃ vā k. k. viharati, bahiddhā vā k. k. viharati, ajjhatabhiddhā vā k. k. viharati; samudayadhammānupassī vā kāyasmim viharati, vayadhammānupassī vā kāyasmim viharati, samudayavayadhammānupassī vā kāyasmim viharati. Atthi kāyo ti vā pan' assa sati paccupaṭṭhitā hoti yāvad - eva nānamattāya patissatimattāya, anissito ca viharati na ca kiñci loke upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati.

Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu vedanāsu vedanānupassī *H6W. 363 top* viharati: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno < sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti > pajānāti, dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno < dukkhaṃ v. v. > pajānāti, adukkham - asukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: adukkham - asukhaṃ v. v. pajānāti; sāmisaṃ vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: sāmisaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ vā sukhaṃ..., sāmisaṃ vā dukkhaṃ..., nirāmisaṃ vā dukkhaṃ..., sāmisaṃ vā adukkham - asukhaṃ..., nirāmisaṃ vā adukkham - ²⁰ asukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: nirāmisaṃ adukkham - asukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti. ²⁵Iti ajjhataṃ vā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vā v. v. viharati, ajjhatabhiddhā vā v. v. viharati; samudayadhammānupassī vā vedanāsu viharati, vayadhammānupassī vā v. v., samudayavayadhammānupassī vā v. v. < Atthi vedanā > ti vā pan' assa sati paccupaṭṭhitā hoti yāvad - eva nānamattāya patissatimattāya, anissito ca viharati na ca kiñci loke upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati.

Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu citte cittānupassī viharati: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ sarāgaṃ cittaṃ - ti pajānāti, vitarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ vitarāgaṃ cittaṃ - ti pajānāti, sadosaṃ..., vitadosaṃ..., samohaṃ..., vitamohaṃ..., saṅkhittaṃ..., vikkhittaṃ..., mahaggataṃ..., amahaggataṃ..., sa - uttaraṃ..., anuttaraṃ..., samāhitaṃ..., asamāhitaṃ..., ³⁰ vimuttaṃ..., avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ avimuttaṃ cittaṃ - ti pajānāti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā citte cittānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vā c. c. viharati, ajjhatabhiddhā vā c. c. viharati; samu-

P. 1. 79-80

M. cm. 1. 22A

dayadhammānupassī vā cittasmiṃ viharati, vayadhammānupassī vā cittasmiṃ viharati, samudayavayadhammānupassī vā cittasmiṃ viharati. Atthi cittaṅ-^{ti} vā pan' assa sati paccupatṭhitā hoti yāvad-eva nāṇamattāya patissatimattāya, anis-⁵ sito ca viharati na ca kiñci loke upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu citte cittānupassī viharati.

Kathaṅ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati: ~~Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati pañcasu nivarānesu.~~ Kathaṅ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati pañcasu nivarānesu: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu santam vā ajjhattam kāmaccchandam: atthi me ajjhattam kāmaccchando ti pajānāti, asantam vā ajjhattam kāmaccchandam: na-tthi me ajjhattam kāmaccchando ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmaccchandassa uppādo hoti taṅ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa kāmaccchandassa pahānam hoti taṅ-ca pajānāti. yathā ca pahinassa kāmaccchandassa āyatim anuppādo hoti taṅ-ca pajānāti. Santam vā ajjhattam byāpādam: atthi me ajjhattam byāpādo ti ... pajānāti. Santam vā ajjhattam thīnamiddham: atthi me ajjhattam thīnamiddhaṅ-¹⁰ ti ... pajānāti. Santam vā ajjhattam uddhaccakukkuccam: atthi me ajjhattam uddhaccakukkucan-¹⁵ ti ... pajānāti. Santam vā ajjhattam vicikiccham: atthi me ajjhattam vicikicchā ti pajānāti, asantam vā ajjhattam vicikiccham: na-tthi me ajjhattam vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya uppādo hoti taṅ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya vicikicchāya pahānam hoti taṅ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahināya vicikicchāya āyatim anuppādo hoti taṅ-ca pajānāti. Iti ajjhattam vā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vā ²⁰ dh. dh. viharati, ajjhatabhiddhā vā dh. dh. viharati; samudayadhammānupassī vā dhammesu viharati, vayadhammānupassī vā dh. v., samudayavayadhammānupassī vā dh. v. Atthi dhammā ti vā pan' assa sati paccupatṭhitā hoti yāvad-eva nāṇamattāya patissatimattāya, anis-²⁵ sito ca viharati na ca kiñci loke upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati pañcasu nivarānesu.

Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dham-

#

proved a
unmanney

mānupassī viharati pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati pañcas' upādānakkhandesu: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu: iti rūpaṃ, iti rūpassa samudayo, iti rūpassa atthagamo; iti vedanā, iti vedanāya s., iti vedanāya a.; iti saññā, iti saññāya s., iti saññāya a.; iti saṅkhārā, iti saṅkhārānaṃ s., iti saṅkhārānaṃ a.; iti viññānaṃ, iti viññānaṃssa samudayo, iti viññānaṃssa atthagamo ti, iti ajjhataṃ vā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati... upādiyati. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhuñ-ca pajānāti rūpe ca pajānāti, yañ-ca tadubhayaṃ paṭicca⁷ uppajjati saṃyojanam⁷ tañ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa saṃyojanassa uppādo hoti tañ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa saṃyojanassa pahānaṃ hoti tañ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahinassa saṃyojanassa āyatim⁷ anuppādo hoti tañ-ca pajānāti; sotañ-ca pajānāti sadde ca pajānāti — pe — ghānañ-ca pajānāti gandhe ca pajānāti — jivhañ-ca pajānāti rase ca pajānāti — kāyañ-ca pajānāti phoṭṭhabbe ca pajānāti — manañ-ca pajānāti dhamme ca pajānāti, yañ-ca tadubhayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṃyojanam tañ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa saṃyojanassa uppādo hoti tañ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa saṃyojanassa pahānaṃ hoti tañ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahinassa saṃyojanassa āyatim⁷ anuppādo hoti tañ-ca pajānāti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati... upādiyati. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati sattasu bojjaṅgesu. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati sattasu bojjaṅgesu: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu santam vā ajjhataṃ satisambojjaṅgam: atthi me ajjhataṃ satisambojjaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantam vā ajjhataṃ satisambojjaṅgam: na-tthi

*ajjhans of kamma
bylets of kamma*

of p. 51, 16, 32

me ajjhattaṃ satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti tañ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāpāripurī hoti tañ-ca pajānāti. Santam vā ajjhattaṃ dhammavicaya-sambojjhaṅgam... Santam vā ajjhattaṃ viriyasambojjhaṅgam... Santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ pītisambojjhaṅgam... Santam vā ajjhattaṃ passaddhisambojjhaṅgam... Santam vā ajjhattaṃ samādhisambojjhaṅgam... Santam vā ajjhattaṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgam: atthi me ajjhattaṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgam: na'tthi me ajjhattaṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti tañ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāpāripurī hoti tañ-ca pajānāti. Iti ajjhattaṃ vā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati... upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati sattasu bojjhaṅgesu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati catusu ariyasaccesu. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati catusu ariyasaccesu: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu: idaṃ dukkhaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Iti ajjhattaṃ vā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vā dh. dh. viharati, ajjhatabahiddhā vā dh. dh. viharati; samudayadhammānupassī vā dhammesu viharati, vāyadhammānupassī vā dhammesu viharati, samudayavayadhammānupassī vā dhammesu viharati. Atthi dhammā ti vā pan'assa sati paccupaṭṭhitā hoti yāva-eva nāṇamattāya patissatimattāya, anissito ca viharati na ca kiñci loke upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati catusu ariyasaccesu.

Yo hi koci bhikkhave ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāveyya satta vassāni, tassa dvinnaṃ phalaṇaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: diṭṭhe va dhamme aññā, sati vā upādiseṣe anāgāmitā. Tiṭṭhantu bhikkhave satta vassāni, yo hi

Warra
p. 375
From
seven years
down to
seven days

koci bhikkhave ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāveyya cha vassāni pañca vassāni cattāri vassāni tīni vassāni dve vassāni ekam vassam — tiṭṭhatu bhikkhave ekam vassam, yo hi koci bhikkhave ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāveyya satta māsāni, tassa dvinnam phalānam aññataram phalam pāṭi-
 5 kaṅkham: diṭṭhe va dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anā-
 gāmitā. Tiṭṭhantu bhikkhave satta māsāni, yo hi koci bhik-
 khave ime cattāro' satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāveyya cha māsāni
pañca māsāni cattāri māsāni tīni māsāni dve māsāni mā-
 10 sam addhamāsam — tiṭṭhatu bhikkhave addhamāso, yo
 hi koci bhikkhave ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāveyya
sattāham, tassa dvinnam phalānam aññataram phalam pāṭi-
kaṅkham: diṭṭhe va dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anā-
 gāmitā.

15 Ekāyano ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo sattānam visuddhiyā,
 sokapariddavānam samatikkamāya, dukkhadomanassānam
 atthagamāya, nāyassa adhigamāya, nibbānassa sacchikiriya,
 yadidaṃ cattāro satipaṭṭhānā ti, iti yan - tam vuttam, idam
 etam paṭicca, vuttan - ti.

20 Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhaga-
 vato bhāsitaṃ abhinandan - ti.

SATIPATṬHĀNASUTTĀM DASAMĀM.

23 MŪLAPARIYĀYAVAGGO PAṬHAMO.

Exultation known, the less

11. *Right How.*

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatti-
 25 yam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho
 Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te
 bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

30 Idh' eva bhikkhave samaṇo, idha dutiyo samaṇo, idha 4. D. 2. *to*
 tatiyo samaṇo, idha catuttho samaṇo, suññā parappavādā *to* *to*

Vid.
4. 432

samanehi aññe ti, evam - etaṃ bhikkhave sammā sihanādaṃ
 nadatha. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati yaṃ idha
 aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ < Ko pan' āyasman-
 tānaṃ assāso, kiṃ balaṃ, yena tumhe āyasmanto evaṃ va-
 detha < idh' eva samaṇo, idha dutiyo samaṇo, idha tatiyo
 samaṇo, idha catuttho samaṇo, suññā parappavādā samaṇehi
 aññe > ti. > Evaṃvādino bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā
 evam - assu vacanīyā < Atthi kho no āvuso tena Bhagavatā
 jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāro dhammā
 akkhātā ye mayāṃ attani sampassamānā evaṃ vadema < idh'
 eva samaṇo ... samaṇehi aññe > ti; katame cattāro: Atthi
 kho no āvuso Satthari pasādo, atthi dhamme pasādo, atthi
 silesu paripūrakāritā, sahadhammikā kho pana no piyā manāpā
 gahaṭṭhā c' eva pabbajitā ca. Ime kho no āvuso tena Bha-
 gavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāro
 dhammā akkhātā ye mayāṃ attani sampassamānā evaṃ va-
 dema < idh' eva samaṇo ... samaṇehi aññe > ti. > Thānaṃ kho
 pan' etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati yaṃ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā
 evaṃ vadeyyuṃ < Amhākaṃ pi kho āvuso atthi satthari pa-
 sādo, so amhākaṃ satthā, amhākaṃ pi atthi dhamme pa-
 sādo, so amhākaṃ dhammo, mayāṃ pi silesu paripūrakārino
 yāni amhākaṃ silāni, amhākaṃ pi sahadhammikā piyā ma-
 nāpā gahaṭṭhā c' eva pabbajitā ca; idha no āvuso ko viseso
 ko adhippāyo kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ tumhākaṃ - c' eva
 amhākaṃ - cāti. > Evaṃvādino bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbā-
 jakā evam - assu vacanīyā < Kim - pan' āvuso ekā niṭṭhā udāhu
 puthū niṭṭhā > ti. Sammā byākaramānā bhikkhave aññatitthiyā
 paribbājakā evaṃ byākareyyuṃ < Ekā h' āvuso niṭṭhā, na
 puthū niṭṭhā > ti. < Sā pan' āvuso niṭṭhā sarāgassa udāhu vi-
 tarāgassāti. > Sammā byākaramānā bhikkhave aññatitthiyā
 paribbājakā evaṃ byākareyyuṃ < Vitarāgass' āvuso sā niṭṭhā,
 na sā niṭṭhā sarāgassāti. > < Sā pan' āvuso niṭṭhā sadosassa
 udāhu vitadosassāti. > Sammā ... byākareyyuṃ < Vitadosass'
 āvuso sā niṭṭhā, na sā niṭṭhā sadosassāti. > < Sā pan' āvuso
 niṭṭhā samohassa udāhu vitamohassāti. > Sammā ... byāka-
 reyyuṃ < Vitamohass' āvuso sā niṭṭhā, na sā niṭṭhā samohas-
 sāti. > < Sā pan' āvuso niṭṭhā sātanhassa udāhu vitatanhassāti.

4 p. 524²²
 0.2/52^a

Verlanat

① ②
 ③ ④

① ②
 ③ ④

one or more ?

28 Is there one who and (7 relig.) or are there more ?

What does papañca mean here? [Delusion! p. 916]

It is something in which one must not rest or take delight
something bad, non-conducive to happiness

Sammā... byākareyyum: Vitatanhass' āvuso sā niṭṭhā, na sā niṭṭhā satanahassāti. Sā pan' āvuso niṭṭhā sa-upādānassa udāhu anupādānassāti. Sammā... byākareyyum: Anupādānass' āvuso sā niṭṭhā, na sā niṭṭhā sa-upādānassāti. Sā pan' āvuso niṭṭhā viddasuno udāhu aviddasuno ti. Sammā... byākareyyum: Viddasuno āvuso sā niṭṭhā, na sā niṭṭhā aviddasuno ti. Sā pan' āvuso niṭṭhā anuruddha-paṭiviruddhassa udāhu ananuruddha-appaṭiviruddhassāti. Sammā... byākareyyum: Ananuruddha-appaṭiviruddhass' āvuso sā niṭṭhā, na sā niṭṭhā anuruddha-paṭiviruddhassāti. Sā pan' āvuso niṭṭhā papañcārāmassa papañcaratino udāhu nippapañcārāmassa nippapañcaratino ti. Sammā byākaramānā bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbajakā evaṃ byākareyyum: Nippapañcārāmass' āvuso sā niṭṭhā nippapañcaratino, na sā niṭṭhā papañcārāmassa papañcaratino ti.

4. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846. 847. 848. 849. 850. 851. 852. 853. 854. 855. 856. 857. 858. 859. 860. 861. 862. 863. 864. 865. 866. 867. 868. 869. 870. 871. 872. 873. 874. 875. 876. 877. 878. 879. 880. 881. 882. 883. 884. 885. 886. 887. 888. 889. 890. 891. 892. 893. 894. 895. 896. 897. 898. 899. 900. 901. 902. 903. 904. 905. 906. 907. 908. 909. 910. 911. 912. 913. 914. 915. 916. 917. 918. 919. 920. 921. 922. 923. 924. 925. 926. 927. 928. 929. 930. 931. 932. 933. 934. 935. 936. 937. 938. 939. 940. 941. 942. 943. 944. 945. 946. 947. 948. 949. 950. 951. 952. 953. 954. 955. 956. 957. 958. 959. 960. 961. 962. 963. 964. 965. 966. 967. 968. 969. 970. 971. 972. 973. 974. 975. 976. 977. 978. 979. 980. 981. 982. 983. 984. 985. 986. 987. 988. 989. 990. 991. 992. 993. 994. 995. 996. 997. 998. 999. 1000.

Dve 'mā bhikkhave diṭṭhiyo: bhavaditṭhi ca vibhavaditṭhi ca. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā bhavaditṭhiṃ allinā, bhavaditṭhiṃ upagatā, bhavaditṭhiṃ ajjhositā, vibhavaditṭhiyā te paṭiviruddhā. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā vibhavaditṭhiṃ allinā, vibhavaditṭhiṃ upagatā, vibhavaditṭhiṃ ajjhositā, bhavaditṭhiyā te paṭiviruddhā. || Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imāsaṃ dvinnāṃ diṭṭhināṃ samudayaṃ-ca atthagamaṃ-ca assādaṃ-ca ādinavaṃ-ca nissaraṇaṃ-ca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, te sarāgā te sadosā te samohā te satanā te sa-upādānā te aviddasuno te anuruddha-paṭiviruddhā te papañcārāmā papañcaratino, te na parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, na parimuccanti dukkhamā ti vadāmi. || Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imāsaṃ dvinnāṃ diṭṭhināṃ samudayaṃ-ca atthagamaṃ-ca assādaṃ-ca ādinavaṃ-ca nissaraṇaṃ-ca yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te vitarāgā te vitadosā te vitamohā te vitatanā te anupādānā te viddasuno te ananuruddha-appaṭiviruddhā te nippapañcārāmā nippapañcaratino, te parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, parimuccanti dukkhamā ti vadāmi.

* 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846. 847. 848. 849. 850. 851. 852. 853. 854. 855. 856. 857. 858. 859. 860. 861. 862. 863. 864. 865. 866. 867. 868. 869. 870. 871. 872. 873. 874. 875. 876. 877. 878. 879. 880. 881. 882. 883. 884. 885. 886. 887. 888. 889. 890. 891. 892. 893. 894. 895. 896. 897. 898. 899. 900. 901. 902. 903. 904. 905. 906. 907. 908. 909. 910. 911. 912. 913. 914. 915. 916. 917. 918. 919. 920. 921. 922. 923. 924. 925. 926. 927. 928. 929. 930. 931. 932. 933. 934. 935. 936. 937. 938. 939. 940. 941. 942. 943. 944. 945. 946. 947. 948. 949. 950. 951. 952. 953. 954. 955. 956. 957. 958. 959. 960. 961. 962. 963. 964. 965. 966. 967. 968. 969. 970. 971. 972. 973. 974. 975. 976. 977. 978. 979. 980. 981. 982. 983. 984. 985. 986. 987. 988. 989. 990. 991. 992. 993. 994. 995. 996. 997. 998. 999. 1000.

in an id. text

durakkhāte dhammavinaye duppavedite aniyyānike anupasamasamvattanike asammāsambuddhappavedite.

Tathāgato ca kho bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho sabbupādānapariññāvādo paṭijānamāno sammā sabbupādānapariññam paññāpeti: kāmupādānassa pariññam paññāpeti, diṭṭhupādānassa p. p., silabbatupādānassa p. p., attavādupādānassa pariññam paññāpeti. Evarūpe kho bhikkhave dhammavinaye yo satthari pasādo so sammaggato akkhāyati, yo dhamme pasādo so sammaggato akkhāyati, yā silesu paripūrākāritā sā sammaggatā akkhāyati, yā sahadhammikesu piyamanāpatā sā sammaggatā akkhāyati; tam kissa hetu? evam h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti, yathā taṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye suppavedite niyyānike^o upasamasamvattanike sammāsambuddhappavedite.

**ik. kedi na
(100 maly. to
100 maly.)*

Ime ca bhikkhave cattāro upādānā kimnidānā kimsamudayā kimjātikā kimpabhavā: ime cattāro upādānā tanhānidānā tanhasamudayā tanhajātikā tanhāpabhavā. Tanhā cāyam bhikkhave kimnidānā k. k. kimpabhavā: 5 tanhā vedanānidānā v. v. vedanāpabhavā. 7 Vedanā cāyam bhikkhave kimnidānā k. k. kimpabhavā: vedanā phassanidānā ph. ph. phassapabhavā. 6 Phasso cāyam bhikkhave kimnidāno k. k. kimpabhavo: phasso saḷāyatananidāno s. s. saḷāyatanapabhavo.

*This takes place
(8) 100 to
avijjā (4).*

*(not omitted, or at
D. 2. 56)*

5 Saḷāyatanān' - c' idaṃ bhikkhave kimnidānam k. k. kimpabhavam: saḷāyatanam nāmarūpanidānam n. n. nāmarūpabhavam. 4 Nāmarūpañ' - c' idaṃ bhikkhave kimnidānam k. k. kimpabhavam: nāmarūpam viññānanidānam v. v. viññānapabhavam.

3 Viññānañ' - c' idaṃ bhikkhave kimnidānam k. k. kimpabhavam: viññānam saṅkhāranidānam s. s. saṅkhārapabhavam. 2 Saṅkhārā' c' ime bhikkhave kimnidānā kimsamudayā kimjātikā kimpabhavā: saṅkhārā' avijjānidānā avijjāsamudayā avijjājātikā avijjāpabhavā.

Yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno avijjā pahinā hoti vijjā uppannā, so avijjāviragā vijjuppādā n' eva kāmupādānam upādiyati, na diṭṭhupādānam upādiyati, na silabbatupādānam upādiyati, na attavādupādānam upādiyati; anupādiyam na paritassati, aparitassam pacattam yeva parinibbāyati; khinā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyam, kataṃ karaṇiyam nāparam ithattāyāti pajānāti.

4. k. l. p. 156/7

7 parisamajhe cm.

11 and (ca) that [doctrine] tends to nibbāna (dukkhakkhetā) for the sake of which [nibbāna] the doctrine is preached by him 68 (assa = anena) I. MŪLAPANNĀSAM.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandan - ti.

MS. see the parallel passages in Lalita Vistara!

CŪLASĪHANĀDASUTTAM PATHAMAM.

Edman is 80 years old, p. 82³¹

Name of the sutta 83²⁵

Anguttara 5.33

Exclamation kermā, the Greek

12. Saṃyutta 5.303

How Direct

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ

west (cm)
 12. parisatī dīp.
 4 of p. 172⁹

viharati bahinagare avarapure vanasaṇḍe. Tena kho pana samayena Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto acirapakkanto hoti imasmā dhammavinayā; so Vesāliyaṃ parisatiṃ etaṃ vācam bhāsati: <Na - tthi samaṇassa Gotamassa uttarim manussa - dhammā alamariyaṇāṇadassanaviseso, takkapariyāhataṃ samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti vimamsānucaritaṃ sayam - paṭibhānaṃ, (yassa) ca khvāssa atthāya dhammo desito so

11 parisatī dīp.
 yassa ca 72²

12. niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti. > Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya Vesālim piṇḍāya pāvisi. Assosi kho āyasmā Sāriputto Sunakkhattassa Licchaviputtassa Vesāliyaṃ parisatiṃ etaṃ vācam bhāsamānassa: Na - tthi samaṇassa Gotamassa uttarim manussadhammā alamariyaṇāṇadassanaviseso, takkapariyāhataṃ samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti vimamsānucaritaṃ sayampaṭibhānaṃ, yassa ca khvāssa atthāya dhammo desito, so niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti.

see p. 1.
 389²⁰

20 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto Vesāliyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkanto yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkanitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Sunakkhatto bhante Licchaviputto acirapakkanto imasmā dhammavinayā, so Vesāliyaṃ parisatiṃ etaṃ vācam bhāsati: <Na - tthi samaṇassa Gotamassa... so niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti.

25 Kodhano Sāriputta Sunakkhatto moghapuriso, kodhā ca pan' assa eṣā vācā bhāsita. <Avanṇaṃ bhāsissāmiti> so Sāriputta Sunakkhatto moghapuriso vaṇṇaṃ yeva Tathāgatassa

12 10 niyyāti: Sun. means to blame Buddha, who is that he preaches him. see p. 69, l. 1-2.

But it is hard for me (cl) to see the statement might better count as blame, or praise, the niyyāti or the na niyyāti

5 Dhammanvaya (=anyama) / brāhmaṇa, comprehension of the truth

bhāsati. Vaṇṇo h' eso Sāriputta Tathāgatassa yo evaṃ vadeyya: yassa ca khvāssa atthāya dhammo desito, so niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti. *if a person shall speak thus:*

1 Ṭ Ayam - pi hi nāma Sāriputta Sunakkhattassa moghapurisassa mayi dhammanvayo na bhavissati: Iti pi so Bhagavā araham' sammāsambuddho vijjācaranasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti. *Viśu. 7. 112 Commentary. J. 1. 87; dl. 1. 37¹⁶ willkommen 22 SVEjato*

10 Ṭ Ayam - pi hi nāma Sāriputta Sunakkhattassa moghapurisassa mayi dhammanvayo na bhavissati: Iti pi so Bhagavā anekavihitam' iddhiṇidham' paccanubhoti: eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti, āvibhavam' tirobhavam' tirokuddam' tiropākāram' tiropabbatam' asajjamāno gacchati seyyathā pi ākāse, paṭhaviyā pi ummujjanimujjam' karoti seyyathā pi udake, udake pi abhijjamāne gacchati seyyathā pi paṭhaviyam', ākāse pi pallānkena kamati seyyathā pi pakkhī sakuṇo, ime pi candimasuriye evaṃ mahiddhike evaṃ mahānubhāve pāṇinā parimasati parimajjati, yāva Brahmālokā pi kāyena vasaṃ vatteṭṭi. *Viśu. 12. 683*

20 Ṭ Ayam - pi hi nāma Sāriputta Sunakkhattassa moghapurisassa mayi dhammanvayo na bhavissati: Iti pi so Bhagavā dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānūsikāya ubho sadde suṇāti/dibbe ca mānuse ca/ye dūre santike cāti. *Reb 558+ he sets his own terms*

4 Ṭ Ayam - pi hi nāma Sāriputta Sunakkhattassa moghapurisassa mayi dhammanvayo na bhavissati: Iti pi so Bhagavā parasattānam' parapuggalānam' cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti: sarāgam' vā cittaṃ sarāgam' cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vitarāgam' vā cittaṃ vitarāgam' cittaṃ ti pajānāti — pe — saṅkhittam' .., vikkhittam' .., mahaggatam' .., amahaggatam' .., sa-uttaram' .., anuttaram' .., samāhitam' .., aṣamāhitam' .., vimuttam' .., avimuttam' vā cittaṃ avimuttam' cittaṃ ti pajānāti. *71¹⁶⁻¹⁷ 8. 3425*

2.9 Ṭ Dasa kho pan' imāni Sāriputta Tathāgatassa Tathāgata-balāni yehi balehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabhaṇ' ṭhānam' paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādam' nadati, brahmacakkam' pavatṭeti, katamāni dasa Idha Sāriputta Tathāgato ṭhānaṃ - ca ṭhānato aṭṭhānaṃ - ca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtam' pajānāti. Yam' pi Sāriputta Tathāgato ṭhānaṃ - ca ṭhānato aṭṭhānaṃ - ca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtam' pajānāti, idam' pi Sāriputta Tathā- *J. 1. 1887/108 sethā - th. 2. 209 uttama - "not the state" J. om. 1. 31⁶*

Resumé of this at S. 303-306.

If we had a TAKKARASSA eva, to test the mendicant reproach lay in identifying the doing & that to the one who wish to obtain salvation & it !!

1. Can distinguish truth from falsehood;
2. Understands the laws of Karma;
3. The way to summum bonum;
4. Analyzes the world into its elements;
5. Understands various procedures of Karma Yoga;
6. " Thought & other means;
7. Knows how to transcend higher attainments
I. MULAPANNĀSAM. may be learned or desired;
8. Can remember former existences;

9. Has attained to divine eye;
10. Has belief & confidence from the āśāvas.

acquis. & Karma

leads to the summum bonum

various imitations -ness

J. 5, 205
paropariyattiy

gatassa Tathāgatabalaṃ hoti yaṃ balaṃ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhā-ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmaccakkaṃ pavatteti. / 2 Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato atitānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammaṃmādānānaṃ thānaso hetuso vipākaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yam-pi Sāriputta Tathāgato atitānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ pavatteti. / 3 Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato sabbatthagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yam-pi Sāriputta... pavatteti. / 4 Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato anekadhātu-nānādhātu-lokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yam-pi Sāriputta... pavatteti. / 5 Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikataṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yam-pi Sāriputta... pavatteti. / 6 Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yam-pi Sāriputta... pavatteti. / 7 Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato jhāna-vimokha-samādhi-samāpattinaṃ saṅkilesaṃ vodānaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yam-pi Sāriputta... pavatteti. / 8 Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathīdaṃ: ekam-pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo viṣatim-pi jātiyo timsam-pi jātiyo cattārisam-pi jātiyo paññāsam-pi jātiyo jātisatam-pi jātiṣaḥsam-pi jātiṣatasahassam-pi, aneke pi samvaṭṭakappe aneke pi vivaṭṭakappe aneke pi samvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe, amutr' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyaṇto, so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ, tatrāp' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyaṇto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti, iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Yam-pi Sāriputta... pavatteti. / 9 Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃanusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāti: ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā, vaciduccaritena s., manoduccaritena s., ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādīṭṭhikā micchādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa

bhedā param-maraṇā apāyāṃ duggatīṃ vinipātāṃ nira-
yam upapannā, ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena
samannāgatā, vacīsucaritena s., manosucaritena s., ariyānaṃ
anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā, sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te

5 kāyassa bhedā param-maraṇā sugatīṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upa-
pannā ti, iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusa-
kena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hine paṇīte su-
vaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pa-
jānāti. Yam-pi Sāriputta ... pavatteti. ¹¹⁰ Puna ca param

10 Sāriputta Tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayā, anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ
paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchi-
katvā upasampajja viharati. Yam-pi Sāriputta Tathāgato
āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭ-
ṭhe vā dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja

15 viharati, idam-pi Sāriputta Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalaṃ
hoṭi yaṃ balaṃ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṇ-ṭhānaṃ paṭi-
jānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

= 70-3

Imāni kho Sāriputta dasa Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalāni
yehi balehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabhaṇ-ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti,

20 parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti. Yo
kho maṃ Sāriputta evaṃ jānantaṃ evaṃ passantāṃ evaṃ
vadeyya: Na-tthi samaṇassa Gotamassa uttariṃ manussa-
dhammā alamariyañānadassanaviseso, takkapariyāhataṃ sa-
maṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti vīmaṃsānucaritaṃ sayāṃ-

25 paṭibhānaṃ-ti, taṃ Sāriputta vācaṃ appahāya, taṃ cittaṃ
appahāya, taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajitvā, yathābhataṃ nikkhitto
evaṃ niraye. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta bhikkhu silasampanno

Samādhisampanno paññāsampanno diṭṭhe va dhamme aññaṃ

30 āradheyya, evaṃsampadam-idam Sāriputta vadāmi: taṃ vā-
caṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissa-
jitvā yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

= añña =
R664/1374 n. 117
Mem 265
? 7. Am. 2000

Cattāri imāni Sāriputta Tathāgatassa vesārajāni yehi
vesārajjehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabhaṇ-ṭhānaṃ paṭi-
jānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti,

35 katamāni cattāri. Sammāsambuddhassa te paṭijānato ime
dhammā anabhisambuddhā ti, tatra vata maṃ samaṇo vā
brāhmaṇo vā devo vā Māro vā Brahmā vā koci vā lokasmiṃ

Of the properties of the
- make perfectly
knowing, these
things are not known

Two houses of Sarabudha in one place.

On this point

24 I admit as an Entree, admit that (entree) 4/7724 !!!
 upasankam (4 just this dhamma) Miln. 19/10/11. 52kaccāya
 pāhappoddhāra }

I see no reason for
 thinking that

saha dhammena paṭicodessatīti nimittam - etaṃ Sāriputta na samanupassāmi. Etam p' ahaṃ Sāriputta nimittam asamanupassanto khemappatto abhayappatto vesārajjappatto viharāmi.

< Khināsavassa te paṭijānato ime āsavā aparikkhīnā > ti, < tatra vata maṃ . . > na samanupassāmi. Etam p' ahaṃ viharāmi. < Ye kho pana te antarāyikā dhammā vuttā, te patisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyāti > tatra vata maṃ . . na samanupassāmi. Etam p' ahaṃ . . viharāmi. < Yassa kho pana atthāya dhammo desito, so na niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti > tatra vata maṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā devo vā Māro vā Brahmā vā koci vā lokasmiṃ saha dhammena paṭicodessatīti nimittam - etaṃ na samanupassāmi. Etam p' ahaṃ Sāriputta nimittam asamanupassanto khemappatto abhayappatto vesārajjappatto viharāmi.

Imāni kho Sāriputta cattāri Tathāgatassa vesārajjāni yehi pavatteti. Yo kho maṃ Sāriputta evaṃ jānantam evaṃ niraye.

Aṭṭha kho imā Sāriputta parisā, katamā aṭṭha: 'khattiyaparisā, brāhmaṇaparisā, gahapatiparisā, samanaparisā, Cātummahārājikaparisā, Tāvatisaparisā, Mārāparisā, Brahmaṇaparisā.

plumes into 152
 the enemy

Imā kho Sāriputta aṭṭha parisā. Imehi kho Sāriputta catuhi vesārajjehi samannāgato Tathāgato imā aṭṭha parisā upasaṅkamati ajjhogāhati. Abhijānāmi kho panāhaṃ Sāriputta anekasataṃ khattiyaparisāṃ upasaṅkamitā, tatra pi mayā

year of 1111/12
 Miln. 24/1/23

sannisinnapubbaṅ - c' eva, sallapitapubbaṅ - ca, sākacchā ca samāpajjitapubbā. < Tatra vata maṃ bhayaṃ vā sārājjam vā okkamissatīti > nimittam - etaṃ Sāriputta na samanupassāmi. Etam p' ahaṃ Sāriputta nimittam asamanupassanto khemappatto abhayappatto vesārajjappatto viharāmi. Abhijānāmi

kho panāhaṃ Sāriputta anekasataṃ brāhmaṇaparisāṃ - pe - gahapatiparisāṃ - samanaparisāṃ - Cātummahārājikaparisāṃ - Tāvatisaparisāṃ - Mārāparisāṃ - Brahmaṇaparisāṃ upasaṅkamitā, tatra pi mayā sannisinna-

pubbaṅ - c' eva, sallapitapubbaṅ - ca, sākacchā ca samāpajjitapubbā. Tatra vata maṃ bhayaṃ vā sārājjam vā okkamissatīti nimittam - etaṃ Sāriputta na samanupassāmi. Etam p' ahaṃ Sāriputta nimittam asamanupassanto khemappatto abhayappatto vesā-

just this enemy.
 Visu. 12.631

rājappatto viharāmi. Yo kho maṃ Sāriputta evaṃ jānantāṃ ... evaṃ niraye.

Catasso kho imā Sāriputta yoniyo, katamā catasso: aṇḍajā yoni, jalābujā yoni, saṃsedajā yoni, opapātikā yoni.

*Mem 268 a
without the even-
ness of parents*

- 9 | Katamā ca Sāriputta aṇḍajā yoni: Ye kho te Sāriputta sattā aṇḍakosaṃ abhinibbhijja jāyanti, ayaṃ vuccatī Sāriputta aṇḍajā yoni. | Katamā ca Sāriputta jalābujā yoni: Ye kho te Sāriputta sattā vatthikosāṃ abhinibbhijja jāyanti, ayaṃ vuccatī Sāriputta jalābujā yoni. | Katamā ca Sāriputta saṃsedajā yoni: Ye kho te Sāriputta sattā pūtimacche vā jāyanti pūtikunape vā pūtikummāse vā candanikāya vā oḷigalle vā jāyanti, ayaṃ vuccatī Sāriputta saṃsedajā yoni. | Katamā ca Sāriputta opapātikā yoni: Devā nerayikā, ekacce ca manussā, ekacce ca vinipātikā, ayaṃ vuccatī Sāriputta opapātikā yoni.

Imā kho Sāriputta catasso yoniyo. Yo kho maṃ Sāriputta evaṃ jānantāṃ ... evaṃ niraye.

Pañca kho imā Sāriputta gatiyo, katamā pañca: nirayo tiracchānāyoni pittivisayo manussā devā. 1 Nirayaṇ - cāhaṃ

- 20 | Sāriputta pajānāmi, nirayagāmiṇ - ca maggaṃ, nirayagāminiṇ - ca paṭipadaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca kāyassa bheda, param - marañā, apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, taṇ - ca pajānāmi. 2 Tiracchānāyoniṇ - cāhaṃ Sāriputta pajānāmi tiracchānāyonigāmiṇ - ca maggaṃ, tiracchānāyonigāminiṇ - ca paṭipadaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca kāyassa bheda param - marañā tiracchānāyonim upapajjati taṇ - ca pajānāmi. 3 Pittivisaṇ - cāhaṃ Sāriputta pajānāmi pittivisayagāmiṇ - ca maggaṃ pittivisayagāminiṇ - ca paṭipadaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca kāyassa bheda param - marañā pittivisayaṃ upapajjati taṇ - ca pajānāmi. 4 Manusse cāhaṃ Sāriputta pajānāmi manussalokagāmiṇ - ca maggaṃ manussalokagāminiṇ - ca paṭipadaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca kāyassa bheda param - marañā manussesu upapajjati taṇ - ca pajānāmi. 5 Deve cāhaṃ Sāriputta pajānāmi devalokagāmiṇ - ca maggaṃ devalokagāminiṇ - ca paṭipadaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca kāyassa bheda param - marañā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapajjati taṇ - ca pajānāmi. 6 Nibbānaṇ - cāhaṃ Sāriputta pajānāmi nibbānagāmiṇ - ca maggaṃ nibbānagā-

Mem 269 a

cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi
vitaccika, Visu. 21.159.

74

The pit & coal, S.L. 99 & 4.188. MŪLAPANNĀSAM.

miniñ-ca paṭipadam, yathāpaṭipanno ca āsavānañ khayā anā-savañ cetovimuttiñ paññāvimuttiñ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayañ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati tañ-ca pajānāmi.

Idhāhañ Sāriputta ekaccañ puggalañ evañ cetasā ceto

paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yañ puggalo paṭipanno, tathā ca iriyati, tañ-ca maggañ samārūḷho, yathā kāyassa bheda param-maraṇā apāyañ duggatiñ vinipātañ nirayañ upapajjis-satiti; tam-enañ passāmi aparena samayena dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena kāyassa bheda pa-

ram-maraṇā apāyañ duggatiñ vinipātañ nirayañ upapannañ

ekantaḍukkha tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyamānañ. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta āṅgārakāsu sādhipakopisā pūr' āṅgārañ vitac-
7436

cikānañ vitadhūmañ, atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammā-

bhitatto ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito ekāyana

maggena tam-eva āṅgārakāsuñ pañidhāya, tam-enañ cak-

khumā puriso disvā evañ vadeyya: Tathā 'yañ bhavañ pu-

riso paṭipanno, tathā ca iriyati, tañ-ca maggañ samārūḷho

yathā imañ yeva āṅgārakāsuñ āgamissatiti; tam-enañ pas-

seyya aparena samayena tassā āṅgārakāsuyā patitañ ekanta-

ḍukkha tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyamānañ; evañ-eva kho

ahañ Sāriputta idh' ekaccañ puggalañ evañ cetasā ceto

paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yañ puggalo paṭipanno tathā ca

iriyati tañ-ca maggañ samārūḷho yathā kāyassa bheda pa-

ram-maraṇā apāyañ duggatiñ vinipātañ nirayañ upa-

pajjissatiti; tam-enañ passāmi aparena samayena dibbena

cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena kāyassa bheda

param-maraṇā apāyañ duggatiñ vinipātañ nirayañ upapan-

nañ ekantaḍukkha tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyamānañ.

Idha panāhañ Sāriputta ekaccañ puggalañ evañ cetasā

ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yañ puggalo paṭipanno tathā

ca iriyati tañ-ca maggañ samārūḷho yathā kāyassa bheda

param-maraṇā tiracchānayañ upapajjissatiti; tam-enañ

passāmi aparena samayena dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena

atikkantamānusakena kāyassa bheda param-maraṇā tirac-

chānayañ upapannañ ḍukkha tippā kaṭukā vedanā vedi-

yamānañ. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta gūthakūpo sādhipakopisā

pūro gūthassa, atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto

idh' pit

*longing for
ab. gang in the air
at night*

*5 imp =
'later on'*

*deeper than a man
Resist
sat adhika-poriso*

ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito ekāyanena maggena tam-eva gūthakūpaṃ paṇidhāya, tam-enam cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Tathā 'yaṃ bhavaṃ puriso paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṃ-ca maggaṃ samārūḷho yathā imam yeva gūthakūpaṃ āgamissatīti; tam-enam passeyya aparena samayena tasmiṃ gūthakūpe patitaṃ dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyamānaṃ; evam-eva kho ahaṃ Sāriputta idh' ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ ... vediyamānaṃ.

!! over
ee lunda
Rukkhaposi: 42

Idhāhaṃ Sāriputta ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yaṃ puggalo ... param-maraṇā pittivisaṃ upapajjissatīti; tam-enam passāmi ... pittivisaṃ upapannaṃ dukkhabahulā vedanā vediyamānaṃ. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta rukkho visame bhūmibhāge jāto tanupattāpalāso kabacchāyo, atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto

ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito ekāyanena maggena tam-eva rukkhaṃ paṇidhāya, tam-enam cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Tathā 'yaṃ bhavaṃ puriso paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṃ-ca maggaṃ paṭipanno yathā imam yeva rukkhaṃ āgamissatīti; tam-enam passeyya aparena samayena tassa rukkhasa chāyāya nisinnaṃ vā nipannaṃ vā dukkhabahulā vedanā vediyamānaṃ; evam-eva kho ahaṃ Sāriputta idh' ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ ... vediyamānaṃ.

Idha paṇāhaṃ Sāriputta ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yaṃ puggalo ... param-maraṇā manussesu upapajjissatīti; tam-enam passāmi ... manussesu upapannaṃ sukhabahulā vedanā vediyamānaṃ. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta rukkho same bhūmibhāge jāto bahalappattāpalāso sandacchāyo, atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito ekāyanena

maggena tam-eva rukkhaṃ paṇidhāya, tam-enam cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Tathā 'yaṃ bhavaṃ puriso paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṃ-ca maggaṃ samārūḷho yathā imam yeva rukkhaṃ āgamissatīti; tam-enam passeyya aparena samayena tassa rukkhasa chāyāya nisinnaṃ vā nipannaṃ vā sukhabahulā vedanā vediyamānaṃ; evam-eva kho ahaṃ Sāriputta idh' ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ ... vediyamānaṃ.

6 Vestments (printed) 42 / up to 8000, = well colored?
 (see Museum, Part 20) look out & work in.
 For the rest of the things see P.T.J. 1887/166. G.A. 1.104, 137 a 106.383-4

7 } gonaka
 patika
 natalika

76 coverlets 4
 25
 25

MŪLAPANNĀSAM.

See D. cm. 1. 86-87

5

+ could
 patika, white woolen
 cloth
 pillows
 for head - feet

Idhāham Sāriputta ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yaṃ puggalo ... param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapajjissatīti; tam-enāṃ passāmi ... sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapannaṃ ekantasukhā vedanā vediyamānaṃ. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta pāsādo, tatr' assa kūṭā-gāraṃ ullittāvalittāṃ nivātaṃ phassitaggalaṃ pihitavāta-pānaṃ, tatr' assa pallāṅko gonakathato patikatthato paṭalikatthato kadaliṃṇigapavarapaccattharaṇo sa-uttaraṅghado ubhatolohitaṃ upadhāno, atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito ekāyānena maggena tam-eva pāsādaṃ paṇidhāya, tam-enāṃ cak-khumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Tathā 'yaṃ bhavaṃ puriso paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṅ-ca maggaṃ samārūḷho yathā imaṃ yeva pāsādaṃ āgamissatīti; tam-enāṃ passeyya aparena samayena tasmim pāsādē tasmim kūṭāgāre tasmim pallāṅke nisinnaṃ vā nipannaṃ vā ekantasukhā vedanā vediyamānaṃ; evam-eva kho ahaṃ Sāriputta idh' ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ ... vediyamānaṃ.

Idha paṇāhaṃ Sāriputta ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yaṃ puggalo paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṅ-ca maggaṃ samārūḷho yathā āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissatīti; tam-enāṃ passāmi aparena samayena āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantaṃ ekantasukhā vedanā vediyamānaṃ. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta pokkharāṇi acchodakā sātōdakā sītōdakā setakā sūpatitthā ramaṇiyā, avidūre c' assā tibbo vanasaṇḍo, atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito ekāyānena maggena tam-eva pokkharāṇiṃ paṇidhāya, tam-enāṃ cak-khumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Tathā 'yaṃ bhavaṃ puriso paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṅ-ca maggaṃ samārūḷho yathā imaṃ yeva pokkharāṇiṃ āgamissatīti; tam-enāṃ passeyya aparena samayena taṃ pokkharāṇiṃ ogāhitvā nahātvā ca pivivā ca sabbadarathakilamathaparilāhaṃ paṭippas-sambhetvā paccuttaritvā tasmim vanasaṇḍe nisinnaṃ vā

? 2500
 Kel. M. 12. W.
 acchodakāṃ!

24 1 marutam [kham] a reformer = abhijānāmi caris q. 72 24
 28 tapassi (तपस्वि) - ta hst. in (my) asceticism / had this thought
 30 cf. Rbb kato (194) made on purpose (udissa) [forme]? cf. vedhesa-
 thattan
 2 K. 1. 284

nipannaṃ vā ekantasukhā vedanā vediyamānaṃ; evaṃ - eva
 kho ahaṃ Sāriputta idh' ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasa
 ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yaṃ puggalo paṭipanno tathā
 ca iriyati taṃ - ca maggaṃ samārūho yathā āsavānaṃ khayā
 5 anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme
 sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissatīti; tam-
 enaṃ passāmi aparena samayena āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ
 cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ
 abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantaṃ ekantasukhā
 10 vedanā vediyamānaṃ.

Imā kho Sāriputta pañca gatiyo. Yo kho maṃ Sāriputta
 evaṃ jānantaṃ evaṃ passantaṃ evaṃ vadeyya: Na - tthi
 samaṇassa Gotamassa uttariṃ manussadhammā alamariya-
 nānadassanaviseso, takkariyāhataṃ samaṇo Gotamo dham-
 15 maṃ deseti vīmaṃsānucaritaṃ sayāmpaṭibhānaṃ - ti, - taṃ
 Sāriputta vācaṃ appahāya, taṃ cittaṃ appahāya, taṃ diṭṭhiṃ
 appaṭinissajitvā, yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. Sey-
 yathā pi Sāriputta bhikkhu silasampanno samādhisampanno
 paññāsampanno diṭṭhe va dhamme aññaṃ ārādheyya, evaṃ-
 20 sampadam - idaṃ Sāriputta vadāmi: taṃ vācaṃ appahāya
 taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajitvā yathā-
 bhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

Abhijānāmi kho pañāhaṃ Sāriputta caturāṅgasamānā-
 24 gataṃ brahmacariyaṃ caritā: ^{anu} tapassī sudam homi parama-
 25 tapassī, lūkhās - sudam homi paramalūkho, jegucchī sudam
 homi paramajegucchī, pavivittas - sudam homi parama-
 pavivitto. SMS. 2. 227 all explained!

28 Tatra - ssu me idaṃ Sāriputta tapassitāya hoti: acelako
 homi muttācāro hatthāpalekhano, na ehibhadantiko na tiṭṭha-
 30 30 bhadantiko, nābhihataṃ, na uddissakataṃ, na nimantaṇaṃ
 sādiyāmi; so na kumbhīmukhā patiganhāmi, na kaḷopimukhā
 patiganhāmi, na eḷakamantaraṃ na daṇḍamantaraṃ na mu-
 salamantaraṃ, na dvinnaṃ bhujjānānaṃ, na gabbhiniyā,
 na pāyamānāya, na purisantaragatāya, na saṅkittisu, na
 35 yattha sā upaṭṭhito hoti, na yattha makkhikā sandasanda-
 36 cārini, na macchaṃ na maṃsaṃ na suraṃ na merayaṃ na
 17 thusodakaṃ pivāmi. So ekāgāriko vā homi ekālopiko, dvā-

36 30 31 swarms (SWS)
 17 hush-water

28 there; I, of me there was this (experience) in asceticism
 78 in the temple
 (Karamon)

1. 137
 p. 15316
 Dupra 1. 166
 pag. 55
 SMS. 2. 227
 cup

8 JTS. 15/153

11 coarse cloth of hemp or other material (MS. 2. 230)
12 used for many (other) things (MS. 17. 248)

16 terdha - stha

24 1000000 + 1000000, accumulated (five 4 dots on top)

gāriko vā homi dvāloṇiko — sattāgāriko vā homi sattāloṇiko. Ekissā pi dattiyā yāpemi, dvihi pi dattihi yāpemi — sattahi pi dattihi yāpemi. Ehāhikam - pi āhāraṃ āhāremi, dvihi kam - pi āhāraṃ āhāremi — sattāhikam - pi āhāraṃ āhāremi. Iti evarūpaṃ addhamāsikam - pi pariyaṃphattaḥhojanānuyogaṃ - anuyutto viharāmi. So sākabhakkho vā homi, sāmāka bhakkho vā homi, nivārabhakkho ..., daddulabhakkho ..., hataḥbhakkho ..., kaṇabhakkho ..., ācāmbhakkho ..., piṇṇāka bhakkho ..., tiṇabhakkho ..., gomayabhakko vā homi; vana mūlaphalāhāro yāpemi pavattaphalabhojī. So sāṇāni pi dhāremi, masāṇāni pi dhāremi, chavadussāni pi dh., paṇi sukūlāni pi dh., tiriṭṭāni pi dh., ajinam - pi dh., ajinakkhi pam - pi dh., kusacīram - pi dh., vākacīram - pi dh., phalaka cīram - pi dh., kesakambalam - pi dh., vālakambalam - pi dh., ulūkapakkham - pi dhāremi. Kesamassuloḥcako pi homi ke samassuloḥcaṇānuyogaṃ - anuyutto, ubbhatthako pi homi āsana paṭikkhitto, ukkuṭiko pi homi ukkuṭikappadhānam - anuyutto, kaṇṭakāpassayiko pi homi kaṇṭakāpassaye seyyam kappemi, sāyatatiyakam - pi udakorohaṇānuyogaṃ - anuyutto viharāmi. Iti evarūpaṃ anekavihitam kāyassa ātāpanaparitāpanānuyogaṃ - anuyutto viharāmi. Idam su me Sāriputta tapassitāya hoti.

nom. acc. 79/19
rice? 79/21
Vin. 4. 341

MS. 2. 230

MS not vala
MS. 188/51
V. 1. 243

?

24 Tatra -ssu me idam Sāriputta lūkhasmiṃ hoti: neka vassaganikaṃ rajojallam kāye sannicitam hoti papaṭikajātam. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta tindukākhāṇu neka vassaganiko sannicito hoti papaṭikajāto, evam - eva -ssu me Sāriputta neka vassaganikaṃ rajojallam kāye sannicitam hoti papaṭikajātam. Tassa mayham Sāriputta na evam hoti: Aho vatāham imam rajojallam pāṇinā parimajjeyyam, aññe vā pana me imam rajojallam pāṇinā parimajjeyyun - ti. Evam - pi me Sāriputta na hoti. Idam su me Sāriputta lūkhasmiṃ hoti.

Tatra -ssu me idam Sāriputta jegucchismiṃ hoti: so kho aham Sāriputta sato va abhikkamāmi sato paṭikkamāmi, yāva udabindumhi pi me dayā paccupaṭṭhitā hoti: mā haṃ khuddake pāṇe visamagate saṅghātam āpādessan - ti. Idam su me Sāriputta jegucchismiṃ hoti.

Tatra -ssu me idam Sāriputta pavivittasmiṃ hoti: so

34 units compass from above came to me towards me - drop + water

MS. p. 111 2
MS. 188/51

kho ahañ Sāriputta aññatarān araññāyatanān ajjhogāhitvā viharāmi, yadā passāmi gopālakañ vā pasupālakañ vā tinahārakañ vā kaṭṭhahārakañ vā vanakammikañ vā, ^{from} vanena = Abl. vanān gahanānā gahanān ninnena ninnān thalena thalañ papatāmi, tam kissa hetu: mā mañ te addasañsu ahañ - ca mā te addasan - ti. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta araññako migo manusse divā vanena vanān gahanena gahanān ninnena ninnān thalena thalañ papatati, evam - eva kho ahañ Sāriputta yadā passāmi gopālakañ vā pasupālakañ vā tinahārakañ vā kaṭṭhahārakañ vā vanakammikañ vā, vanena vanān gahanena gahanān ninnena ninnān thalena thalañ papatāmi, tam kissa hetu: mā mañ te addasañsu ahañ - ca mā te addasan - ti. Idañ su me Sāriputta pavivittasmiñ hoti.

So kho ahañ Sāriputta ye te gotthā patthitagāvo apagata^{अपगत - zone} gopālakaṭṭha catukūṇḍiko upasañkamitvā, yañi tāni vacchakānān taruñakānān dhenupakānān gomayāni tāni sudān āhāremi. Yāva kivañ - ca me Sāriputta sakañ muttakarisān apariyādinnañ hoti, sakañ yeva sudān muttakarisān āhāremi. Idañ su me Sāriputta mahāvikaṭṭhahojanasmiñ hoti.

So kho ahañ Sāriputta aññatarān bhimsanakānān vanasañḍān ajjhogāhitvā viharāmi. Tatra sudān Sāriputta bhimsanakassa vanasañḍassa bhimsanakatasmiñ hoti: yo koci avitarāgo tam vanasañḍān pavisati yebhuyvena lomāni hañsanti. So kho ahañ Sāriputta yā tā rattiyō sītā hemantikā antaratthake himapātasamaye tathārūpāsu rattisu rattim abbhokāse viharāmi divā vanasañḍe, gimhānān pacchime māse divā abbhokāse viharāmi rattim vanasañḍe. Api - ssu mañ Sāriputta ayañ anacchariyā gāthā paṭi bhāsi pubbe assutapubbā: I.

So tatto so sīno, eko bhimsanake vane, ^{जतका प. 390 om!} 30 naggo na c' aggim - āsīno, esanāpasuto muniti. ^{सुत्तो}

So kho ahañ Sāriputta susāne seyyān kappemi chavatthikāni upadhāya. Api - ssu mañ Sāriputta gomāṇḍalā upasañkamitvā oṭṭhubhanti pi omuttenti pi, pañsukena okiranti pi, kannasotesu pi salākānān pavesenti. Na kho pañhān Sāriputta abhijānāmi tesu pāpakañ cittañ uppādetā. ^{सु. CHL} Idañ su me Sāriputta upekhāvihārasmiñ hoti.

22 There's the horrible wickedness in hottingness [om. = "ka-ḥḥḥḥḥḥ": "with elision & one t"]; or else read bhijjanekataṅga "change & pander" there is [the] (re. idam) that who so ever we.

10 potāṅka + 80 year) ASTHĀ plant (29 face down, four down)
or the potāṅka of a KĀLA (Kala) ?

13 part of the top place, so became my bottom
a śūdra camel's foot ?

14 water, steel, a round surface of water at bottom of well

80

This whole passage
is there reflected!

Mahāvastu
2.128

injur

see Lalita vistara, p. 319. I. MURĀNĀSĀN
Lafman 254

Santi kho pana Sāriputta ekē samanabrāhmaṇā evam-
vādino evamditthino: āhārena suddhīti; te evam āhaṃsu:
kolehi yāpemaṭi, te kolam - pi khādanti, kolacunṇam - pi khā-
danti, kolodakam - pi pivanti, anekavihitam - pi kolavikatiṃ
paribhuñjanti. Abhijānāmi kho panāham Sāriputta ekam ^{coll.}
yeva kolam āhāram āharitā. Siyā kho pana te Sāriputta
evam - assa: mahā nūna tena samayena kolo ahoṣīti. Na
kho pan' etaṃ Sāriputta evam daṭṭhabbam, tadā pi etaparamo ^{coll. sv.}
yeva kolo ahosi seyyathā pi etarahi. Tassa mayham Sāri-
putta ekam yeva kolam āhāram āhārayat' adhimattakasi-
nam patto kāyo hoti: seyyathā pi nāma āsītikapabbāni vā
kālapabbāni vā, evam - eva - ssu me aṅgapaccāṅgaṃi bhavanti
13 tāy' ev' appāhāratāya,; seyyathā pi nāma oṭṭhapadam evam-
eva - ssu me ānisadam hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya,; seyyathā
pi nāma vaṭṭanāvālī evam - eva - ssu me piṭṭhikaṅṭako unnatā-
vanato hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya,; seyyathā pi nāma jara-
sālāya gopānasiyo oluggaviluggā bhavanti evam - eva - ssu me
phāsuliyo oluggaviluggā bhavanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya,; sey-
14 yathā pi nāma gambhīre udapāne udakaṭārakā gambhīragatā
okkhāyikā dissanti evam - eva - ssu me akkhikūpesu akkhi-
tārakā gambhīragatā okkhāyikā dissanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya,;
seyyathā pi nāma tittakālābu āmakacchinno vātātapena sam-
puṭito hoti sammilāto evam - eva - ssu me sisacchavi sampuṭitā ^{Pa}
hoti sammilātā tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho aham Sāriputta: ^{Pa}
25 udaracchaviṃ parimasissāmiti piṭṭhikaṅṭakam yeva pari-
ganhāmi, piṭṭhikaṅṭakam parimasissāmiti udaracchaviṃ yeva pari-
ganhāmi, yāva - ssu me Sāriputta udaracchavi piṭṭhikaṅṭakam
allinā hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho aham Sāriputta:
30 vaccam vā muttam vā karissāmiti; tath' eva avakuṃjjo papa-
29 tāmi tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho aham Sāriputta tam - eva
kāyam assāsento paṇinā gattāni anomajjāmi, tassa mayham
Sāriputta paṇinā gattāni anomajjato pūtimulāni lomāni kā-
yasmā papatanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya.

10
Mhura. 1.1285
ASTHĀ
Lafman 254 17
coll. 2064

Foucaux p. 220 15
Lafman 254 12

Paṇa Kṣāya
Lafman 254 12

Lafman 254 21

Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke samanabrāhmaṇā evam-
vādino evamditthino: āhārena suddhīti; te evam āhaṃsu:
muggehi yāpema - pe - tilehi yāpema - taṇḍulehi yāpe-
māti, te taṇḍulam - pi khādanti, taṇḍulacunṇam - pi khādanti,

Lafman 254 21

emacictā

Statue of Buddha (Sambhava): soon present, Jt.
S.XV. 144 (1890).

taṇḍulodakam - pi pivanti, anekavihitam - pi taṇḍulavikatim
 paribhuñjanti. Abhijānāmi kho panāham Sāriputta ekam yeva
 taṇḍulam āhāram āharitā. Siyā kho pana te Sāriputta evam-
 5 assa : mahā nūna tena samayena taṇḍulo ahoṣīti. Na kho pan'
 etam Sāriputta evam daṭṭhabbam, tadā pi etaparamo yeva
 taṇḍulo ahoṣi seyyathā pi etarahi. Tassa mayham Sāriputta
 ekam yeva taṇḍulam āhāram āhārayato adhimattakasimānam
 patto kāyo hoti: seyyathā pi nāma āsitikapabbāni vā kālā-
 10 pabbāni vā evam - eva - ssu me aṅgapaccaṅgāni bhavanti tāy'
ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma oṭṭhapadam evam - eva - ssu
me ānisadam hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma
vaṭṭanāvāḷi evam - eva - ssu me piṭṭhikaṇṭako unnatāvanato *scratched,*
hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma jarasālāya go-
pānasiyo oluggaviluggā bhavanti evam - eva - ssu me phāsuliyo
 15 oluggaviluggā bhavanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma
gambhīre udapāne udakatārakā gambhiragatā okkhāyikā dis-
santi evam - eva - ssu me akkhikūpesu akkhitarākā gambhīra-
gatā okkhāyikā dissanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi *lemma 254¹²*
nāma tittakālābu āmakacchinno vātātapena sampuṭito hoti
 20 sammilāto evam - eva - ssu me sīsacchavi sampuṭitā hoti sam-
milatā tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho aham Sāriputta: uda-
racchaviṃ parimasissāmiti piṭṭhikaṇṭakam yeva parigaṇhāmi,
piṭṭhikaṇṭakam parimasissāmiti udaracchaviṃ yeva parigaṇ-
 25 hāmi, yāva - ssu me Sāriputta udaracchavi piṭṭhikaṇṭakam
allinā hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho aham Sāriputta:
vaccam vā muttam vā karissāmiti tath' eva avakuḷo papa-
tāmi tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho aham Sāriputta tam-
eva kāyam assāsento paṇinā gattāni anomajjāmi, tassa may-
 30 ham Sāriputta paṇinā gattāni anomajjato pūtimulāni lomāni
kāyasmā papatanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. Tāya pi kho aham
Sāriputta iriyāya, tāya paṭipadāya, tāya dukkaṅkārīkāya, nāj-
jhagamam uttarim manussadhammā alamariyaṇānadassana-
visesam, tam kissa hetu: imissā yeva ariyāya paññāya ana- *he means I had not attended to*
dhigamā, yā 'yam ariyā paññā adhigatā, ariyā niyyānikā, niy- *that called wisdom,*
yāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāya. *wh. ex. wisdom of*

Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke s. e. e.: saṃsārena sud-
 dhiti. Na kho pana so Sāriputta saṃsāro sulabharūpo yo mayā

1 There isn't any transmission because we attend to that haven't already previously run thro on the way, except the Pure-dot 205

27 Abb Macchima vayas ampp. 54.

1 / asamsaritamapubbo iminā dighena addhunā, aññatra Suddhāvāsehi devehi; Suddhāvāse cāham Sāriputta deve samsareyyam, na - y - imam lokam punar-āgaccheyyam. (Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke s. e. e.: upapattiyā suddhiti. Na kho pana sā Sāriputta upapatti sulabharūpā yā mayā anupapannapubbā iminā dighena addhunā, aññatra Suddhāvāsehi devehi; Suddhāvāse cāham Sāriputta deve upapajjeyyam, na - y - imam lokam punar-āgaccheyyam. (Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke s. e. e.: āvāsena suddhiti. Na kho pana so Sāriputta āvāso sulabharūpo yo mayā anāvutthapubbo iminā dighena addhunā, aññatra Suddhāvāsehi devehi; Suddhāvāse cāham Sāriputta deve vaseyyam, na - y - imam lokam punar-āgaccheyyam. (Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke s. e. e.: Yaññena suddhiti. Na kho pana so Sāriputta yañño sulabharūpo yo mayā ayitthapubbo iminā dighena addhunā, tañ-ca kho raññā vā satā khattiyena muddhāvasittena, brāhmaṇena vā mahāsālena. (Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke s. e. e.: aggiparicariyāya suddhiti. Na kho pana so Sāriputta aggi sulabharūpo yo mayā aparicinnapubbo iminā dighena addhunā, tañ-ca kho raññā vā satā khattiyena muddhāvasittena, brāhmaṇena vā mahāsālena.

Expect āvas 576 end

that kāra tāra

who Mānābhāra

ORL 10.

22 Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke samanabrāhmaṇā evamvādino evamditthino: yāvad-eva paramena paññāveyyattiyena samannāgato hoti yuvā susu kālakeso bhadrena yobbanena samannāgato pathamena vayasā, tāvad-eva paramena paññāveyyattiyena samannāgato hoti; yato ca kho ayam bhavam puriso jinno 25 hoti uddho mahallako addhagato vayo anuppatto, asitiko vā navutiko vā vassasatiko vā jātiyā, atha tamhā paññāveyyattiyā parihāyati. Na kho pan' etaṃ Sāriputta evam daṭṭhabbam. 27 Aham kho pana Sāriputta etarahi jinno uddho mahallako addhagato vayo anuppatto, asitiko me vayo vattati. Idha me assu Sāriputta cattāro sāvakā vassasatāyukā vassasatajivino paramāya satiyā ca gatiyā ca dhitiyā ca samannāgatā paramena ca paññāveyyattiyena; seyyathā pi Sāriputta 30 dalhadhamme dhanuggaho sikkhito katahattho kaṭṭupāsano lāhukena asanena appakasiren' eva tīriyam tālapchāyam atipāteyya, evam adhimattasatimanto evam adhimattagatimanto

D.P. 1004

manipulna 220000 1/2m ren

p. 60 note
D. Pali. =
dalha-shanva-s
4. 222. 272 Shammantā

Kita-kata, kitpul 111.
12 120000 (OR)!

who have
the same

evam adhimattadhitimanto evam paramena paññāveyyattiyena samannāgatā. Te mam catunnam satipaṭṭhānānam upādāy' upādāya pañham puccheyyūṃ, putṭho putṭho cāham tesam byākareyyam, byākatañ - ca me byākatato dhāreyyūṃ, na ca mam dutiyakam uttariṃ paripuccheyyūṃ, aññatra asita-pīta-khāyita-sāyitā, aññatra uccārapassāvakkammā, aññatra niddā-kilamathapaṭivindanā. Apariyādinṇā yev' assa Sāriputta Tathāgatassa dhammaḍesana, apariyādinṇam yev' assa Tathāgatassa dhammapadabyañjanam, apariyādinṇam yev' assa Tathāgatassa pañhapatibhānam, atha me te cattāro sāvakā vassasatāyukā vassasatajīvano, vassasatassa accayena kālam kareyyūṃ. Mañcakena ce pi mam Sāriputta pariharissatha n' ev' atthi Tathāgatassa paññāveyyattiyassa aññathattam. Yam kho tam Sāriputta sammā vadamāno vadeyya: asam-mohadhammo satto loka uppanno bahujanahitāya bahujana-sukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanu-sānan - ti, mam - eva tam sammā vadamāno vadeyya: asam-mohadhammo ... devamanussānan - ti.

fl. R. 66827 +
hey. wit

virtually =
'before' they'd die
before / present

if one cd say it
any body ...

him the one of whom
one cd. say it

arranged in pi. 16. 20
R. 66's 11 + 17 p. 16
p. 2

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Nāgasamālo Bhagavato piṭṭhito ṭhito hoti Bhagavantam vijayamāno. Atha kho āyasmā Nāgasamālo Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Acchariyam bhante, abbhutam bhante, api ca me bhante imam dhammapariyāyam sutvā lomāni haṭṭhāni. Konāmo ayam bhante dhammapariyāyo ti. — Tasmātiha tvam Nāgasamāla imam dhammapariyāyam Lomahamsanapariyāyo t' eva nam dhārehi.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanō āyasmā Nāgasamālo Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinanditi.

13. Cited, Jh. cm. 1. 67

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvattihiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram

ādāya Sāvattihim piṇḍāya pāvisimsu. Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnam etad-ahosi: Atippago kho tāva Sāvattiyam piṇḍāya caritum, yan-nūna mayam yen' aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam ārāmo ten' upasaṅkameyyāmāti. Atha kho te bhikkhū yen' aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam ārāmo ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhim sammodimsu, sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā etad-avocum: Samaṇo āvuso Gotamo kāmānam pariññaṃ paññāpeti, mayam-pi kāmānam pariññaṃ paññāpema; samaṇo āvuso Gotamo rūpānam pariññaṃ paññāpeti, mayam-pi rūpānam pariññaṃ paññāpema; samaṇo āvuso Gotamo vedanānam pariññaṃ paññāpeti, mayam-pi vedanānam pariññaṃ paññāpema; idha no āvuso ko viseso ko adhippāyo kiṃ nānākaraṇam samanassa vā Gotamassa ambhākaṃ vā, yadidaṃ dhamma-desanāya vā dhamma-desanaṃ anusāsaniyā vā anusāsaniṃ - ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam bhāsitaṃ n' eva abhinandimsu na paṭikkosimsu, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā utthāy' āsanā pakkamimsu: Bhagavato santike etassa bhāsitaṃ atthaṃ ājānissāmāti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū Sāvattiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭhāntā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etad-avocum: Idha mayam bhante pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya Sāvattihim piṇḍāya pāvisimha, tesam no bhante ambhākaṃ etad-ahosi: Atippago kho tāva Sāvattiyam piṇḍāya caritum, yan-nūna mayam yen' aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam ārāmo ten' upasaṅkameyyāmāti. Atha kho mayam bhante yen' aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam ārāmo ten' upasaṅkamimha, upasaṅkamitvā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhim sammodimha, sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisidimha. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho bhante te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā amhe etad-avocum: Samaṇo āvuso Gotamo kāmānam pariññaṃ paññāpeti, mayam-pi kāmānam pariññaṃ

17 What is the difference ^{either} between the teaching & the religion in the early period
or the instruction in the instruction? 181.

16
na sampāyissanti = ? cm. v.
mom 283

Nine questions:

Kāma {
āśāva
āśāva
nissaraṇa
rūpa
vedanā

paññāpema; samaṇo āvuso Gotamo rūpānaṃ p. p., mayam-
pi rūpānaṃ p. p., samaṇo āvuso Gotamo vedanānaṃ p. p.,
mayam-pi vedanānaṃ p. p.; idha no āvuso ko viseso ko adhip-
pāyo kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ samaṇassa vā Gotamassa ambhākaṃ
vā, yadidaṃ dhammadesanāya vā dhammadesanaṃ anusāsa-
niyā vā anasāsanin-ti. Atha kho mayam bhante tesam
aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ bhāsitaṃ n' eva abhinan-
dimha na paṭikkosimha, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā utthāy'
āsanā pakkamimha: Bhagavato santike etassa bhāsitassa at-
thaṃ ājānissāmāti.

| | | |
|---|----|----|
| 1 | 85 | 26 |
| 2 | 85 | 20 |
| 3 | 87 | 29 |
| 4 | 88 | 6 |
| 5 | 88 | 14 |
| 6 | 89 | 22 |
| 7 | 89 | 32 |
| 8 | 90 | 15 |
| 9 | 90 | 18 |

Evamvādino bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evam-
assu vacaniyā: Ko pan' āvuso kāmānaṃ assādo ko ādinavo
kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ, ko rūpānaṃ assādo ko ādinavo kiṃ nissa-
raṇaṃ, ko vedanānaṃ assādo ko ādinavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ-ti.
Evam putthā bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā na c' eva
sampāyissanti/uttariṃ-ca vighātaṃ apajjissanti, tam kissa
hetu: yathā tam bhikkhave avisayasmiṃ. Nāhan-tam bhik-
khave passāmi sādēvake loke samārake sabrahmaṃke sassa-
maṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sādēvamanussāya, yo imesaṃ pañ-
hānaṃ veyyākaraṇena cittaṃ ārādheyya aññatra Tathāgatena
vā, Tathāgatasāvakena vā ito vā pana sutvā.

Nine questions

mem 283

as there is a non-fict, it's not
4 that line

Ko ca bhikkhave kāmānaṃ assādo: Pañc' ime bhik-
khave kāmāguṇā, katame pañca: cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā itthā
kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā, sotaviñ-
ñeyyā saddā — pe — ghānaviññeyyā gandhā — jivhaviññeyyā
rasā — kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā itthā kantā manāpā piya-
rūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca
kāmāguṇā. Yaṃ kho bhikkhave ime pañca kāmāguṇe pa-
ṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ kāmānaṃ assādo.

of D.1.135 c

Cited, Oh. cm.

1. 676 } 185 30
Repeated p. 88
p. 42

Ko ca bhikkhave kāmānaṃ ādinavo: Idha bhikkhave
kulaputto yena sippatthānena jivikaṃ kappeti, yadi muddāya
yadi gaṇanāya yadi saṅkhānena yadi kasiyā yadi vanijjāya
yadi gorakkhena yadi issatthena yadi rājaporisena yadi sip-
paññatarena, sītassa purakkhato unhassa purakkhato, daṃsa-
makasa-vātātapa-sirīmsapasamphassehi rissamāno, khuppi-
pāsāya miyamāno, ayam-pi bhikkhave kāmānaṃ ādinavo
sanditthiko dukkhakkhandho kāmāhetu kāmānidānaṃ kāmā-

viyati
etc.

31 (count. in the first R.D. J.B.D. 22-2 of D.1.11. 4
32 jumping up page 42.

dhikaraṇaṃ kāmānaṃ - eva hetu. Tassa ce bhikkhave kula-
puttassa evaṃ uttāhato ghaṭato vāyamato te bhogā nābhi-
nipphajjanti, so socati kilamati paridevati, urattālim kandati,
sammohaṃ āpajjati: moghaṃ vata me uttānaṃ, aphalo vata

Miln. 113
Wh. 2 4?

5 me vāyāmo ti. Ayam - pi bhikkhave k. ā. sandiṭṭhiko ...
kāmānaṃ - eva hetu. Tassa ce bhikkhave kulaputtassa evaṃ
uttāhato ghaṭato vāyamato te bhogā abhinipphajjanti, so
tesaṃ bhogaṇaṃ ārakkhād^{hikaraṇaṃ} dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ
paṭisaṃvedeti < kinti me bhoge n' eva rājāno hareyyuṃ na

offic. text

10 corā hareyyuṃ na aggi daheyya na udakaṃ vaheyya na ap-
piyā dāyādā hareyyuṃ ti. Tassa evaṃ ārakkhato gopayato
te bhoge rājāno vā haranti corā vā haranti aggi vā dahati
udakaṃ vā vahati appiyā vā dāyādā haranti. So socati kila-
mati paridevati. urattālim kandati. sammohaṃ āpajjati:

cm. (2537)
= amhā. ken

15 yam - pi me ahosi tam - pi (no) na - tthiti. Ayam - pi bhik-
khave k. ā. sandiṭṭhiko ... kāmānaṃ - eva hetu. Puna ca
paraṃ bhikkhave kāmānaṃ kāmānaṃ kāmānaṃ kāmānaṃ kāmānaṃ
kāmānaṃ - eva hetu rājāno pi rājūhi vivadanti, khattiyā pi
khattiyehi v., brāhmaṇā pi brāhmaṇehi v., gahapati pi gaha-
patihi vivadanti, mātā pi puttana vivadati, putto pi mātārā

20 v., pitā pi puttana v., putto pi pitarā v., bhātā pi bhātārā v.,
bhātā pi bhaginiyā v., bhagini pi bhātārā v., sahāyo pi sa-
hāyena vivadati. Te tattha kalaha-viggaha-vivādam - āpannā
ānāmaṇṇaṃ pāṇihi pi upakkamanti, leḍḍūhi pi u., danḍehi

25 pi u., satthehi pi upakkamanti; te tattha maraṇam - pi ni-
gacchanti maraṇamattam - pi dukkhaṃ. Ayam - pi bhikkhave
85²⁶ k. ā. sandiṭṭhiko ... kāmānaṃ - eva hetu. Puna ca paraṃ
bhikkhave kāmānaṃ k. k. kāmānaṃ - eva hetu asicammaṃ
gahetvā, dhanukalāpaṃ sannayhitvā, ubhatdviyūlhaṃ saṅgāmaṃ
pakkhandanti, ususu pi khippamānesu sattisu pi khippamānesu

30 pakkhandanti, ususu pi khippamānesu sattisu pi khippamānesu
35 asisu pi vijjotalantesu; te tattha usūhi pi vijjhanti, sattiya
pi vijjhanti, asinā pi sīsaṃ chindanti, te tattha maraṇam - pi
nigacchanti maraṇamattam - pi dukkhaṃ. Ayam - pi bhik-
khave k. ā. sandiṭṭhiko ... kāmānaṃ - eva hetu. Puna ca

40 param bhikkhave kāmānaṃ k. k. kāmānaṃ - eva hetu asi-
cammaṃ gahetvā dhanukalāpaṃ sannayhitvā addāvalepanā
upakāriyo pakkhandanti ususu pi khippamānesu sattisu pi

2 of. 87¹

Andre

1/10/1901 text 013
upakāriyo

7 sandhy = share sandhy em. (D. em 154) D.A. 52 c. Demal.
 7 The do (to) think
 8 stand on the (road) path of them that come - so
 as to be from D. em.

86²¹

khippamānāsu asisu pi vijjotalantesu; te tattha usūhi pi vij-
 jhanti sattiyā pi vijjhanti pakkatthiyā pi ^{to be}osīncanti abhivag-
 gena pi omaddanti asinā pi sisam chindanti; te tattha ma-
 raṇam - pi nigacchanti maraṇamattam - pi dukkham. Ayam

pakkatthi?
 with sand KEN 9
 abhivaga?
 Pāṭha KEN 9

pi bhikkhave k. ā. sandiṭṭhiko ... kāmānam - eva hetu. Puna
 ca paraṃ bhikkhave kāmāhetu k. k. kāmānam - eva hetu san-
 7 dhim - pi chindanti, nillopaṃ - pi haranti, ekāgārikam - pi ka-
 199 fronti, paripantho pi tiṭṭhanti, paradāram - pi gacchanti; tam-
 enaṃ rājāno gahevā vividhā kammakaraṇā karonti: ~~kasāhi~~

very large (actuals)
 cent 47 1500
 Miln. 197, 290, 358

pi tālenti, vettehi pi tālenti, addhadandakehi pi tālenti.
 hattham - pi chindanti, pādānam - pi ch., hatthapādānam - pi ch.,
 kaṇṇam - pi ch., nāsānam - pi ch., kaṇṇanāsānam - pi chindanti.

St. 1. 47 (very large)
 Pāṭha 3).

bilāngathālikam - pi karonti, saṅkhamundikam - pi k., Bā-
 hūmukham - pi k., jotimālikam - pi k., hatthapajotikam - pi k.,

Warren, Buddhism
 p. 439 !!!

erakavattikam - pi k., cīrakavāsikam - pi k., eṇeyyakam - pi k.,
 baḷisamānsikam - pi k., kahāpaṇakam - pi k., khārāpatacchi-
 kam - pi k., palighaparivattikam - pi k., palālapīṭhākam - pi

apa - taed 27

karonti, tattena pi telehā osīncanti, sunakhehi pi khādāpentī,
 jivantam - pi sūle uttāsenti, asinā pi sisam chindanti; te

CRL W.

20 tattha maraṇam - pi nigacchanti maraṇamattam - pi dukkham.

Ayam - pi bhikkhave k. ā. sandiṭṭhiko ... kāmānam - eva
 hetu. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave kāmāhetu kāmānidānaṃ
 kāmādhikaraṇaṃ kāmānam - eva hetu kāyena duccaritaṃ ca-
 ranti, vācāya d. c., manasā d. c.; te kāyena duccaritaṃ ca-
 25 ritvā vācāya d. c. manasā d. c. kāyassa bhedā param - maraṇā
 apāyaṃ duggatim vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti. Ayam
 bhikkhave kāmānam ādinavo samparāyiko dukkhakkhandho
 kāmāhetu kāmānidānaṃ kāmādhikaraṇaṃ kāmānam - eva hetu.

Kiṃ - ca bhikkhave kāmānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ: Yo kho bhik-
 30 khave kāmesu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ
 kāmānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ.

Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ
 kāmānaṃ assādaṃ - ca assādato, ādinavaṃ - ca ādinavato, nissa-
 ranaṃ - ca nissaranato, yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānanti, te vata
 35 35 sāmānaṃ vā kāme pariyaṇissanti, paraṃ vā tathattāya samā-
 dapessanti, yathāpatipanno kāme pariyaṇissatīti, n' etaṃ thā-
 naṃ vijjati. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā

35 that they do not understand exactly but
 or (not + it) were another to the walk upon that part of where he will
 understand them

10 the highest bright level (beauty (Venus))
19 W- a freckle-struck - boy

vā evaṃ kāmānaṃ assādaṃ assādato ādinavaṃ - ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ - ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te vata sāmāṃ vā kāme pari jānissanti paramā vā tathattāya samādapessanti yathāpaṭipanno kāme pari jānissatīti tñānam etam vijjati.

10 10 Ko ca bhikkhave rūpānaṃ assādo: Seyyathā pi bhikkhave khattiyakaṇṇā vā brāhmaṇakaṇṇā vā gahapatikaṇṇā vā, pannarasavassuddesikā vā, soḷasavassuddesikā vā, nāti-dighā nātirassā, nātikisā nātiṭhūlā, nātikālī na accodātā, paramā sā bhikkhave tasmim samaye subhā vaṇṇanibhā ti. — Evam - bhante. — Yam kho bhikkhave subhaṃ vaṇṇanibhaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ rūpānaṃ assādo.

At same [text] (tam - eva bhaginim passeyya aparena samayena asītikaṃ vā navutikaṃ vā vassasatikaṃ vā jātiyā, jīṇaṃ gopānasivaṅkaṃ bhoggam daṇḍaparāyanam pavedhamānaṃ gacchantiṃ, āturaṃ gatayobhanaṃ khaṇḍadantiṃ palitakesiṃ vilūnaṃ khalitaṃ valinaṃ tilakāhatagattim, tam kim - maññaṭha bhikkhave: yā purimā subhā vaṇṇanibhā sā antarahitā, ādinavo pātubhūto ti. — Evam - bhante. — Ayam - pi bhikkhave rūpānaṃ ādinavo. || Puna ca paramā bhikkhave tam - eva bhaginim passeyya ābādhikam dukkhitaṃ bāhagilānaṃ, sake muttakariṣe palipannaṃ, semānaṃ, aññehi vuṭṭhāpiyamānaṃ, aññehi samvesiyamānaṃ, tam kim - maññaṭha bhikkhave: yā purimā subhā vaṇṇanibhā sā antarahitā, ādinavo pātubhūto ti. — Evam - bhante. — Ayam - pi bhikkhave rūpānaṃ ādinavo. || Puna ca paramā bhikkhave tam - eva bhaginim passeyya, sariraṃ sīvathikāya chadditaṃ ekāhamataṃ vā dvīhamataṃ vā tihamataṃ vā, uddhumātakaṃ vinilakaṃ vipubbakajātaṃ, tam kim - maññaṭha bhikkhave: yā purimā subhā vaṇṇanibhā sā antarahitā, ādinavo pātubhūto ti. — Evam - bhante. — Ayam - pi bhikkhave rūpānaṃ ādinavo. Puna ca paramā bhikkhave tam - eva bhaginim passeyya, sariraṃ sīvathikāya chadditaṃ, kākehi vā khajjamānaṃ, kulalehi vā kh., giṃjhehi vā kh., supānehi vā kh., sigālehi vā kh., vividhehi vā pānakajātehi khajjamānaṃ; tam kim - maññaṭha

bhikkhave: yā purimā subhā vaṇṇanibhā sā antarahitā, ādinavo pātubhūto ti. — Evam bhante. — Ayam pi bhikkhave rūpānaṃ ādinavo. Puna ca param bhikkhave tam eva bhaginiṃ passeyya, sarīraṃ sīvathikāya chadditaṃ aṭṭhika-
 5 saṅkhalikam samamsalohitam nahārusambandham, — aṭṭhika-
 saṅkhalikam nimamsalohitamakkhitaṃ nahārusambandham, —
 aṭṭhikasāṅkhalikam apagatasamsalohitam nahārusambandham,
 — aṭṭhikāni apagatasambandhāni disāvidisā vikkhittāni. aññena
 hatthattikam aññena pādattikam aññena jaṅghattikam
 10 aññena ūratthikam aññena kaṭattikam aññena piṭṭhikaṅṅa-
 kam aññena sisakataḥam; tam kim-maññatha bhikkhave:
 yā purimā subhā vaṇṇanibhā sā antarahitā, ādinavo pātu-
 bhūto ti. — Evam bhante. — Ayam pi bhikkhave rūpānaṃ
 ādinavo. Puna ca param bhikkhave tam eva bhaginiṃ pas-
 15 seyya, sarīraṃ sīvathikāya chadditaṃ. aṭṭhikāni setāni saṅ-
 khayannūpanibhāni, — aṭṭhikāni puñjakitāni terovassikāni, —
 aṭṭhikāni pūtīni cunṇakajātāni; tam kim-maññatha bhik-
 khave: yā purimā subhā vaṇṇanibhā sā antarahitā, ādinavo
 pātubhūto ti. — Evam bhante. — Ayam pi bhikkhave rū-
 20 pānaṃ ādinavo.

Kiṃ ca bhikkhave rūpānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ: Yo bhikkhave rūpesu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ rūpānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ.

Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ
 25 rūpānaṃ assādaṃ ca assādato ādinavaṃ ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ na ppajānanti, te vata sāmāṃ vā rūpe parijānissanti param vā tathattāya samādapessanti yathāpaṭipanno rūpe parijānissatīti n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā
 30 evaṃ rūpānaṃ ... yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti ... ṭhānaṃ etaṃ vijjati.

Ko ca bhikkhave vedanānaṃ assādo: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkam savicāraṃ vivekajam pītisukham paṭhamam jhānaṃ
 35 upasampajja viharati. Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicc' eva ... upasampajja viharati, n' eva tasmim samaye attabyābādhāya ceteti na parabyābādhāya ceteti na ubhaya-

byābādhāya ceteti, abyābajjham yeva tasmim samaye vedanānam vedeti. Abyābajjhaparamāham bhikkhave vedanānam assādam vadāmi. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu vitakka-vicārānam vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvam avitakkaṃ avicāram samādhijam pītisukhaṃ dutiyam jhānam — tatiyam jhānam — catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati. Yasmim samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu, sukhasa ca pahānā, dukkhassa ca pahānā, pubbe va somanassa domanasānam atthagamā, adukkham asukham upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati, n' eva, tasmim samaye attabyābādhāya ceteti na parabyābādhāya ceteti na ubhayabyābādhāya ceteti, abyābajjham yeva tasmim samaye vedanānam vedeti. Abyābajjhaparamāham bhikkhave vedanānam assādam vadāmi.

5 Ko ca bhikkhave vedanānam ādinavo: Yam bhikkhave vedanā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāma dhammā, ayaṃ vedanānam ādinavo.

20 Kiñ ca bhikkhave vedanānam nissaraṇam: Yo bhikkhave vedanāsu chandarāga vinayo chandarāga ppahānam, idam vedanānam nissaraṇam.

25 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanānam assādaṃ ca assādato ādinavaṃ ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ na ppajānanti, te vata sāmaṃ vā vedanā pariṇānissanti, param vā tathattāya samādapessanti yathāpaṭipanno vedanā pariṇānissatīti n' etaṃ thānam vijjati. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanānam assādaṃ ca assādato ādinavaṃ ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te vata sāmaṃ vā vedanā pariṇānissanti param vā tathattāya samādapessanti yathāpaṭipanno vedanā pariṇānissatīti thānam etaṃ vijjatīti.

30 Idam avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun ti.

14.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. Atha kho Mahānāmo Sakko yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Mahānāmo Sakko Bhagavantam etad-

avoca: Digharattāham bhante Bhagavatā evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi: Lobho cittassa upakkilesa, doso cittassa upakkilesa, moho cittassa upakkilesa ti. Evaṃ cāham bhante Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi: Lobho cittassa upak-

10 kilesa, doso c. u., moho c. u. ti, ^{and yet} atha ca pana me ekadā lobhadhammā pi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, dosadhammā pi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, mohadhammā pi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti. Tassa mayham bhante evaṃ hoti: So su nāma me dhammo ajjhattaṃ appahīno, yena me ekadā lobhadhammā pi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, dosadhammā pi c. p. tiṭṭhanti, mohadhammā pi c. p. tiṭṭhanti.

So eva kho te Mahānāma dhammo ajjhattaṃ appahīno, yena te ekadā lobhadhammā pi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, dosadhammā pi c. p. tiṭṭhanti, mohadhammā pi c. p. tiṭṭhanti.

20 So ca hi te Mahānāma dhammo ajjhattaṃ pahīno abhaviṣṣa, na tvaṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvaseyyāsi, na kāme paribhuñjeyyāsi. Yasmā ca kho te Mahānāma so eva dhammo ajjhattaṃ appahīno, tasmā tvaṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasasi, kāme paribhuñjasi.

25 Appassādā kāma bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo' tiṭṭhi ce pi Mahānāma ariyasāvakaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ hoti, so ca aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ nādhigacchati aññaṃ vā tato santataraṃ, atha kho so n' eva tāva anāvattī kāmesu hoti. Yato ca kho Mahānāma ariyasāvakaṃ:

30 appassādā kāma bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ hoti, so ca aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ adhigacchati aññaṃ - ca tato santataraṃ, atha kho so anāvattī kāmesu hoti. Mayham - pi kho

take moment 4
CAL 14.

U.S.A. 22. 94

Thama replies

M. & ānāda
(not 22.94)

aries on 14
"14"

Mahānāma pubbe va sambodhā anabbhisambuddhassa bodhi-sattass' eva sato: appassādā kāmā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ ahoṣi, so ca aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ nājjhagamaṃ aññaṃ vā tato santataraṃ, atha khvāhaṃ n' eva tāva anāvattī kāmesu paccaññāsim. Yato ca kho me Mahānāma: appassādā kāmā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ ahoṣi, so ca aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ ajjhagamaṃ aññaṃ-ca tato santataraṃ, athāhaṃ anāvattī kāmesu paccaññāsim.

— Ko ca Mahānāma kāmānaṃ assādo: Pañc' ime Mahānāma kāmagaṇā, katame pañca: cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā itṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā — pe — ghānaviññeyyā gandhā — jivhaviññeyyā rasā — kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā itṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā. Ime kho Mahānāma pañca kāmagaṇā. Yaṃ kho Mahānāma ime pañca kāmagaṇe paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ kāmānaṃ assādo.

Ko ca Mahānāma kāmānaṃ ādinavo . . . (repeat from p. 85, l. 30 to p. 87, l. 26, with Mahānāma substituted for bhikkhave) . . . Ayaṃ Mahānāma kāmānaṃ ādinavo samparāyiko dukkhakkhandho kāmahetu kāmanidānaṃ kāmādhi-karaṇaṃ kāmānaṃ-eva hetu.

Ekam-idāhaṃ Mahānāma samayaṃ Rājagahe viharāmi Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā nigaṇṭhā Isigilipasse Kālasilāyaṃ ubbhaṭṭhakā hoṭṭi āsana-paṭikkhittā. opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vedi-yanti. Atha kho 'haṃ Mahānāma sāyanhasamayāṃ paṭi-sallānā vutṭhito yena Isigilipassaṃ Kālasilā yena te nigaṇṭhā ten' upasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamtīvā te nigaṇṭhe etad-avocaṃ: Kin-nu tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā ubbhaṭṭhakā āsana-paṭikkhittā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyathāti. Evaṃ vutte Mahānāma te nigaṇṭhā maṃ etad-avocum' Nigaṇṭho āvuso Nāthaputto sabbaññū sabbadassāvī aparisesaṃ nāṇa-dassanaṃ paṭijānāti: "carato ca me, tiṭṭhato ca, suttassa ca,

2. 218^a

Same as in Nigānto

hell him who their name said

jāgarassa ca saṭataṃ samitaṃ nānadassanaṃ paccupatṭhitaṃ ti; >>
 so evaṃ - āha: «Atthi kho vo nigaṇṭhā pubbe pāpaṃ kam-
 maṃ kataṃ. taṃ imāya kaṭukāya dukkaraḷārikāya nijjaretha;
 yaṃ paṇ' ettha etarahi kāyena saṃvutaṃ, vācāya saṃvutaṃ, ma-
 5 nasā saṃvutaṃ, taṃ āyatim pāpassa kammaṃ akaraṇaṃ; iti
 purāṇānaṃ kammaṇaṃ tapasā byantibhāvā, navānaṃ kamma-
 naṃ akaraṇā, āyatim aṇvassavo, āyatim aṇvassavā kammaḷ-
 khayō, kammaḷkhayā dukkhakḷkhayō, dukkhakḷkhayā veda-
 nākkhayō, vedanākkhayā sabbam dukkham (nijjinṇam) bhavi-
 10 satṭi. >> Taṃ - ca paṇ' amhākaṃ ruccati c' eva, khamati ca,
 tena c' amhā attamaṇā ti. >

read ettha? v.
 Dh. vi, 39
 Kōb 724
 a non-
 corruption in
 reflected from
 25ava

Evam vutte aham Mahānāma te nigaṇṭhe etad'āvocaṃ:
 Kim - pana tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā jānātha: ahuvāṃ' eva
 mayam pubbe, na nāhuvamhāti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. —
 15 Kim - pana tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā jānātha: akarāṃ' eva ma-
 yaṃ pubbe pāpaṃ kammaṃ, na nākaramhāti. — No h' idaṃ
 āvuso. — Kim - pana tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā jānātha: eva-
 rūpaṃ vā evarūpaṃ vā pāpaṃ kammaṃ akaramhāti. — No
 h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim - pana tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā jānātha:
 20 ettakaṃ vā dukkham nijjinṇam, ettakaṃ vā dukkham nijjare-
 tabbaṃ, ettakamhi vā dukkhe nijjinṇe sabbam dukkham nij-
 jinṇam bhavissatṭi. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim - pana
 tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā jānātha ditṭhe va dhamme akusalā-
 naṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upa-
 25 sampadaṃ - ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Iti kira tumhe āvuso
 nigaṇṭhā na jānātha < ahuvāṃ' eva mayam pubbe na nāhu-
 vamhāti >, na jānātha < akarāṃ' eva mayam pubbe pāpaṃ
 kammaṃ na nākaramhāti, na jānātha < evarūpaṃ vā evarūpaṃ
 vā pāpaṃ kammaṃ akaramhāti, na jānātha < ettakaṃ vā
 30 dukkham nijjinṇam, ettakaṃ vā dukkham nijjaretabbaṃ, etta-
 kamhi vā dukkhe nijjinṇe, sabbam dukkham nijjinṇam bha-
 vissatṭi, na jānātha < ditṭhe va dhamme akusalānaṃ dham-
 mānaṃ pahānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadaṃ.
 Evam sante, āvuso nigaṇṭhā, ye loke luddā, lohitaṇṇiṇo, ku-
 35 rūrakammaṇṭā manussesu paccājātā, te nigaṇṭhesu pabbajan-
 titi. — Na kho āvuso Gotama sukhena sukham adhigantaṃ-
 baṃ, dukkhena kho sukham adhigantabbam. Sukhena ca

94 21

Dh. 183 vs.

4. 179 10
 + 12 reborn

ca 10

— C.R.A. P.

Not with ^{comfort} ~~for~~, is ^{happening} ~~for~~ to be attained }
 with ^{discomfort} ~~for~~, ^{happening} ~~for~~ to be attained }

āvuso Gotama sukham adhigantabbam abhavissa, rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro sukham adhigaccheyya, rājā Māgadho S. B. sukhavihāritaro āyasmatā Gotamenāti. — Addhāyasmantehi nigaṇṭhehi sahasā appaṭisaṅkhā vācā bhāsītā. < na kho āvuso Gotama sukkena sukham adhigantabbam, dukkhena kho sukham adhigantabbam; sukkena ca āvuso Gotama sukham adhigantabbam abhavissa, rājā Māgadho S. B. sukham adhigaccheyya, rājā Māgadho S. B. sukhavihāritaro āyasmatā Gotamenāti. > Api ca aham - eva tattha paṭipucchitabbo < ko nu kho āyasmantānam sukhavihāritaro, rājā vā Māgadho S. B., āyasmā vā Gotamo > ti. — Addhāvuso Gotama ambehi sahasā appaṭisaṅkhā vācā bhāsītā. < na kho āvuso Gotama sukkena sukham adhigantabbam, dukkhena kho sukham adhigantabbam; sukkena ca āvuso Gotama sukham adhigantabbam abhavissa, rājā Māgadho S. B. sukham adhigaccheyya, rājā Māgadho S. B. sukhavihāritaro āyasmatā Gotamenāti. > Api ca tiṭṭhat' etam, idāni pi mayam āyasmantaṃ Gotamaṃ pucchāma: Ko nu kho āyasmantānam sukhavihāritaro, rājā vā Māgadho S. B. āyasmā vā Gotamo ti. — Tena h' āvuso nigaṇṭhā tumhe vā tattha paṭipucchisāmi, yathā vo khomeyya, tathā nam byākareyyātha. Tam kim - maññath' āvuso nigaṇṭhā: pahoti rājā Māgadho S. B. anījamāno kāyena abhāsamāno vācam satta rattindivāni ekantasukhapāṭisaṃvedī viharitun - ti. — No h' idam āvuso. — Tam kim - maññath' āvuso nigaṇṭhā: pahoti rājā Māgadho S. B. anījamāno kāyena abhāsamāno vācam cha rattindivāni pañca r. cattāri r. tīpi r. dve r. ekam rattindivam ekantasukhapāṭisaṃvedī viharitun - ti. — No h' idam āvuso. — Aham kho āvuso nigaṇṭhā pahomi anījamāno kāyena abhāsamāno vācam ekam rattindivam ekantasukhapāṭisaṃvedī viharitum. Aham kho āvuso nigaṇṭhā pahomi anījamāno kāyena abhāsamāno vācam dve rattindivāni tīpi r. cattāri r. pañca r. cha r. satta rattindivāni ekantasukhapāṭisaṃvedī viharitum. Tam kim - maññath' āvuso nigaṇṭhā: evam sante ko sukhavihāritaro, rājā vā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro aham vā ti. — Evam sante āyasmā va

sc. abharissa
 all

sc. atthi
 all
 as it may seem
 good

25

30

35

Gotamo sukhavihāritaro raññā Māgadhenā Seniyena Bim-
bisārenāti.

Idam avoca Bhagavā. Attamano Mahānāmo Sakko
Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

CUḶADUKKHAKKHANDHASUTTAM CATUTTHAM.

15. Anumāna : 97¹⁸/100²¹

Evam me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Mahāmog-
gallāno Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumāragire Bhesakalāvane
miḡadāye. Tatra kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno bhikkhū
āmantesi: Āvuso bhikkhavo ti. Āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū
āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Ma-
hāmoggallāno etad avoca:

Vm. 2. 127

Pavāreti ce pi āvuso bhikkhu: Vadantu maṃ āyasmanto,
vacaniyo 'mhi āyasmanteḥīti, so ca hoti dubbaco dovacassa-
karaṇehi dhammehi samannāgato akkhamo appalakkhinag-
gāhi anusāsaniṃ, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacāri na c' eva
vattabbaṃ maññanti, na ca anusāsitabbaṃ maññanti, na ca
tasmim puggale vissāsaṃ apajjitabbaṃ maññanti. Katame
c' āvuso dovacassakaraṇā dhammā: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu pā-
piccho hoti pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato; yam-p' āvuso
bhikkhu pāpiccho hoti pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato, ayam-pi
dhammo dovacassakaraṇo. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu
attukkamsako hoti paravambhī; yam-p' āvuso bhikkhu a. h. p.
ayam-pi dh.²d. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu kodhano
hoti kodhābhībhūto; yam-p' āvuso ... dh.³d. Puna ca pa-
raṃ āvuso bhikkhu kodhano hoti kodhahetu upanāhī; yam-p'
āvuso ... dh.⁴d. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu kodhano
hoti kodhahetu abhisāṅgī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh.⁵d. Puna ca
paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu kodhano hoti kodhasāmantāṃ vācaṃ nic-
chāretā; yam-p' āvuso ... dh.⁶d. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso
bhikkhu cudito codakena codakaṃ paṭippharati; yam-p'
āvuso ... dh.⁷d. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu cudito coda-
kena codakaṃ apasādeti; yam-p' āvuso ... dh.⁸d. Puna ca

срл со. п'адам.

p. 36²⁹

cf. p. 76
upakkilesor

param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena codakassa paccāropeti; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena aññen' aññam paṭicarati, bahid-dhā katham apanāmeti, kopañ-ca dosañ-ca appaccayañ-ca pātukaroti; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena apadāne na sampāyati; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu makkhī hoti palāsī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu issuki hoti macehari; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu saṭho hoti māyāvī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu thaddho hoti atimānī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti ādhānagāhī duppaṭinissaggī; yam-p' āvuso bhikkhu sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti ādhānagāhī duppaṭinissaggī ayam-pi dhammo dovacassakaraṇo. Ime vuccant' āvuso dovacassakaraṇā dhammā.

143 23

No ce pi āvuso bhikkhu pavāreti: Vadantu maṃ āyasmanto, vacaniyo 'mhi āyasmantehīti, so ca hoti suvaco sovacassakaraṇehi dhammehi samannāgato khamo padakkhinaggāhī anusāsanim, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī vattabbañ-c' eva maññanti anusāsitabbañ-ca maññanti tasmiñ-ca puggale vissāsam āpajjitabbañ maññanti. Katame c' āvuso sovacassakaraṇā dhammā: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu na pāpiccho hoti na pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato; yam-p' āvuso bhikkhu na pāpiccho hoti na pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato ayam-pi dhammo sovacassakaraṇo. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu anattukkamsako hoti aparavambhī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu na kodhano hoti na kodhābhībhūto; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu na kodhano hoti na kodhahetu upanāhī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu na kodhano hoti na kodhahetu abhisāngī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu na kodhano hoti na kodhasāmantam vācam nicchāretā; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena codakam na paṭippharati; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena codakam na apasādeti; yam-p' āvuso ...

dh. s. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena codakassa na paccāropeti; yam-p' āvuso... dh. s. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena na aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati, na bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, na kopaṇ-ca

5 dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaroti; yam-p' āvuso... dh. s.

Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena na apadāne na sampāyati; yam-p' āvuso... dh. s. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu amakkhī hoti apaḷāsī; yam-p' āvuso... dh. s.

Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu anissukī hoti amaccharī;

10 yam-p' āvuso... dh. s. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu

asaṭho hoti amāyāvi; yam-p' āvuso... dh. s. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu atthaddho hoti anātimānī; yam-p' āvuso

... dh. s. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu asandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti anādhānagāhī suppaṭinissaggi; yam-p' āvuso

cf. 4323

15 bhikkhu asandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti anādhānagāhī suppaṭinissaggi ayam-pi dhammo sovacassakaraṇo. Ime vuccant' āvuso so-

vacassakaraṇā dhammā.

Tatr' āvuso bhikkhunā attanā va attānaṃ evaṃ anu-

20 minitabbaṃ: Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo pāpiccho pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṅgato ayam-me puggalo appiyo amanāpo; ahaṇ-c' eva kho pan' assaṃ pāpiccho pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ

vasaṅgato aham-p' assaṃ paresaṃ appiyo amanāpo ti. Evaṃ jānanten' āvuso bhikkhunā: Na pāpiccho bhavissāmi

na pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṅgato ti cittaṃ uppādetabbaṃ.

For the cf.
HKe 10031
for the
cf. p. 36

25 Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo attukkamsako paravambhī ayam-me

puggalo appiyo amanāpo, ahaṇ-c' eva kho pan' assaṃ attukkamsako paravambhī aham-p' assaṃ paresaṃ appiyo ama-

nāpo ti. Evaṃ jānanten' āvuso bhikkhunā: Anattukkamsako bhavissāmi aparavambhī ti cittaṃ uppādetabbaṃ. || Yo khvā-

30 yaṃ puggalo kodhano kodhābhibhūto ayam-me ... na kodhano bhavissāmi na kodhābhibhūto ti c. u. || Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo kodhano kodhahetu upanāhī ayam-me ... na k.

bh. na k. upanāhī ti c. u. || Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo kodhano kodhahetu abhisāṅgī ayam-me ... c. u. || Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo

35 kodhano kodhasāmantāṃ vācaṃ nicchāretā ayam-me ... na k. bh. na k. v. nicchāressāmīti c. u. || Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo

cudito codakena codakaṃ paṭippharati ayam-me .. paṭip-

phareyyaṃ .. cudito codakena codakaṃ na paṭippharissāmiti
 c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo cudito codakena codakaṃ apa-
 sādeti ayam - me .. apasādeyyaṃ .. na apasādessāmiti c. u.
 Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo cudito codakena codakassa paccāropeti
 5 ayam - me .. paccāropeyyaṃ .. na paccāropessāmiti c. u. Yo
 khvāyaṃ puggalo cudito codakena aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati,
 bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, kopaṇ - ca dosaṇ - ca appacca-
 yaṇ - ca pātukaroti, ayam - me .. paṭicareyyaṃ .. apanāmey-
 yaṃ .. pātukareyyaṃ .. na aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarissāmi, na
 10 b. k. apanāmessāmi, na .. pātukarissāmiti c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ
 puggalo cudito codakena apadāne na sampāyati ayam - me ..
 apadāne na sampāyeyyaṃ .. na apadāne na sampāyissāmiti c. u.
 Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo makkhī paḷāsī ayam - me .. amakkhī
 bhavissāmi apaḷāsī ti c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo issukī
 15 maccharī ayam - me .. anissukī bh. amaccharī ti c. u. Yo
 khvāyaṃ puggalo saṭho māyāvī ayam - me .. asaṭho bh. amā-
 yāvī ti c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo thaddho atimānī ayam -
 me .. atthaddho bh. anatimānī ti c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ pug-
 galo sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī ādhānagāhī duppaṭinissaggī ayam - me
 20 puggalo appiyo amanāpo; ahaṇ - c' eva kho pan' assaṃ san-
 diṭṭhiparāmāsī ādhānagāhī duppaṭinissaggī aham - p' assaṃ
 paresaṃ appiyo amanāpo ti. Evaṃ jānanten' āvuso bhik-
 khunā: Asandiṭṭhiparāmāsī bhavissāmi anādhānagāhī suppa-
 ṭinissaggī ti cittaṃ uppādetabbaṃ.
 25 Tatr' āvuso bhikkhunā attanā va attānaṃ evaṃ pacca-
 vekkhitaṃ: Kin - nu kho 'mhi pāpiccho pāpikānaṃ icchā-
 naṃ vasaṃgato ti. Sace āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno
 evaṃ jānāti: Pāpiccho kho 'mhi pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃ-
 gato ti, ten' āvuso bhikkhunā tesāṃ yeva pāpakānaṃ aku-
 30 salānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya vāyāmitabbaṃ. Sace pan'
 āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti: Na kho 'mhi
 pāpiccho na pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato ti, ten' āvuso
 bhikkhunā ten' eva pītipāmujjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānu-
 sikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhik-
 35 khunā attanā va attānaṃ evaṃ paccavekkhitaṃ: Kin - nu
 kho 'mhi attukkaṃsako paravambhī ti. Sace .. attukkaṃsako
 kho 'mhi paravambhī ti .. vāyāmitabbaṃ. Sace pan' āvuso ..

*Upakkilesa
p. 36*

anattukkāmsako kho 'mhi aparavambhī ti .. kusalesu dhammesu. Puna ca paramā .. kin-nu kho 'mhi kodhano kodhābhibhūto ti .. na kho 'mhi kodhano kodhābhibhūto ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paramā .. kin-nu kho 'mhi kodhano kodhahetu upanāhī ti .. na kho 'mhi kodhano kodhahetu upanāhī ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paramā .. kin-nu kho 'mhi kodhano kodhahetu abhisāṅgī ti .. na kho 'mhi kodhano kodhahetu abhisāṅgī ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paramā .. kin-nu kho 'mhi kodhano kodhasāmantarā vācam nicchāretā ti .. na kho 'mhi kodhano kodhasāmantarā vācam nicchāretā ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paramā .. kin-nu kho 'mhi cudito codakena codakam paṭippharāmiti .. cudito kho 'mhi codakena codakam paṭippharāmiti .. cudito kho 'mhi codakena codakam na paṭippharāmiti .. k. dh. Puna ca paramā .. kin-nu kho 'mhi cudito codakena codakam apasādemīti .. cudito kho 'mhi codakena codakam na apasādemīti .. k. dh. Puna ca paramā .. kin-nu kho 'mhi cudito codakena codakassa paccāropemīti .. cudito kho 'mhi codakena codakassa na paccāropemīti .. k. dh. Puna ca paramā .. kin-nu kho 'mhi cudito codakena aññen' aññam paṭicarāmi, bahiddhā katham apanāmemi, kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaromīti .. cudito kho 'mhi codakena na aññen' aññam paṭicarāmi, na bahiddhā katham apanāmemi, na kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaromīti .. k. dh. Puna ca paramā .. kin-nu kho 'mhi cudito codakena apadāne na sampāyāmīti .. cudito kho 'mhi codakena na apadāne na sampāyāmīti .. k. dh. Puna ca paramā .. kin-nu kho 'mhi makkhī paḷāsī ti .. amakkhī kho 'mhi apaḷāsī ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paramā .. kin-nu kho 'mhi issukī maccharī ti .. anissukī kho 'mhi amaccharī ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paramā .. kin-nu kho 'mhi saṭho māyāvī ti .. asaṭho kho 'mhi amāyāvī ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paramā .. kin-nu kho 'mhi thaddho atimānī ti .. atthaddho kho 'mhi anatimānī ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paramā āvuso bhikkhunā attanā va attānam evam paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Kin-nu kho 'mhi sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī ādhānagāhī duppaṭinissaggī ti. Sace āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evam jānāti: Sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī kho 'mhi ādhānagāhī duppaṭinissaggī ti, ten' āvuso bhik-

khunā tesam yeva pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pan' āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti: Asandiṭṭhiparāmāsī kho 'mhi anādhānagāhī suppaṭinissaggi ti, ten' āvuso bhikkhunā ten' ¹⁵eva pītipāmujjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu. Sace āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno sabbe p' ime pāpake akusale dhamme appahīne attani samanupassati, ten' āvuso bhikkhunā sabbesaṃ yeva imesaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace ²⁰pan' āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno sabbe p' ime pāpake akusale dhamme pahīne attani samanupassati, ten' āvuso bhikkhunā ten' eva pītipāmujjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu. (Seyyathā pi āvuso itthi vā, puriso vā daharo yuvā maṇḍanakajātiko, ādāse vā parisuddhe pariyodāte, acche vā udapatte, sakaṃ mukhanimittāṃ paccavekkhamāno, -sace tattha passati rajaṃ va aṅgaṇaṃ ^{22 9}vā tass' eva rajassa vā aṅgaṇassa vā pahānāya vāyamaṭi, no ce tattha passati rajaṃ vā aṅgaṇaṃ vā ten' eva attamaṇo hoti: lābhā vata me, parisuddhaṃ vata me ti, ²⁵evaṃ eva kho āvuso sace bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno sabbe p' ime pāpake akusale dhamme appahīne attani samanupassati, ten' āvuso bhikkhunā sabbesaṃ yeva imesaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya vāyamitabbaṃ; sace pan' āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno sabbe p' ime pāpake akusale dhamme pahīne attani samanupassati, ten' āvuso bhikkhunā ten' eva pītipāmujjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesūti.

Idam avoca āyasmā Mahāmoggaḷāno. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahāmoggaḷānassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti. ³⁰

ANUMĀNASUTTAM PAṆCAMAM.

19.9718

16. *Transl. Rh. Davids, HE. xi. p. 223*

Evam - me sutam. Ekañ samayañ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

*Five hands,
spiritual
wariness*

5 Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhuno pañca cetokhilā appahinā, pañca cetaso vinibandhā asamucchinnā, so vat' imasmim dhammavinaye vuddhim virūhīm vepullam āpajjisatiti n' etam tñanam vijjati. Katam' assa pañca cetokhilā appahinā honti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu Satthari kañkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasidati. 10 Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu Satthari kañkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasidati tassa cittañ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, yassa cittañ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya evam - assāyam paṭhamo cetokhilo appahino hoti. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu dhamme 20 kañkhati .. na sampasidati — pe — sañhe kañkhati .. na sampasidati — sikkhāya kañkhati .. na sampasidati. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu sikkhāya kañkhati .. na sampasidati tassa cittañ na namati ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittañ na namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam - assāyam catuttho cetokhilo appahino hoti. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu sabrahmacārisu - kupito hoti anattamano āhatacitto khilajāto. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu sabrahmacārisu kupito hoti a. ā. kh. tassa cittañ na namati ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittañ na namati 25 ātappāya a. s. p. evam - assāyam pañcamao cetokhilo appahino hoti. Im' assa pañca cetokhilā appahinā honti.

Katam' assa pañca cetaso vinibandhā asamucchinnā honti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāme avitarāgo hoti avigatachando avigatapemo avigatapipāso avigataparilāho avigatatanho. Yo 30 so bhikkhave bhikkhu kāme avitarāgo hoti... avigatatanho tassa cittañ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, yassa cittañ na namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam - assāyam paṭhamo cetaso vinibandho asamucchinnō hoti. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye avitarāgo hoti — pe — 35 evam - assāyam dutiyo cetaso vinibandho asamucchinnō hoti.

Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpe avītarago hoti — pe — evam assāyaṃ tatiyo cetaso vinibandho asamucchinno hoti. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu yāvadatthaṃ udarā-vadehakaṃ bhujjivā seyyasukhaṃ passasukhaṃ middha-

5 sukhaṃ anuyutto viharati. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu yāvadatthaṃ . . . viharati tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam assāyaṃ catuttho cetaso vinibandho asamucchinno hoti. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu aññatarāṃ devanikāyaṃ paṇidhāya

10 brahmacariyaṃ carati: iminā 'haṃ sīlena, vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaññataro vā ti. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu aññatarāṃ . . . devaññataro vā ti, tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam assāyaṃ pañcamao cetaso

15 vinibandho asamucchinno hoti. Im' assa pañca cetaso vinibandhā asamucchinnā honti. Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhuno ime pañca cetokhilā appahinā, ime pañca cetaso vinibandhā asamucchinnā, so vat' imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati.

20 Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhuno pañca cetokhilā pahinā, pañca cetaso vinibandhā susamucchinnā, so vat' imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti thānam etaṃ vijjati. Katam' assa pañca cetokhilā pahinā honti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu Satthari na kaṅkhati na vicikchati, adhimuccati sampasīdati. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu

25 Satthari na kaṅkhati . . . sampasīdati tassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, yassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam assāyaṃ paṭhamo cetokhilo pahīno hoti. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu dhamme

30 na kaṅkhati . . . sampasīdati — pe — saṅghe — sikkhāya na kaṅkhati . . . sampasīdati. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu sikkhāya na kaṅkhati . . . sampasīdati tassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam assāyaṃ catuttho cetokhilo pahīno hoti. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhik-

35 khu sabrahmacārisu na kupito hoti, attamano anāhata-citto akhilajāto. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu sabrahmacārisu na kupito hoti, attamano a. a., tassa cittaṃ namati ātapp-

Viss.
1.386
||
K. 1. 103
1.386-9

pāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam-
assāyaṃ pañcama cetokhilo pahīno hoti. Im' assa pañca
cetokhilā pahinā honti.

Katam' assa pañca cetaso vinibandhā susamucchinā
honti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāme vitarāgo hoti vīgata-
chando vīgatapemo vīgatapipāso vīgataparilāho vīgatataṇho.
Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu kāme vitarāgo hoti... vīgatataṇho
tassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ namati
ātappāya a. s. p. evam- assāyaṃ paṭhamo cetaso vinibandho
susamucchinno hoti. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu
kāye vitarāgo hoti — pe — rūpe vitarāgo hoti — pe — na
yāvadattham udarāvadehakaṃ bhūñjitvā seyyasukhaṃ passa-
sukhaṃ middhasukhaṃ anuyutto viharati. Yo so bhikkhave
bhikkhu na yāvadattham... viharati tassa cittaṃ namati
ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam-
assāyaṃ catuttho cetaso vinibandho susamucchinno hoti.
Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu na aññataraṃ devani-
kāyaṃ pañidhāya brahmacariyaṃ carati: iminā 'haṃ' silena
vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi
devaññataro vā ti. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu' na aññataraṃ
devanikāyaṃ pañidhāya brahmacariyam carati: iminā 'haṃ'
silena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā
bhavissāmi devaññataro vā ti, tassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya
anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, yassa cittaṃ namati ātap-
pāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya evam- assāyaṃ pañ-
cama cetaso vinibandho susamucchinno hoti. Im' assa pañca
cetaso vinibandhā susamucchinā honti. Yassa kassaci
bhikkhave bhikkhuno ime pañca cetokhilā pahinā, ime pañca
cetaso vinibandhā susamucchinā, so vat' imasmiṃ dhamma-
vinaye vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullāṃ āpajjissatīti tñānam- etaṃ
vijjati.

So chanda-samādhipadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhi-
pādaṃ bhāveti, viriya-samādhipadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ
iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, citta-samādhipadhānasāṅkhārasamannā-
gataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vimānsā-samādhipadhānasāṅ-
khārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, ussoḥhi yeva pañ-
camī. Sa kho so bhikkhave evaṃ ussoḥhipannarasāṅga-

samannāgato bhikkhu bhabbo abhinibbhidāya, bhabbo sambodhāya, bhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā, tān' assu kukkuṭiyā sammā adhisayitāni sammā pariseditāni sammā paribhāvitāni, kiñcāpi tassā kukkuṭiyā na evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: aho vata me kukkuṭapotaḥ pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosam - padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjeyyun - ti, atha kho bhabbā va te kukkuṭapotaḥ pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosam - padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjituṃ; evam - eva kho bhikkhave evaṃ ussoḥhipannarasaṅgasamannāgato bhikkhu bhabbo abhinibbhidāya, bhabbo sambodhāya, bhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāyāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

CETOKHILASUTTAM CHATṬHAM.

17.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca: Vanapatthapariyāyam vo bhikkhave desissāmi, tam suṇātha, sādhuḥkaṃ manasikarotha, bhāsissāmi. Evam - bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu aññatarāṃ vanapattham upanissāya viharati; tassa tam vanapattham upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti, asamāhitaṃ - ca cittam na samādhiyati, aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā na parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, ananuppattaṃ - ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nānupāpunāti, ye c' ime pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā, cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā, te kasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti

paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ: Ahaṃ kho imaṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharāmi; tassa me imaṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti, asamāhitaṃ ca cittaṃ na samādhīyati, aparikkhiṇā ca āsavā na parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, ananuppattaṃ ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nānupāpuṇāmi, ye c' ime pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā, cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā, te kasirena samudāgacchantīti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā rattibhāgaṃ vā divasabhāgaṃ vā tamhā vanapatthā pakkamitabbaṃ, na vatthabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharati; tassa taṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti, asamāhitaṃ ca cittaṃ na samādhīyati, aparikkhiṇā ca āsavā na parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, ananuppattaṃ ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nānupāpuṇāti, ye ca kho ime pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā, cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā, te appakasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ: Ahaṃ kho imaṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharāmi, tassa me imaṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti... nānupāpuṇāmi, ye ca kho ime... te appakasirena samudāgacchanti; na kho panāhaṃ cīvarahetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, na piṇḍapātahetu — pe — na senāsana-hetu — na gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito; atha ca pana me imaṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti... yogakkhemaṃ nānupāpuṇāmiti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā saṅkhā pi tamhā vanapatthā pakkamitabbaṃ, na vatthabbaṃ.

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharati; tassa taṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti, asamāhitaṃ ca cittaṃ samādhīyati, aparikkhiṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, ananuppattaṃ ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti, ye ca kho ime pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā, cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā, te kasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisañ-

cikkhitabbaṃ: Ahaṃ kho imaṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharāmi; tassa me imaṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti... anupāpuṇāmi, ye ca kho ime... te kasirena samudāgacchanti; na kho panāhaṃ cīvarahetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, na piṇḍapātahetu — pe — na senāsanahetu — na gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, atha ca pana me imaṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti... yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāmiti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā saṅkhā pi tasmim vanapatthe vatthabbaṃ, na pakkamitabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataraṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharati; tassa taṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti... anupāpuṇāti, ye c' ime... te appakasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisaṅcikkhitabbaṃ: Ahaṃ kho imaṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharāmi; tassa me imaṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti... anupāpuṇāmi, ye c' ime... te appakasirena samudāgacchantiti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā yāvajīvam pi tasmim vanapatthe vatthabbaṃ, na pakkamitabbaṃ.

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataraṃ gāmaṃ upanissāya viharati — pe — aññataraṃ nigamaṃ upanissāya viharati — pe — aññataraṃ nagaraṃ upanissāya viharati — pe — aññataraṃ janapadaṃ upanissāya viharati — pe — aññataraṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharati; tassa taṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti... nānupāpuṇāti, ye c' ime... te kasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisaṅcikkhitabbaṃ: Ahaṃ kho maṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharāmi, tassa me imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti... nānupāpuṇāmi, ye c' ime... te kasirena samudāgacchantiti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā rattibhāgaṃ vā divasabhāgaṃ vā so puggalo anāpucchā pakkamitabbo, nānubandhitabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataraṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharati; tassa taṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato

anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti... nānupāpunāti, ye ca kho ime... te appakasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ: Ahaṃ kho imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharāmi, tassa me imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti... nānupāpunāmi, ye ca kho ime... te appakasirena samudāgacchanti; na kho panāhaṃ cīvarahetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito — na piṇḍapāta⁵hetu — na senāsanahetu — na gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, atha ca pana me imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti... yogakkhemaṃ nānupāpunāmiti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā saṅkhā pi so puggalo anāpucchā pakkamitabbo, nānubandhitabbo.

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataraṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharati; tassa taṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti... anupāpunāti, ye ca kho ime... te kasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ: Ahaṃ kho imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharāmi, tassa me imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti... anupāpunāmi, ye ca kho ime... te kasirena samudāgacchanti; na kho panāhaṃ cīvarahetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito — na piṇḍapāta²⁰hetu — na senāsanahetu — na gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, atha ca pana me imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti... yogakkhemaṃ anupāpunāmiti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā saṅkhā pi so puggalo anubandhitabbo, na pakkamitabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataraṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharati, tassa taṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti, asamāhitaṃ ca cittaṃ samādhiyati, aparikkhinā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, ananuppattaṃ ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpunāti, ye c' ime pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā, cīvarapiṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā, te appakasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ: Ahaṃ kho imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya

ye ke c'ime
Visu. 1.1135

viharāmi, tassa me imāṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti, asamāhitaṃ - ca cittaṃ samādhīyati, aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, ananuppattaṃ - ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpunāmi, ye c' ime pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā, cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā, te appakasirena samudāgacchantīti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā yāvajjīvam - pi so puggalo anubandhitabbo, na pakkamitabbam, api panujjamānena pīti.

10 Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

VANAPATHASUITAM SATTAMAM.

Mahākaccāna's sutta (III²⁹)

18.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram - ādāya Kapilavatthum piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Kapilavatthusmiṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto yena Mahāvanam ten' upasaṅkama divāvihārāya, Mahāvanam ajjhogāhitvā beluvalaṭṭhikāya mūle divāvihāram nisīdi. Daṇḍapāṇi pi kho Sakkō jaṅghāvihāram anucaṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena Mahāvanam ten' upasaṅkama, Mahāvanam ajjhogāhitvā yena beluvalaṭṭhikā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyam katham sārāṇīyam vītisāretvā daṇḍam - olubbha ekamantaṃ atṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ tīto kho Daṇḍapāṇi Sakkō Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Kimvādī samaṇo kimakkhāyī ti. — Yathāvādī kho āvuso sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇīyā pajāya sadevamanussāya na kenaci loke viggayha tiṭṭhati, yathā ca pana kāmehi viśaṃyuttaṃ viharantaṃ taṃ brāhmaṇam akathamkathim chinnakukkucam bhavābhavē vītatanham saññā nānuseṇti, evamvādī kho aham āvuso evamakkhāyī ti. Evam vutte Daṇḍapāṇi Sakkō sīsam okam-

petvā jivhaṃ nillāletvā tivisākhāṃ nalāṭikāṃ nalāṭe vuṭṭhā-
petvā daṇḍam - olubbha pakkāmi.

Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayāṃ patisallānā vuṭṭhito
yena Nigrodhārāmo ten' upasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte

5 āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Idhā-
haṃ bhikkhave pubbanhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ
ādāya Kapilavatthuṃ piṇḍāya pāvisim. Kapilavatthusim

piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto yena
Mahāvanaṃ ten' upasaṅkamim divāvihārāya, Mahāvanaṃ

10 ajjhogāhitvā beluvalatṭhikāya mūle divāvihāraṃ nisīdim.

Daṇḍapāṇi pi kho bhikkhave Sakko jaṅghāvihāraṃ anucaṅ-
kamamāno anuvicaramāno yena Mahāvanaṃ ten' upasaṅkamaṃ,

Mahāvanaṃ ajjhogāhitvā yena beluvalatṭhikā yenaḥaṃ ten'
upasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamitvā mama saddhim sammodi, sammo-

15 daniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisaṅgetvā daṇḍam - olubbha

ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho bhikkhave Daṇḍa-
pāṇi Sakko maṃ etad - avoca: Kimvādi samaṇo kimakkhāyī

ti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave Daṇḍapāṇim Sakkaṃ etad-
avocaṃ: Yathāvādi kho āvuso sadevake loke samārake sa-

20 brahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyaṃ pajāya sadevamanussāya na

kenaci loke viggayha tiṭṭhati, yathā ca pana kāmehi visaṃ-
yuttaṃ viharantaṃ taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ akathaṃkathim chinna-

kukkuccaṃ bhavābhava vītantaṃ saññā nānuseti, evaṃ-
vādi kho ahaṃ āvuso evamakkhāyī ti. Evaṃ vutte bhik-

25 khave Daṇḍapāṇi Sakko sisam okampetvā jivhaṃ nillāletvā

tivisākhāṃ nalāṭikāṃ nalāṭe vuṭṭhāpetvā daṇḍam - olubbha
pakkāmiti.

Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca:

Kimvādi pana bhante Bhagavā sadevake loke samārake sa-

30 brahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyaṃ pajāya sadevamanussāya na

kenaci loke viggayha tiṭṭhati, kathaṃ - ca pana bhante Bha-
gavantaṃ kāmehi visaṃyuttaṃ viharantaṃ taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ

akathaṃkathim chinna-kukkuccaṃ bhavābhava vītantaṃ
saññā nānuseti. — Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ pa-

35 pañcasaññāsankhā samudācaranti, ettha ce na - tthi abhi-

nanditabbaṃ abhivaditabbaṃ ajjhositabbaṃ, es' ev' anto rā-
gānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto paṭighānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto

ditthānusayānam, es' ev' anto vicikicchānusayānam, es' ev' anto mānānusayānam, es' ev' anto bhavarāgānusayānam, es' ev' anto avijjānusayānam, es' ev' anto daṇḍādāna-satthādāna-kalaha-viggaha-vivāda-tuvantuva-pesuṇṇa-musāvādānam, etth' ete pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhantīti.

Idam avoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvā Sugato utthāy' āsanā vihāram pāvīsi. Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnam acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etad-ahosi: Idaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā utthāy' āsanā vihāram pavittho: Yatonidānam bhikkhu purisaṃ — pe — aparisesā nirujjhantīti. Ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyāti. Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnam etad-ahosi: Ayaṃ kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu c' eva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnam sabrahmacārīnam, pahoti c' āyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum. Yan-nūna mayam yen' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ten' upasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etam-atthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāmāti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū yen' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā Mahākaccānena saddhim sammodimsu, sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etad-avocum: Idaṃ kho no āvuso Kaccāna Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā utthāy' āsanā vihāram pavittho: Yatonidānam bhikkhu purisaṃ — pe — aparisesā nirujjhantīti. Tesam no āvuso Kaccāna amhākaṃ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etad-ahosi: Idaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā ... vihāram pavittho: Yatonidānam bhikkhu purisaṃ — pe — aparisesā nirujjhantīti; ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa ... atthaṃ vibhajeyyāti. Tesam no āvuso Kaccāna amhākaṃ etad-ahosi: Ayaṃ kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu c' eva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnam sabrahmacārīnam,

pahoti c' āyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa . . . attham vibhajitum; yan - nūna mayam yen' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ten' upasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etam - attham

5 paṭipuccheyyāmāti. Vibhajat' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ti.

Seyyathā pi āvuso puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesi sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva mūlaṃ atikkamma khandham sākāpalāse sārāraṃ pariyesitabbaṃ maññeyya, evaṃsāmpadam - idaṃ āyasmantānaṃ, Satthari sammukhībhūte taṃ Bhagavantaṃ atisitvā amhe etam - attham paṭipucchitabbaṃ maññetha. So

h' āvuso Bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti passam passati, cakkhubhūto nāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto, vattā pavattā, atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā, dhammassāmī Tathāgato. So

15 c' eva pan' etassa kālo ahosi yaṃ Bhagavantaṃ yeva etam - attham paṭipuccheyyātha; yathā no Bhagavā byākareyya tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthāti. — Addhāvuso Kaccāna Bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti passam passati, cakkhubhūto nāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto, vattā pavattā, atthassa ninnetā amatassa

20 dātā, dhammassāmī Tathāgato. So c' eva pan' etassa kālo ahosi yaṃ Bhagavantaṃ yeva etam - attham paṭipuccheyyāma, yathā no Bhagavā byākareyya tathā naṃ dhāreyyāma. Api

c' āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu c' eva samvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti c' āyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa

25 . . . attham vibhajitum. Vibhajat' āyasmā Mahākaccāno agarukarivā ti. — Tena h' āvuso suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasikarotha, bhāsissāmīti. Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahākaccānassa paccassosam.

āyasmā Mahākaccāno etad - avoca:

30 Yaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā . . . vihāraṃ pavitṭho: Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ — pe — aparisesā nirujjhantīti, imassa kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena attham

35 avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmi: Cakkuṇ - c' āvuso paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññānaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, yaṃ vedeti taṃ saṅ-

jānāti, yaṃ sañjānāti taṃ vitakkehi, yaṃ vitakkehi taṃ papañceti, yaṃ papañceti tatonidānaṃ purisaṃ papañcasaññāsāṅkhā samudācaranti atitānāgatapaccuppannesu cakkhuvīññeyyesu rūpesu. Sotañ - c' āvuso paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati sotaviññānaṃ — pe — ghānañ - c' āvuso paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati ghānaviññānaṃ — jivhañ - c' āvuso paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhāviññānaṃ — kāyañ - c' āvuso paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati kāyaviññānaṃ — manañ - c' āvuso paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññānaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, yaṃ vedeti taṃ sañjānāti, yaṃ sañjānāti taṃ vitakkehi, yaṃ vitakkehi taṃ papañceti, yaṃ papañceti tatonidānaṃ purisaṃ papañcasaññāsāṅkhā samudācaranti atitānāgatapaccuppannesu manoviññeyyesu dhammesu. So vat' āvuso cakkhusmiṃ sati rūpe sati cakkhuvīññāṇe sati phassapaññattim paññāpessatīti ṭhānaṃ - etaṃ vijjati, phassapaññattiyā sati vedanāpaññattim paññāpessatīti ṭhānaṃ - etaṃ vijjati, vedanāpaññattiyā sati saññāpaññattim paññāpessatīti ṭhānaṃ - etaṃ vijjati, saññāpaññattiyā sati vitakkapaññattim paññāpessatīti ṭhānaṃ - etaṃ vijjati, vitakkapaññattiyā sati papañcasaññāsāṅkhāsamudācaranapaññattim paññāpessatīti ṭhānaṃ - etaṃ vijjati. So vat' āvuso sotasmim sati sadde sati — pe — ghānasmim sati gandhe sati — jivhāya sati rase sati — kāyasmim sati phoṭṭhabbe sati — manasmim sati dhamme sati manoviññāṇe sati phassapaññattim paññāpessatīti ... ṭhānaṃ - etaṃ vijjati. So vat' āvuso cakkhusmim asati rūpe asati cakkhuvīññāṇe asati phassapaññattim paññāpessatīti n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati, phassapaññattiyā asati vedanāpaññattim paññāpessatīti n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati, vedanāpaññattiyā asati saññāpaññattim paññāpessatīti n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati, saññāpaññattiyā asati vitakkapaññattim paññāpessatīti n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati, vitakkapaññattiyā asati papañcasaññāsāṅkhāsamudācaranapaññattim paññāpessatīti n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. So vat' āvuso sotasmim asati sadde asati — pe — ghānasmim asati gandhe asati — jivhāya asati rase asati — kāyasmim asati phoṭṭhabbe asati — manasmim asati dhamme asati manoviññāṇe asati phassapaññattim paññāpessatīti ... n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Yaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā sañ-

khittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā . . . vihāraṃ pavittḥo: Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ — pe — aparisesā nirujjhantīti, imassa kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi. ⁵ Ākaṅkhamānā ca pana tumhe āyasmanto Bhagavantam yeva upasaṅkamtivā etam atthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha, yathā no Bhagavā byākarotī tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthāti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahākaccānassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utṭhāy' āsanā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdīmsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocum: Idam kho no bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā . . . vihāraṃ pavittḥo: Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ — pe — aparisesā nirujjhantīti.

⁵ Tesam no bhante amhākaṃ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etad ahoṣi: Idam kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhavitvā utṭhāy' āsanā vihāraṃ pavittḥo: Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ papañcasaññāsaṅkhā samudācaranti, ettha ce na tthi abhinanditabbaṃ abhivadi-
²⁰ tabbaṃ ajjhositabbaṃ, es' ev' anto rāgānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto paṭighānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto diṭṭhānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto vicikicchānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto mānānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto bhavarāgānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto avijjānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto daṇḍādāna-satthādāna-kalaha-viggaha-vivādā-
²⁵ tuvantuva-pesuṇṇa-musāvādānaṃ, etth' ete pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhantīti. Ko nu kho imassa Bhagavata saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyāti. Tesam no bhante amhākaṃ etad ahoṣi: Ayaṃ kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu c' eva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññānaṃ sa-

brahmacāriṇaṃ, pahoti c' āyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum. Yan nūna mayam yen' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ten' upasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etam atthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāmāti. ³⁰ Atha kho mayam bhante yen' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ten' upasaṅkamimha, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ

Mahākaccānaṃ etam-atthaṃ paṭipucchimha. Tesāṃ no bhante āyasmatā Mahākaccānena imehi ākārehi imehi pa-dehi imehi byañjanehi attho vibhatto ti. — Paṇḍito bhikkhave Mahākaccāno, mahāpaṇḍo bhikkhave Mahākaccāno. Mañ-ce
 5 pi tumhe bhikkhave etam-atthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha, aham-pi tam evam-evam byākareyyam yathā tam Mahākaccānena byākataṃ, eso c' ev' etassa attho, evaṃ-ca naṃ dhārethāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etad-avoca:

Alumam
W. 21. 11. 10
X. 101
 Seyyathā pi bhante puriso jighacchādubbalyapareto madhu-piṇḍikam adhigaccheyya, so yato yato sāyeyya labhetha sādum rasam asecanakam, evam-eva kho bhante cetaso bhik-khu dabbajātiko yato yato imassa dhammapariyāyassa pañ-
 15 nāya attham upaparikkheyya labheth' eva attamanataṃ, la-bhetha cetaso pasādam. Konāmo ayam bhante dhamma-pariyāyo ti. — Tasmātiha tvaṃ Ānanda imam dhammapari-yāyam Madhupiṇḍikapariyāyo t' eva naṃ dhārehīti.

Idam-avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Ānando Bha-gavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

MADHUPIṆḌIKASUTTAM AṬṬHAMAM.

19.

20 Evam-me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvatthi-
 yam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Pubbe va me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa
 25 bodhisattass' eva sato etad-ahosi: Yan-nūnāham dvidhā katvā dvidhā katvā vitakke vihareyyan-ti. So kho aham bhikkhave yo cāyam kānavitakko yo ca byāpādavitakko yo ca viññāsavitakko imam ekabhāgam-akāsim, yo cāyam nek-khammavitakko yo ca abyāpādavitakko yo ca avihimsā-
 30 vitakko imam dutiyam bhāgam-akāsim. Tassa mayham bhik-khave evam appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato up-

pajjati kāmavitakko, so evaṃ pajānāmi: Uppanno kho me
 ayaṃ kāmavitakko, so ca kho attabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati,
 parabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati. ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃ-
 vattati, paññānirodhiko vighātapakkhiko anibbānasāmvatta-
 5 niko. Attabyābādhāya saṃvattatīti pi me bhikkhave paṭi-
 sañcikkhato abbattham gacchati, parabyābādhāya saṃvatta-
 titi pi me bhikkhave paṭisañcikkhato abbattham gacchati,
 ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvattatīti pi me bhikkhave paṭisañ-
 cikkhato abbattham gacchati, paññānirodhiko vighātapak-
 10 khiko anibbānasāmvattaniko ti pi me bhikkhave paṭisañcik-
 khato abbattham gacchati. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave up-
 pannuppannaṃ kāmavitakkaṃ pajabāṃ' eva. vinodem' eva,
 byant' eva naṃ akāsiṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave evaṃ
 appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati byāpāda-
 15 vitakko — pe — uppajjati vihiṃsāvitakko, so evaṃ pa-
 jānāmi: Uppanno kho me ayaṃ vihiṃsāvitakko... anibbāna-
 saṃvattaniko. Attabyābādhāya saṃvattatīti pi me... anibbāna-
 saṃvattaniko ti pi me bhikkhave paṭisañcikkhato abbattham
 gacchati. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave uppannuppannaṃ vihiṃsā-
 20 vitakkaṃ pajahāṃ' eva vinodem' eva, byant' eva naṃ akā-
 siṃ. Yañ-ñad' eva bhikkhave bhikkhu bahulam-anuvi-
 takketi anuvicāreti tathā tathā nati hoti cetaso. Kāma-
 vitakkaṃ ce bhikkhave bhikkhu bahulam-anuvitakketi anu-
 vicāreti, pahāsi nekkhamavitakkaṃ, kāmavitakkaṃ bahulam-
 25 akāsi, tassa taṃ kāmavitakkāya cittaṃ namati. Byāpāda-
 vitakkaṃ ce... Vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ ce bhikkhave bhikkhu ba-
 hulam-anuvitakketi anuvicāreti, pahāsi avihiṃsāvitakkaṃ,
 vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ bahulam-akāsi, tassa taṃ vihiṃsāvitakkāya
 cittaṃ namati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave vassānaṃ pacchime
 30 māse saradasamaye kiṭṭhasambādhe gopālako gāvo rak-
 kheyya, so tā gāvo tato tato daṇḍena ākoṭeyya patikoṭeyya
 sannirundheyya sannivāreyya, taṃ kissa hetu: passati hi so
 bhikkhave gopālako tatonidānaṃ vadhaṃ vā bandhaṃ vā
 jāniṃ vā garahaṃ vā; evaṃ-eva kho ahaṃ bhikkhave ad-
 35 dasaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ādinavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkile-
 saṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ vodāna-
 pakkhaṃ.

Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati nekkhammavitakko, so evaṃ pajānāmi: Uppanno kho me ayam nekkhammavitakko, so ca kho n' ev' attabyābādhāya saṃvattati, na parabyābādhāya saṃvattati, na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvattati, paññāvuddhiko avighātapakkhiko nibbānasamvattaniko. Rattiṃ - ce pi naṃ bhikkhave anuvitakkeyyaṃ anu vicāreyyaṃ n' eva tatonidānaṃ bhayaṃ samanupassāmi, divasaṃ - ce pi naṃ bhikkhave anuvitakkeyyaṃ anu vicāreyyaṃ n' eva tatonidānaṃ bhayaṃ samanupassāmi, rattindivaṃ - ce pi naṃ bhikkhave anuvitakkeyyaṃ anu vicāreyyaṃ n' eva tatonidānaṃ bhayaṃ samanupassāmi. Api ca kho me aticiraṃ anuvitakkayato anu vicārayato kāyo kilameyya, kāye kilante cittaṃ ūhaññeyya, ūhate citte ārā cittaṃ samādhimhā ti. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave ajjhataṃ - eva cittaṃ saṅghapemi sannisādemi ekodikaromi samādahāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: mā me cittaṃ ūhanīti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati abyāpādavitakko — pe — uppajjati avihiṃsāvitakko, so evaṃ pajānāmi: Uppanno kho me ayam avihiṃsāvitakko, so ca kho n' ev' attabyābādhāya saṃvattati, na parabyābādhāya saṃvattati, na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvattati, paññāvuddhiko avighātapakkhiko nibbānasamvattaniko. Rattiṃ - ce pi naṃ... samanupassāmi. Api ca kho me aticiraṃ anuvitakkayato anu vicārayato kāyo kilameyya, kāye kilante cittaṃ ūhaññeyya, ūhate citte ārā cittaṃ samādhimhā ti. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave ajjhataṃ - eva cittaṃ saṅghapemi sannisādemi ekodikaromi samādahāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: mā me cittaṃ ūhanīti. Yaññad - eva bhikkhave bhikkhu bahulam - anuvitakketi anu vicāreti tathā tathā nati hoti cetaso. Nekkhamnavitakkaṃ ce bhikkhave bhikkhu bahulam - anuvitakketi anu vicāreti, pahāsi kāmavitakkaṃ, nekkhammavitakkaṃ bahulam - akāsi, tassa taṃ nekkhammavitakkāya cittaṃ namati. Abyāpādavitakkaṃ ce... Avihiṃsāvitakkaṃ ce bhikkhave bhikkhu bahulam - anuvitakketi anu vicāreti, pahāsi vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ, avihiṃsāvitakkaṃ bahulam - akāsi, tassa taṃ avihiṃsāvitakkāya cittaṃ namati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave gimhānaṃ pacchime māse sabbasassesu gāmantasambhatesu gopālako gāvo rak-

kheyya, tassa rukkhāmūlagatassa vā abbhokāsagatassa vā satī-
karaṇīyam - eva, hoti: eṭṭā, gāvo ti; eṣam - eva, kho bhikkhavo
satīkaraṇīyam - eva ahosi: ete, dhammā ti.

Araddham, kho pana me bhikkhavo viṇṇāyaṃ, ahosi asal-
5 linam, upaṭṭhitā, satī, asammuttā, passaddho kāyo asāraddho,
samāhitam cittaṃ ekaggam. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhavo vivicc'
eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ saṅ-
cāram vivekajam, pītisukham paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja,
vihāsim. Vitakkavicāraṇam vūpasamā, ajjhataṃ sampasāda-
10 nam cetaṣo ekodibhāvam avitakkaṃ avicāram samādhijam,
pītisukham duttiyam, jhānam upasampajja vihāsim. Pītiyā ca,
virāgā; upekkhako ca vihāsim sato ca sampajāno, sukhaṃ - ca
kāyena paṭisaṃvedesiṃ yaṃ - tam ariyā, ācikkhanti: upekkhako
satimā sukhavīhāri ti. tatiyam jhānam upasampajja vihāsim.
15 Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somā,
nassadomanassānam atthagamā adukkham, asukham upekkhā-
satipārisuddhim cātuttham jhānam upasampajja vihāsim.

So evam samāhite citte ... (repeat from p. 22, l. 9, to
p. 23, l. 25) ... Ayam kho me bhikkhavo rattiyā, pacchime,
20 yāme tatiyā vijjā adhigatā, avijjā vihatā, vijjā uppannā, tam,
vihaṭo āloko uppanno, yathā tam appamattassa ātāpino pa-
hitattassa viharato.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhavo aṅāṇe paṇaṇe mahantaṃ nīpaṃ
pallalam, tam - enam mahā migasaṅgho upanissāya vihareyya,
25 tassa kocid - eva puriso uppajjeyya anattakāmo, ahitakāmo,
ayogakkhemakāmo, so yvāssa maggo khemo sovattiko pīti-
gamanīyo tam maggam pidaheyya, vivareyya kummaggam,
odaheyya okacaram, ṭhapeyya okacārikam; evam hi so bhik-
khavo mahā migasaṅgho aparena samayena anayabyasanam
30 tanuttam āpajjeyya. Tass' eva kho pana bhikkhavo mahato
migasaṅghassa kocid - eva puriso uppajjeyya atthakāmo hita-
kāmo yogakkhemakāmo, so yvāssa maggo khemo sovattiko
pītigamanīyo tam maggam vivareyya, pidaheyya kummaggam,
ūhaneyya okacaram, nāseyya okacārikam; evam hi so bhik-
35 khavo mahā migasaṅgho apareṇa samayena vuddhim virū-
lhim vepullam āpajjeyya.

Upamā kho me ayam bhikkhavo kaṭā atthassa viṇṇā-

panāya, ayañ - c' ev' ettha attho: Mahantañ ninnam palla-
lan - ti kho bhikkhave kāmānam - etañ adhivacanañ. Mahā
migasāṅho ti kho bhikkhave sattānam - etañ adhivacanañ.
Puriso anattakāmo ahitakāmo ayogakkhemakāmo ti kho
5 bhikkhave Mārass' etañ pāpimato adhivacanañ. Kummaggo
ti kho bhikkhave atṭhaṅgikass' etañ micchāmaggassa adhi-
vacanañ, seyyathidañ: micchādiṭṭhiyā micchāsāṅkappassa
micchāvācāya micchākammantassa micchāājīvassa micchā-
vāyāmassa micchāsatiyā micchāsamādhissa. Okacaro ti kho
10 bhikkhave nandirāgass' etañ adhivacanañ. Okacārikā ti
kho bhikkhave avijjāy' etañ adhivacanañ. Puriso attha-
kāmo hitakāmo yogakkhemakāmo ti kho bhikkhave Tathā-
gatass' etañ adhivacanañ arahato sammāsambuddhassa.
Khemo maggo sovattiko pītigamaṇiyo ti kho bhikkhave
15 ariyass' etañ atṭhaṅgikassa maggassa adhivacanañ, seyya-
thidañ: sammādiṭṭhiyā sammāsāṅkappassa sammāvācāya
sammākammantassa sammāājīvassa sammāvāyāmassa sammā-
satiyā sammāsamādhissa. Iti kho bhikkhave vivaṭo mayā
khemo maggo sovattiko pītigamaṇiyo. pihito kummaggo,
20 ūhato okacaro, nāsitā okacārikā. Yañ bhikkhave sathārā
karaṇiyañ sāvakānañ hitesinā anukampakena anukampañ
upādāya, katañ vo tañ mayā. Etāni bhikkhave rukkha-
mūlāni, etāni suññāgārāni. Jhāyatha bhikkhave, mā pamā-
dattha, mā pacchā vippaṭisārino ahuvattha; ayañ vo am-
25 hākañ anusāsani ti.
Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhaga-
vato bhāsitañ abhinandun - ti.

DVEDHĀVITAKKASUTTAM NAVAMAṆ.

20.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayañ Bhagavā Sāvatthi-
30 yañ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra
kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante

ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-
avoca:

Adhicittam - anuyuttena bhikkhave bhikkhunā pañca ni-
mittāni kālena kālaṃ manasikātabbāni, katamāni pañca:

5 Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno yaṃ nimittam āgamma yaṃ ni-
mittam manasikaroto uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā vitakkā
chandūpasamhitā pi dosūpasamhitā pi mohūpasamhitā pi,
tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā tamhā nimittā aññaṃ nimittam
manasikātabbāṃ kusalūpasamhitam; tassa tamhā nimittā

10 aññaṃ nimittam manasikaroto kusalūpasamhitam ye pāpakā
akusalā vitakkā chandūpasamhitā pi dosūpasamhitā pi mo-
hūpasamhitā pi te pahiyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam
pahānā ajjhattam - eva cittam santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi-
hoti samādhīyati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave dakkho palagaṇḍo

15 vā palagaṇḍantevāsī vā sukhumāya āṇiyā oḷārikam āṇim
abhinīhaneyya abhinīhareyya abhinivajjeyya, evam - eva kho
bhikkhave bhikkhuno yaṃ nimittam āgamma yaṃ nimittam
manasikaroto uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā vitakkā chandūpa-
samhitā pi dosūpasamhitā pi mohūpasamhitā pi, tena bhik-
khave bhikkhunā tamhā nimittā aññaṃ nimittam manasikā-
tabbāṃ kusalūpasamhitam; tassa tamhā nimittā aññaṃ ni-
mittam manasikaroto kusalūpasamhitam ye pāpakā akusalā
vitakkā chandūpasamhitā pi dosūpasamhitā pi mohūpasam-
hitā pi te pahiyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā
ajjhattam - eva cittam santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodihoti samā-
dhīyati.

20 Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno tamhā nimittā aññaṃ
nimittam manasikaroto kusalūpasamhitam uppajjant' eva pā-
pakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi, tena bhikkhave
30 bhikkhunā tesam vitakkānaṃ ādinavo upaparikkhitabbo: iti
p' ime vitakkā akusalā, iti p' ime vitakkā sāvajjā, iti p' ime
vitakkā dukkhavipākā ti; tassa tesam vitakkānaṃ ādinavaṃ
upaparikkhato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi
te pahiyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā ajjhat-
tam - eva cittam santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodihoti samādhīyati.
Seyyathā pi bhikkhave itthi vā puriso vā daharo yuvā maṇ-
danakajātiko ahikunāpena vā kukkurakunāpena vā manussa-

kuṇapena vā kaṇṭhe āsattena aṭṭiyeyya harāyeyya jiguc-
cheyya, evam - eva kho bhikkhave tassa ce bhikkhuno tamhā
nimittā . . . samādhīyati.

5 Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno tesam - pi vitakkānam
ādinavaṃ upaparikkhato uppajant' eva pāpakā akusalā vitakkā
ch. pi d. pi m. pi, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā tesam vitak-
kānam asati-amanasikāro āpajjitabbo; tassa tesam vitakkā-
nam asati-amanasikāram āpajjato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā
ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahiyanti te abbattham gacchanti, te-
sam pahānā . . . samādhīyati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave cak-
khumā puriso āpāthagatānam rūpānam adassanakāmo assa,
so nimīleyya vā aññena vā apalokeyya. evam - eva kho bhik-
khave tassa ce bhikkhuno tesam - pi vitakkānam . . . samā-
dhīyati.

15 Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno tesam - pi vitakkānam
asati-amanasikāram āpajjato uppajant' eva pāpakā akusalā
vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā tesam
vitakkānam vitakkasaṅkhārasanthānam manasikātabbam; tassa
tesam vitakkānam vitakkasaṅkhārasanthānam manasikaroto
20 ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahiyanti
te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā . . . samādhīyati.
Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sīgham gaccheyya, tassa evam-
assa: kin - nu kho aham sīgham gacchāmi, yan - nūnāham
saṅkam gaccheyyan - ti, so saṅkam gaccheyya, tassa evam-
25 assa: kin - nu kho aham saṅkam gacchāmi, yan - nūnāham
tiṭṭheyyan - ti, so tiṭṭheyya, tassa evam - assa: kin - nu kho
aham tṭhito, yan - nūnāham nisīdeyyan - ti, so nisīdeyya, tassa
evam - assa: kin - nu kho aham nisinno, yan - nūnāham ni-
30 pajjeyyan - ti, so nipajjeyya, evam hi so bhikkhave puriso olā-
rikam olārikam iriyāpatham abhinivajjetvā sukhumaṃ sukhu-
mam iriyāpatham kappeyya; evam - eva kho bhikkhave tassa
ce bhikkhuno tesam - pi vitakkānam . . . samādhīyati.

35 Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno tesam - pi vitakkānam
vitakkasaṅkhārasanthānam manasikaroto uppajant' eva pā-
pakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi, tena bhikkhave
bhikkhunā dantehi danta - m - ādhāya jivhāya tālum āhacca
cetasā cittam abhiniggaṇhitabbam abhinippiḷetabbam abhi-

santāpetabbaṃ; tassa dantehi danta - m - ādhāya jivhāya tālum āhacca cetasā cittaṃ abhiniggaṇhato abhinippīlayato abhisantāpayato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahiyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā...

5 samādhīyati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave balavā puriso dubbala-taram purisaṃ sise vā gahetvā khandhe vā gahetvā abhiniggaṇheyya abhinippīleyya abhisantāpeyya, evam - eva kho bhikkhave tassa ce bhikkhuno tesam - pi vitakkānaṃ vitakkasaṅkhārasanthānaṃ manasikaroto uppajanti' eva pāpakā

10 akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā dantehi danta - m - ādhāya jivhāya tālum āhacca cetasā cittaṃ abhiniggaṇhitabbaṃ abhinippīletabbaṃ abhisantāpetabbaṃ, tassa dantehi danta - m - ādhāya jivhāya tālum āhacca cetasā cittaṃ abhiniggaṇhato abhinippīlayato abhisantāpayato

15 ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahiyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā ajjhataṃ - eva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodihoti samādhīyati.

Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno yaṃ nimittaṃ āgamma yaṃ nimittaṃ manasikaroto uppajanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā

20 ch. pi d. pi m. pi, tassa tamhā nimittā aññaṃ nimittaṃ manasikaroto kusālūpasamhitaṃ ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahiyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā ajjhataṃ - eva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodihoti samādhīyati; tesam - pi vitakkānaṃ ādīnavaṃ upaparikhato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pa-

25 hīyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā ... samādhīyati; tesam - pi vitakkānaṃ asati - amanasikāraṃ āpajjato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahiyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā ... samādhīyati; tesam - pi

30 vitakkānaṃ vitakkasaṅkhārasanthānaṃ manasikaroto ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahiyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā ... samādhīyati; dantehi danta - m - ādhāya jivhāya tālum āhacca cetasā cittaṃ abhiniggaṇhato abhinippīlayato abhisantāpayato ye pāpakā aku-

35 salā vitakkā chandūpasamhitā pi dosūpasamhitā pi mohūpasamhitā pi te pahiyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā ajjhataṃ - eva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi-

hoti samādhiyati; yaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṣī vitakkapariyāyapathesu, yaṃ vitakkaṃ ākaṅkhissati taṃ vitakkaṃ vitakkessati, yaṃ vitakkaṃ n' ākaṅkhissati na taṃ vitakkaṃ vitakkessati; accheccchi taṇhaṃ, vāvattayi saṃyojanāṃ, sammā mānābhisaṃmayā antaṃ akāsi dukkhassāti.

Idaṃ avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitāṃ abhinandun - ti.

VITAKKASANTHĀNASUTTAM DASAMAṆ.

SĪHANĀDAVAGGO DUTIYO.

This is mentioned in

Kakacūpamovāde at M. I. 189²⁵

Maddhist + Review II. 2, p. 144.

Visu. 9.61

21.

- 10 Evam - me sutāṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Moliyaphagguno bhikkhunīhi saddhim ativelaṃ saṃsaṭṭho viharati. Evaṃ saṃsaṭṭho āyasmā Moliyaphagguno bhikkhunīhi saddhim viharati: sace koci
- 15 bhikkhu āyasmato Moliyaphaggunassa sammukhā tāsaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ avaṇṇaṃ bhāseti ten' āyasmā Moliyaphagguno kupito anattamaṇo adhikaraṇaṃ - pi karoti, sace pana koci bhikkhu tāsaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ sammukhā āyasmato Moliyaphaggunassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāseti tena tā bhikkhuniyo kupitā
- 20 anattamaṇā adhikaraṇaṃ - pi karonti. Evaṃ saṃsaṭṭho āyasmā Moliyaphagguno bhikkhunīhi saddhim viharati. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinna kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etaḍ - avoca:
- 25 Āyasmā bhante Moliyaphagguno bhikkhunīhi saddhim ativelaṃ saṃsaṭṭho viharati; evaṃ saṃsaṭṭho bhante āyasmā Moliyaphagguno bhikkhunīhi saddhim viharati: sace koci bhikkhu ... adhikaraṇaṃ - pi karonti; evaṃ saṃsaṭṭho bhante āyasmā Moliyaphagguno bhikkhunīhi saddhim viharatīti.
- 30 Atha kho Bhagavā aññataraṃ bhikkhū āmantesi: Ehi

tvam bhikkhu mama vacanena Moliyaphaggunam bhikkhum
 amantehi: Satthā tam āvuso Phagguna amantetiti. Evam-
 bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yen' āyasmā
 Moliyaphagguno ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasma-
 5 tam Moliyaphaggunam etad - avoca: Satthā tam āvuso Phag-
 guna amantetiti. Evam - āvuso ti kho āyasmā Moliya-
 phagguno tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten'
 upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam-
 antam nisīdi. Ekamantam nisinnam kho āyasantam Mo-
 10 liyaphaggunam Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Saccam kira tvam Phagguna bhikkhunīhi saddhim ati-
 velam sāmsattho viharasi; evam sāmsattho kira tvam Phag-
 guna bhikkhunīhi saddhim viharasi: sace koci bhikkhu tuy-
 ham sammukhā tāsam bhikkhunīnam avannaṃ bhāsati tena

5 tvam kupito anattamano adhikaraṇam - pi karosi, sace pana
 koci bhikkhu tāsam bhikkhunīnam sammukhā tuyham avan-
 naṃ bhāsati tena tā bhikkhuniyo kupitā anattamanā adhi-
 karaṇam - pi karonti; evam sāmsattho kira tvam Phagguna
 bhikkhunīhi saddhim viharasīti. — Evam - bhante. — Nanu

20 tvam Phagguna kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pab-
 bajito ti. — Evam - bhante. — Na kho te etam Phagguna
 patirūpam kulaputtassa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pabba-
 jitassa yan - tvam bhikkhunīhi saddhim ativelam sāmsattho
 vihareyyāsi. Tasmātiha Phagguna tava ce pi koci sammukhā

25 tāsam bhikkhunīnam avannaṃ bhāseyya tatrāpi tvam Phag-
 guna ye gehasitā chandā ye gehasitā vitakkā te pajaheyyāsi;
 tatrāpi te Phagguna evam sikkhitabbaṃ: Na c' eva me cit-
 tam vipariṇatam bhavissati na ca pāpikam vācam nicchā-
 ressāmi hitānukampī ca viharissāmi mettacitto na dosantaro

30 ti, evam hi te Phagguna sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha Phagguna
 tava ce pi koci sammukhā tāsam bhikkhunīnam pāṇinā pa-
 hāram dadeyya leḍḍunā pahāram dadeyya daḍḍena pahāram
 dadeyya satthena pahāram dadeyya, tatrāpi tvam ... sikkhi-
 tabbaṃ. Tasmātiha Phagguna tava ce pi koci sammukhā

35 avannaṃ bhāseyya tatrāpi tvam ... sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha
 Phagguna tava ce pi koci pāṇinā pahāram dadeyya leḍḍunā
 pahāram dadeyya daḍḍena pahāram dadeyya satthena pa-

hāraṃ dadeyya, tatrāpi tvaṃ Phagguṇa ye gehasitā chandā ye gehasitā vitakkā te pajaheyyāsi; tatrāpi te Phagguṇa, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ: Na c' eva me cittaṃ viparīṇataṃ bhavissati na ca pāpikaṃ vācaṃ nicchāressāmi hitānukampī ca viharissāmi mettacitto na dosantaro ti, evaṃ hi te Phagguṇa sikkhitabbaṃ - ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Ārādhayimsu vata me bhikkhave bhikkhū ekam samayaṃ cittaṃ. Idhāham bhikkhave bhikkhū āmantesiṃ: Ahaṃ kho bhikkhave ekāsanabhojanaṃ bhujjāmi; ekāsanabhojanaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhujjāmaṇo appābādhataṇ - ca sañjānāmi appātānkatāṇ - ca lahuṭṭhānaṇ - ca balaṇ - ca phāsuvihāraṇ - ca. Etha tumhe pi bhikkhave ekāsanabhojanaṃ bhujjatha; ekāsanabhojanaṃ kho bhikkhave tumhe pi bhujjāmaṇā appābādhataṇ - ca sañjānissatha appātānkatāṇ - ca lahuṭṭhānaṇ - ca balaṇ - ca phāsuvihāraṇ - cāti. Na me bhikkhave tesu bhikkhusu anusāsani karaṇiyā ahoṣi; satuppādakaraṇiyam - eva me bhikkhave tesu bhikkhusu ahoṣi. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave subhūmiyaṃ cātummahāpathe ājaṇṇaratho yutto assa t̥hito odhastapatodo. tam - enaṃ dakkho yoggācariyo assadamma - sārathi abhirūhitvā vāmena hatthena rasmiyo gahetvā dakkhīnena hatthena patodaṃ gahetvā yenicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ sāreyya pi paccāsāreyya pi, evam - eva kho bhikkhave na me tesu bhikkhusu anusāsani karaṇiyā ahoṣi, satuppādakaraṇiyam - eva me bhikkhave tesu bhikkhusu ahoṣi. Tasmātiha bhikkhave tumhe akusalaṃ pajahatha kusalesu dhammesu āyogaṃ karoṭha, evaṃ hi tumhe pi imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatha. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave gāmassa vā nigamassa vā avidūre mahantaṃ sālavanaṃ, taṇ - c' assa elañdehi sañchannaṃ, tassa kocid - eva puriso uppajjeyya atthakāmo hitakāmo yogakkhemakāmo, so yā tā sālalatṭhiyo kuṭilā oṇāpaharaṇiyo tā tacchettvā bahiddhā nihareyya antovanaṃ suvisodhitaṃ visodheyya, yā pana tā sālalatṭhiyo ujukā sujātā tā sammā parihareyya, evaṃ hi etam bhikkhave sālavanaṃ aparena samayena vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyya; evam - eva kho bhikkhave tumhe akusalaṃ pajahatha kusalesu dhammesu āyogaṃ karoṭha,

evaṃ hi tumhe pi imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūlhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatha.

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave imissā yeva Sāvattiyā Vedehikā nāma gahapatānī ahoṣi. Vedehikāya bhikkhave gahapatāniyā evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato: soratā Vedehikā gahapatānī, nivātā Vedehikā gahapatānī, upasantā Vedehikā gahapatānī ti. Vedehikāya kho pana bhikkhave gahapatāniyā Kālī nāma dāsi ahoṣi, dakkhā analasā susaṃvihitakammantā. Atha kho bhikkhave Kāliya dāsiyā etad-ahoṣi: Mayhaṃ kho ayyāya evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato: soratā Vedehikā gahapatānī, nivātā Vedehikā gahapatānī, upasantā Vedehikā gahapatānī ti; kin- nu kho me ayyā santāṃ yeva nu kho ajjhataṃ kopaṃ na pātukaroti udāhu asantaṃ, udāhu mayh' ev' ete kammantā susaṃvihitā yena me ayyā santāṃ yeva ajjhataṃ kopaṃ na pātukaroti no asantaṃ; yan- nūnāhaṃ ayyaṃ vīmaṃseyyaṃ- ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Kālī dāsi divā utthāsi. Atha kho bhikkhave Vedehikā gahapatānī Kālīm dāsiṃ etad-avoca: He je Kālī. — Kim ayye. — Kim je divā utthāsīti. — Na kho ayye kiñci. — No vata re kiñci pāpi dāsi, divā utthāsīti kupitā anattamaṇā bhūkuṭiṃ akāsi. Atha kho bhikkhave Kāliya dāsiyā etad-ahoṣi: Santāṃ yeva kho me ayyā ajjhataṃ kopaṃ na pātukaroti no asantaṃ, mayh' ev' ete kammantā susaṃvihitā yena me ayyā santāṃ yeva ajjhataṃ kopaṃ na pātukaroti no asantaṃ; yan- nūnāhaṃ bhīyosomattāya ayyaṃ vīmaṃseyyaṃ- ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Kālī dāsi divātaraṃ utthāsi. Atha kho bhikkhave Vedehikā gahapatānī Kālīm dāsiṃ etad-avoca: He je Kālī. — Kim ayye. — Kim je divā utthāsīti. — Na kho ayye kiñci. — No vata re kiñci pāpi dāsi, divā utthāsīti kupitā anattamaṇā anattamaṇavācam nicchāresi. Atha kho bhikkhave Kāliya dāsiyā etad-ahoṣi: Santāṃ yeva kho me ayyā ajjhataṃ kopaṃ na pātukaroti no asantaṃ, mayh' ev' ete kammantā susaṃvihitā yena me ayyā santāṃ yeva ajjhataṃ kopaṃ na pātukaroti no asantaṃ; yan- nūnāhaṃ bhīyosomattāya ayyaṃ vīmaṃseyyaṃ- ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Kālī dāsi divātaraṃ yeva utthāsi. Atha kho bhikkhave Vedehikā gahapatānī Kālīm dāsiṃ

etad-avoca: He je Kāli. — Kim ayye. — Kim je divā utthāsīti. — Na kho ayye kiñci. — No vata re kiñci pāpi dāsi, divā utthāsīti kupitā anattamanā aggalasūcim gahetvā sise pahāram adāsi, sisam vobhindi. Atha kho bhikkhave

5 Kāli dāsi bhinnena sisenā lohitena gaḷantena paṭivissakānam ujjhāpesi: Passath' ayye soratāya kammaṃ, passath' ayye nivātāya kammaṃ, passath' ayye upasantāya kammaṃ, ka-tham hi nāma ekadāsikāya: divā utthāsīti kupitā anatta-

10 manā aggalasūcim gahetvā sise pahāram dassati sisam vo-bhindissatīti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vedehikāya gahapatāniyā aparena samayena evaṃ pāpako kittisaddo abhuggaṅchi: caṇḍi Vedehikā gahapatāni, anivātā Vedehikā gahapatāni, anupasantā Vedehikā gahapatāni ti. Evam-eva kho bhik-

15 vātanivāto hoti upasantūpasanto hoti yāva na amanāpā vacanapathā phusanti; yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhum amanāpā vacanapathā phusanti atha kho bhikkhu sorato ti veditabbo nivāto ti veditabbo upasanto ti veditabbo. Nāhan-tam bhikkhave bhikkhum suvaco ti vadāmi yo cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilāna-

20 paccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu suvaco hoti sovacassatam āpaj-jati, tam kissa hetu: tam hi so bhikkhave bhikkhu cīvara-piṇḍa-pāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāram alabhamāno na suvaco hoti na sovacassatam āpajjati. Yo ca kho bhik-

25 karonto dhammam apacāyamāno suvaco hoti sovacassatam āpajjati tam-aham suvaco ti vadāmi. Tasmātiha bhikkhave: Dhammam yeva sakkaronto dhammam garukaronto dhammam apacāyamānā suvacā bhavissāma sovacassatam āpajjis-sāmāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

30 Pañc' ime bhikkhave vacanapathā yehi vo pare vadamānā vadeyyum: kālena vā akālena vā, bhūtena vā abhū-tena vā, saṅhena vā pharusena vā, atthasamhitena vā anat-

35 } vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyum abhūtena vā; saṅ-hena vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyum pharusena vā; atthasamhitena vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyum

anattasamhitena vā; mettacittā vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyum dosantarā vā. Tatrāpi kho bhikkhave evam sikkhitabbaṃ: Na c' eva no cittaṃ vipariṇataṃ bhavissati na ca pāpikam vācam nicchāressāma hitānukampī ca viharissāma mettacittā na dosantarā, tañ-ca puggalam mettāsahagatena cetasā pharivā viharissāma, tadārammaṇā ca sabbāvantaṃ lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharivā viharissāmāti. Evam hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

10 Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso āgaccheyya kuddālapitakam ādāya, so evam vadeyya: Aham imam mahāpaṭhaviṃ apaṭhaviṃ karissāmiti, so tatra tatra khaṇeyya, tatra tatra vikiṇṇeyya, tatra tatra oṭṭhubhēyya, tatra tatra omutteyya: apaṭhavi bhavasi, apaṭhavi bhavasi. Tam kim-maññatha bhikkhave: Api nu so puriso imam mahāpaṭhaviṃ apaṭhaviṃ kareyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, tam kissa hetu: ayaṃ hi bhante mahāpaṭhavi gambhīrā appameyyā, sā na sukarā apaṭhavi kātum, yāvad-eva ca pana so puriso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgi assāti. — Evam-eva kho bhikkhave paṇo'

20 ime vacanapathā yehi vo pare vadamānā vadeyyum: kālena vā ... dosantarā vā. Kālena vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyum ... dosantarā vā. Tatrāpi kho bhikkhave evam sikkhitabbaṃ: Na c' eva no cittaṃ vipariṇataṃ bhavissati na ca pāpikam vācam nicchāressāma hitānukampī ca viharissāma mettacittā na dosantarā, tañ-ca puggalam mettāsahagatena cetasā pharivā viharissāma, tadārammaṇā ca sabbāvantaṃ lokam paṭhaviṣamena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharivā viharissāmāti. Evam hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

30 Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso āgaccheyya lākhā vā haliddim vā nilam vā mañjīṭṭham vā ādāya, so evam vadeyya: Aham imasmim ākāse rūpāni likhissāmi rūpapātubhāvam karissāmiti. Tam kim-maññatha bhikkhave: Api nu so puriso imasmim ākāse rūpāni likhēyya rūpapātubhāvam kareyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, tam kissa hetu: ayaṃ hi bhante ākāso arūpī anidassano, tattha na sukaram rūpāni likhitum rūpapātubhāvam kātum, yāvad-eva: ca

35

30 Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso āgaccheyya lākhā vā haliddim vā nilam vā mañjīṭṭham vā ādāya, so evam vadeyya: Aham imasmim ākāse rūpāni likhissāmi rūpapātubhāvam karissāmiti. Tam kim-maññatha bhikkhave: Api nu so puriso imasmim ākāse rūpāni likhēyya rūpapātubhāvam kareyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, tam kissa hetu: ayaṃ hi bhante ākāso arūpī anidassano, tattha na sukaram rūpāni likhitum rūpapātubhāvam kātum, yāvad-eva: ca

pana so puriso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgī assāti. — Evam-eva kho bhikkhave pañc' ime vacanapathā yehi vo pare vadamānā vadeyyum: kālena vā akālena vā — pe — tadārammanā ca sabbāvantaṃ lokam ākāsasamena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamānena averena abyābajjhena pharivā viharissāmāti. Evam hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso āgaccheyya ādittam tiṇukkam ādāya, so evam vadeyya: Aham imāya ādittāya tiṇukkāya Gaṅgam nadim santāpessāmi samparitāpessāmiti. Tam kim-maññatha bhikkhave: Api nu so puriso ādittāya tiṇukkāya Gaṅgam nadim santāpeyya samparitāpeyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, tam kissa hetu: Gaṅgā hi bhante nadī gambhīrā appameyyā. sā na sukarā ādittāya tiṇukkāya santāpetum samparitāpetum, yāvad-eva ca pana so puriso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgī assāti. — Evam-eva kho bhikkhave pañc' ime vacanapathā yehi vo pare vadamānā vadeyyum: kālena vā akālena vā — pe — tadārammanā ca sabbāvantaṃ lokam Gaṅgāsamena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamānena averena abyābajjhena pharivā viharissāmāti. Evam hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave bilārabhastā madditā sumadditā superimadditā mudukā tūlini chinnasassarā chinnababbharā, atha puriso āgaccheyya kaṭṭham vā kaṭhalam vā ādāya, so evam vadeyya: Aham imam bilārabhastam madditam sumadditam superimadditam mudukam tulinim chinnasassaram chinnababbharam kaṭṭhena vā kaṭhalena vā sarasaram karissāmi bharabharam karissāmiti. Tam kim-maññatha bhikkhave: Api nu so puriso amum bilārabhastam madditam sumadditam superimadditam mudukam tulinim chinnasassaram chinnababbharam kaṭṭhena vā kaṭhalena vā sarasaram kareyya bharabharam kareyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, tam kissa hetu: asu hi bhante bilārabhastā madditā sumadditā superimadditā mudukā tūlini chinnasassarā chinnababbharā, sā na sukarā kaṭṭhena vā kaṭhalena vā sarasaram katum bhara-bharam katum, yāvad-eva ca pana so puriso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgī assāti. — Evam-eva kho bhikkhave pañc' ime vacanapathā yehi vo pare vadamānā vadeyyum: kālena

vā akālena vā bhūtena vā abhūtena vā saṅhena vā pharusena vā atthasamhitena vā anattasamhitena vā mettacittā vā dosantarā vā. Kālena vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyum akālena vā; bhūtena vā... abhūtena vā; saṅhena vā... pharusena vā; atthasamhitena vā... anattasamhitena vā; mettacittā vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyum dosantarā vā. Tatrāpi kho bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ: Na c' eva no cittaṃ vipariṇataṃ bhavissati na ca pāpikaṃ vācaṃ nicchāressāma hitānukampī ca viharissāma mettacittā na dosantarā, tañ - ca puggalaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā pharivā viharissāma, tadārammaṇā - ca sabbāvantaṃ lokāṃ bilārabhastāsamena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharivā viharissāmāti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

15) Ūbhatodaṇḍakena ce pi bhikkhave kakacena corā ocarakā aṅgamaṅgāni okanteyyūṃ, tatrāpi yo mano padūseyyaṃ na me so tena sāsanakaro. Tatrāpi kho bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ: Na c' eva no cittaṃ vipariṇataṃ bhavissati na ca pāpikaṃ vācaṃ nicchāressāma hitānukampī ca viharissāma mettacittā na dosantarā, tañ - ca puggalaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā pharivā viharissāma, tadārammaṇā - ca sabbāvantaṃ lokāṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharivā viharissāmāti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

25) Imañ - ca tumhe bhikkhave kakacūpamaṃ ovādaṃ abhikkhaṇaṃ manasikareyyātha, passatha no tumhe bhikkhave taṃ vacanapathaṃ aṇuṃ vā thūlaṃ vā yaṃ tumhe nādhivāseyyāthāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Tasmātiha bhikkhave imaṃ kakacūpamaṃ ovādaṃ abhikkhaṇaṃ manasikarotha, taṃ vo bhavissati dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

KAKACŪPAMASUTTAM PATHAMAM.

22.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Ariṭṭhassa nāma bhikkhuno gaddhabādhipubbassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā Bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyāti. Assosum kho sambahulā bhikkhū: Ariṭṭhassa kira nāma bhikkhuno gaddhabādhipubbassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā Bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyāti. Atha kho te bhikkhū yena Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbaṃ etad - avocum: Saccaṃ kira te āvuso Ariṭṭha evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā ... antarāyāyāti. — Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā ... antarāyāyāti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbaṃ etasmā pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ vivecetukāmaṃ samanuyuñjanti samanugāhanti samanubhāsanti: Mā evaṃ āvuso Ariṭṭha avaca, mā Bhagavantaṃ abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ, na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya. Anekapariyāyena h' āvuso Ariṭṭha antarāyikā dhammā vuttā Bhagavatā, alaṅ - ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. Appassādā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiiyo; aṭṭhikaṅkalūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā — maṃsapesūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā — tiṇukkūpamā .. aṅgarakāsūpamā .. supinakūpamā .. yācitakūpamā .. rukkhaphalūpamā .. asisūnūpamā .. sattisūlūpamā .. sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiiyo ti. Evaṃ - pi kho Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo tehi bhikkhūhi samanuyuñjiamāno samanugāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno tad - eva pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa voharati: Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā ... antarāyāyāti.

35 Yato kho te bhikkhū nāsakkhimsu Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhum gad-

dhabādhipubbam etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetum, atha yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etad-avocum: Ariṭṭhassa nāma bhante bhikkhuno gaddhabādhipubbassa evarūpaṃ pāpakam diṭṭhigatam uppannam: Tathā 'ham Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. Assumha kho mayam bhante: Ariṭṭhassa kira nāma bhikkhuno gaddhabādhipubbassa evarūpaṃ pāpakam diṭṭhigatam uppannam: Tathā 'ham Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. Atha kho mayam bhante yena Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo ten' upasaṅkamimha, upasaṅkamitvā Ariṭṭham bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbam etad-avocumha: Saccam kira te āvuso Ariṭṭha evarūpaṃ pāpakam diṭṭhigatam uppannam: Tathā 'ham Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti.

15 Evam vutte bhante Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo amhe etad-avoca: Evam byā 'kho aham āvuso Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. Atha kho mayam bhante Ariṭṭham bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbam etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetukāmā samanuyunṅimha samanugāhimha samanubhāsimha: Mā evam āvuso Ariṭṭha avaca, mā Bhagavantaṃ abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānam, na hi Bhagavā evam vadeyya. Anekapariyāyena h' āvuso Ariṭṭha antarāyikā dhammā vuttā Bhagavatā, alaṅ-ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. Appassādā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā,

20 ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo; aṭṭhikaṅkalūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā — pe — sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo ti. Evam-pi kho bhante Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo amhehi samanuyunṅiyamāno samanugāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno tad-eva

30 pāpakam diṭṭhigatam thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa voharati: Evam byā kho aham āvuso Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. Yato kho mayam bhante nāsakkhimha Ariṭṭham bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbam etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetum atha mayam etam-attham Bhagavato ārocemāti.

35 Atha kho Bhagavā aññataram bhikkhum āmantesi: Ehi tvam bhikkhu mama vacanena Ariṭṭham bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbam āmantehi: Satthā tam āvuso Ariṭṭha āmantetiti.

Evam - bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yena Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhīpubbo ten' upasānkami, upasānkamitvā Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhīpubbaṃ etad - avoca: Satthā taṃ āvuso Ariṭṭha āmantetīti. Evam - āvuso ti kho Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhīpubbo tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasānkami, upasānkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhīpubbaṃ Bhagavā etad - avoca: Saccaṃ kira te Ariṭṭha evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. — Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. — Kassa kho nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa mayā evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāsi. Nanu mayā moghapurisa anekapariyāyena antarāyikā dhammā vuttā, alaṅ - ca pana te paṭisevaṇo antarāyāya. Appassādā kāmā vuttā mayā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo; aṭṭhikaṅkalūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā — maṃsapesūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā — tiṇukkūpamā .. aṅgārakāsūpamā .. supinakūpamā .. yācītakūpamā .. rukkhaphalūpamā .. asisūnūpamā .. sattisūlūpamā .. sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo. Atha ca pana tvaṃ moghapurisa attanā duggahītena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhasi attānaṅ - ca khanasi bahuṅ - ca apuññaṃ pasavasi. Taṃ hi te moghapurisa bhavissati dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Taṃ kim - maññatha bhikkhave: Api nāyaṃ Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhīpubbo usmīkato pi imasmīṃ dhammavinaye ti. — Kim hi siyā bhante, no h' etaṃ bhante ti. Evaṃ vutte Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhīpubbo tuṅhībhūto maṅkubhūto pattakkhandho adhomukho pajjhāyanto appaṭibhāno nisīdi. Atha kho Bhagavā Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhīpubbaṃ tuṅhībhūtaṃ maṅkubhūtaṃ pattakkhandhaṃ adhomukhaṃ pajjhāyantaṃ appaṭibhānaṃ viditvā Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhīpubbaṃ etad - avoca: Paññāyissasi kho tvaṃ moghapurisa etena sa - kena pāpakena diṭṭhigatena, idhāhaṃ bhikkhū paṭipucchisāmiti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Tumhe pi me

bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha yathā 'yaṃ Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo attanā duggahītena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhati attānañ-ca khanati bahuñ-ca apuññaṃ pasavatiti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, anekapariyāyena hi no bhante antarāyikā dhammā vuttā Bhagavatā, alaṅ-ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. Appassādā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo, aṭṭhikaṅkalūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā — pe — sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti. — Sādhu bhikkhave, sādhu kho me tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha. Anekapariyāyena hi vo bhikkhave antarāyikā dhammā vuttā mayā, alaṅ-ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. Appassādā kāmā vuttā mayā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo, aṭṭhikaṅkalūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā — pe — sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo. Atha ca panāyaṃ Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo attanā duggahītena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhati attānañ-ca khanati bahuñ-ca apuññaṃ pasavati, taṃ hi tassa moghapurisassa bhavissati dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya. So vata bhikkhave aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra kāmasaññāya aññatra kāmavitakkehi kāme paṭisevissatiti n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati.

Idha bhikkhave ekacce moghapurisā dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇanti, suttaṃ geyyaṃ veyyakaraṇaṃ gāthaṃ udānaṃ itivuttakaṃ jātakaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ vedallaṃ; te taṃ dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇitvā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññāya atthaṃ na upaparikkhanti, tesāṃ te dhammā paññāya atthaṃ anupaparikkhataṃ na nijjhānaṃ khamanti, te upārambhānisamsā c' eva dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇanti itivādappamokkhānisamsā ca, yassa c' atthāya dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇanti tañ-c' assa atthaṃ nānubhonti, tesāṃ te dhammā duggahitā dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti, taṃ kissa hetu: duggahitattā bhikkhave dhammānaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso alagaddatthiko alagaddagavesi alagaddapariyesanaṃ caramāno, so passeyya mahantaṃ alagaddaṃ, taṃ-enaṃ bhoge vā naṅgutṭhe vā gaṇheyya, tassa so alagaddo paṭiparivattitvā hatthe vā bhāyā vā aññatarasmim vā aṅgapaccaṅge daṣeyya, so tato-

nidānam maraṇam vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkham, taṃ kissa hetu: duggahītattā bhikkhave alagaddassa; evam-eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacce moghapurisā dhammam pariyaṇanti... duggahītattā bhikkhave dhammānam.

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacce kulaputtā dhammam pariyaṇanti, suttam geyyam veyyakaranam gātham udānam itivuttakam jātakam abbhutadhammam vedallam, te taṃ dhammam pariyaṇitvā tesam dhammānam paññāya attham upaparikkhanti, tesam te dhammā paññāya attham upaparikkhataṃ nijjhānam khamanti, te na c' eva upārambhānisāmsā dhammam pariyaṇanti na itivādappamokkhānisāmsā, yassa c' atthāya dhammam pariyaṇanti tañ-c' assa attham anubhonti, tesam te dhammā suggahītā dīgharattam hitāya sukhāya samvattanti, taṃ kissa hetu: suggahītattā bhikkhave dhammānam. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso alagaddatthiko alagaddagavesi alagaddapariyesanam caramāno, so passeyya mahantaṃ alagaddam, tam-enam ajapadena daḍḍena suniggahitaṃ nigganheyya, ajapadena daḍḍena suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā gīvāya suggahitaṃ gaṇheyya; kiñcāpi 20 so bhikkhave alagaddo tassa purisassa hattham vā bāham vā aññataram vā angapaccāṅgam bhogehi paliveṭheyya, atha kho so n' eva tatonidānam maraṇam vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkham, taṃ kissa hetu: suggahītattā bhikkhave alagaddassa; evam-eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacce kulaputtā 25 dhammam pariyaṇanti... suggahītattā bhikkhave dhammānam. Tasmātiha bhikkhave yassa me bhāsitassa attham ājāneyyātha tathā nam dhāreyyātha, yassa ca pana me bhāsitassa attham na ājāneyyātha aham vo tattha patipucchitabbo ye vā pan' assu viyattā bhikkhū.

30 Kullūpamam vo bhikkhave dhammam desissāmi nittharaṇatthāya no gahanatthāya, taṃ suṇātha, sādhuṅgaṃ manasikarotha, bhāsissāmiti. Evam-bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-avoca: Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso addhānamaggapaṭipanno, so passeyya mahantaṃ udakāṇavam, oriman-tīram sāsaṅkam sappatibhayaṃ 35 pāriman-tīram khemaṃ appatibhayaṃ, na cāssa nāvā santāraṇi uttarasetu vā apārā pāram gamanāya; tassa evam-

Parallels to the rest they've chosen on your back

assa: Ayam kho mahā udakaṇṇavo, ^x orimañ - ca tīraṃ sā-
 saṅkaṃ sappatibhayaṃ pāriṃan - tīraṃ khemaṃ appaṭibha-
 yaṃ, na - tthi ca nāvā santāraṇi uttarasetu vā apārā pāraṃ
 gamanāya, yan - nūnāhaṃ tiṇa - kaṭṭha - sākḥā - palāsaṃ saṅkaḍḍhi-
 tvā kullaṃ bandhitvā taṃ kullaṃ nissāya hatthehi ca pā-
 dehi ca vāyamamāno sotthinā pāraṃ uttareyyan - ti. Atha
 kho so bhikkhave puriso tiṇa - kaṭṭha - sākḥā - palāsaṃ saṅ-
 kaḍḍhitvā kullaṃ bandhitvā taṃ kullaṃ nissāya hatthehi ca
 pādehi ca vāyamamāno sotthinā pāraṃ uttareyya; tassa tiṇ-
 10 nassa pāraṅgatassa evam - assa: Bahukāro kho me ayam
 kullo, imāhaṃ kullaṃ nissāya hatthehi ca pādehi ca vā-
 yamamāno sotthinā pāraṃ uttiṇṇo, yan - nūnāhaṃ imaṃ kul-
 laṃ sīse vā āropetvā khandhe vā uccāretvā yena kāmaṃ
 pakkameyyan - ti. Taṃ kim - maññatha bhikkhave: api nu
 15 so puriso evaṃkāri tasmiṃ kulle kiccakāri assāti. — No h'
 etam - bhante. — Kathaṃkāri ca so bhikkhave puriso tasmiṃ
 kulle kiccakāri assa: Idha bhikkhave tassa purisassa tiṇṇassa
 pāraṅgatassa evam - assa: Bahukāro kho me ayam kullo,
 imāhaṃ kullaṃ nissāya hatthehi ca pādehi ca vāyamamāno
 20 sotthinā pāraṃ uttiṇṇo, yan - nūnāhaṃ imaṃ kullaṃ thale vā
 ussādetvā udaye vā uplāpetvā yena kāmaṃ pakkameyyan - ti.
 Evaṃkāri kho so bhikkhave puriso tasmiṃ kulle kiccakāri
 assa. Evam - eva kho bhikkhave kullūpamo mayā dhammo
 desito nittharaṇatthāya no gahaṇatthāya. Kullūpamaṃ vo
 25 bhikkhave ājānantehi dhammā pi vo pahātabbā, pag - eva
 adhammā.

Cha - y - imāni bhikkhave diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni, katamāni cha:
 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariya-
 dhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adas-
 30 sāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappufisadhamme avinīto,
 rūpaṃ: etaṃ mama, eso 'ham - asmi, eso me attā ti saman-
 passati, vedanaṃ: etaṃ mama ... ti samanupassati, saññaṃ:
 etaṃ mama ... ti samanupassati, saṅkhāre: etaṃ mama ... ti
 samanupassati, yam - p' idaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutāṃ mutāṃ viññātāṃ
 35 pattāṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā tam - pi: etaṃ mama
 ... ti samanupassati, yam - p' idaṃ diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ: so loko so
 attā, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāma-

Para. 20. 661

dhammo, sassatisamañ tath' eva ṭhassāmīti, tam - pi: etañ mama, eso 'ham - asmi, eso me attā ti samanupassati. Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānañ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto, sappurisānañ dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinīto, rūpañ n' etañ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti samanupassati, vedanañ: n' etañ mama ... ti samanupassati, saññañ: n' etañ mama ... ti samanupassati, sañkhāre: n' etañ mama ... ti samanupassati, yam - p' idañ diṭṭham sutam mutam viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam - pi: n' etañ mama ... ti samanupassati, yam - p' idañ diṭṭhiṭṭhānañ: so loko so attā, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariñāmadhammo, sassatisamañ tath' eva ṭhassāmīti, tam - pi: n' etañ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti samanupassati. So evañ samanupassanto asati na paritassatīti.

Evam vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantañ etad - avoca: Siyā nu kho bhante bahiddhā asati paritassanā ti. — Siyā bhikkhūti Bhagavā avoca. Idha bhikkhu ekaccassa evañ hoti: Ahū vata me, tañ vata me na - tthi, siyā vata me, tañ vatāhañ na labhāmīti. So socati kilamati paridevati, urattālim kandati, sammohañ āpajjati. Evam kho bhikkhu bahiddhā asati paritassanā hotīti. — Siyā pana bhante bahiddhā asati aparitassanā ti. — Siyā bhikkhūti Bhagavā avoca. Idha bhikkhu ekaccassa na evañ hoti: Ahū vata me, tañ vata me na - tthi, siyā vata me, tañ vatāhañ na labhāmīti. So na socati na kilamati na paridevati, na urattālim kandati, na sammohañ āpajjati. Evam kho bhikkhu bahiddhā asati aparitassanā hotīti. — Siyā nu kho bhante ajjhatañ asati paritassanā ti. — Siyā bhikkhūti Bhagavā avoca. Idha bhikkhu ekaccassa evañ diṭṭhi hoti: So loko so attā, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariñāmadhammo, sassatisamañ tath' eva ṭhassāmīti. So suñāti Tathāgatassa vā Tathāgatasāvakassa vā sabbesañ diṭṭhiṭṭhānañ diṭṭhāna - pari - yuṭṭhānābhinivesānusayānañ samugghātāya sabbasañkhārasamathāya sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggāya tañhakkhayāya virāgāya nirodhāya nibbānāya dhammañ desentassa. Tassa evañ

hoti: Ucchijjissāmi nāma su, vinassissāmi nāma su, na su nāma bhavissāmiti. So socati kilamati paridevati, urattālim kandati, sammohaṃ āpajjati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu ajjhataṃ asati paritassanā hotīti. — Siyā pana bhante ajjhataṃ asati aparitassanā ti. — Siyā bhikkhūti Bhagavā avoca. Idha bhikkhu ekaccassa na evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti: So loko so attā, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo, sassatisamaṃ tath' eva ṭhassāmiti. So suṇāti Tathāgatassa vā Tathāgatasāvākassa vā sabbesaṃ diṭṭhiṭṭhānādhiṭṭhāna-pariyutṭhānābhinivesānusayānaṃ samugghātāya sabbasaṅkhārasamathāya sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggāya tanhakkhayāya virāgāya nirodhāya nibbānāya dhammaṃ desentassa. Tassa na evaṃ hoti: Ucchijjissāmi nāma su, vinassissāmi nāma su, na su nāma bhavissāmiti. So na socati na kilamati na paridevati, na urattālim kandati, na sammohaṃ āpajjati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu ajjhataṃ asati aparitassanā hoti.

Taṃ bhikkhave pariggahaṃ parigaṇheyyātha yvāssa pariggaho nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo, sassatisamaṃ tath' eva tiṭṭheyya. Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave taṃ pariggahaṃ yvāssa pariggaho ... tath' eva tiṭṭheyyāti. — No h' etam - bhante. — Sādhu bhikkhave, aham - pi kho taṃ bhikkhave pariggahaṃ na samanupassāmi yvāssa pariggaho nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo, sassatisamaṃ tath' eva tiṭṭheyya. Taṃ bhikkhave attavādupādānaṃ upādiyetha yaṃ - sa attavādupādānaṃ upādiyato na uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave taṃ attavādupādānaṃ yaṃ - sa ... sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti. — No h' etam - bhante. — Sādhu bhikkhave, aham - pi kho taṃ bhikkhave attavādupādānaṃ na samanupassāmi yaṃ - sa attavādupādānaṃ upādiyato na uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Taṃ bhikkhave diṭṭhinissayaṃ nissayetha yaṃ - sa diṭṭhinissayaṃ nissayato na uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave taṃ diṭṭhinissayaṃ yaṃ - sa ... sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti. — No h' etam - bhante. — Sādhu bhikkhave, aham - pi kho taṃ bhikkhave diṭṭhinissayaṃ na samanupassāmi yaṃ - sa diṭṭhinissayaṃ

nissayato na uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassu-pāyāsā.

- Attani vā bhikkhave sati attaniyam-me ti assāti. — Evam-bhantē. — Attaniye vā bhikkhave sati attā me ti assāti. — Evam-bhante. — Attani ca bhikkhave attaniye ca saccato thetāto anupalabbhamāne yam-p' idam ditthittḥānam: so loko so attā, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato vipariṇāmadhammo, sassatisamaṃ tath' eva ṭhassāmiti, nanāyam bhikkhave kevalo paripūro bāladhammo ti. — Kim (C) hi no siyā bhante kevalo paripūro bāladhammo ti. — Tam kim-maññatha bhikkhave: rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti. — Aniccaṃ bhante. — Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. — Dukkhaṃ bhante. — Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṇ-nu taṃ samanupassituṃ: etaṃ mama, eso 'ham-asmi, eso me attā ti. — No (S) h' etaṃ-bhante. — Tam kim-maññatha bhikkhave: vedanā niccā vā aniccā vā ti. — Aniccā bhante. — Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. — Dukkhaṃ bhante. — Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṇ-nu (20) taṃ samanupassituṃ: etaṃ mama... attā ti. — No h' etaṃ-bhante. — Tam kim-maññatha bhikkhave: saññā niccā vā aniccā vā ti. — Aniccā bhante. — Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. — Dukkhaṃ bhante. — Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṇ-nu (25) taṃ samanupassituṃ: etaṃ mama... attā ti. — No h' etaṃ-bhante. — Tam kim-maññatha bhikkhave: saṅkhārā niccā vā aniccā vā ti. — Aniccā bhante. — Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. — Dukkhaṃ bhante. — Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṇ-nu taṃ (30) samanupassituṃ: etaṃ mama... attā ti. — No h' etaṃ-bhante. — Tam kim-maññatha bhikkhave: viññāpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti. — Aniccaṃ bhante. — Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. — Dukkhaṃ bhante. — Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṇ-nu taṃ (35) samanupassituṃ: etaṃ mama, eso 'ham-asmi, eso me attā ti. — No h' etaṃ-bhante. — Tasmātiha bhikkhave yam kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ, ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā

vā. olārikam vā sukhumam vā. hīnam vā paṇitam vā. yaṃ dūre santike vā. sabbam rūpam: n' etaṃ mama. n' eso 'ham-asmi. na mēso attā ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtam sammappaññāya datṭhabbam. Yā kāci vedanā — pe — vā kāci saññā — ye keci saṅkhārā — yaṃ kiñci viññānam atītānāgatapaccuppannam. ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā. olārikam vā sukhumam vā. hīnam vā paṇitam vā. yaṃ dūre santike vā. sabbam viññānam: n' etaṃ mama. n' eso 'ham-asmi. na mēso attā ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtam sammappaññāya datṭhabbam.

Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmiṃ nibbindati. vedanāya nibbindati. saññāya nibbindati, saṅkhāresu nibbindati. viññānasmiṃ nibbindati; nibbindam virajjati. *Visu. 21.651*
 viragā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam-iti nānam hoti;
 15 khinā jāti. vusitam brahmacariyam, kataṃ karanīyam nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu ukkhittapaligho iti pi, saṅkiṇṇaparikho iti pi. abbūhesiko iti pi. niraggaḷo iti pi. ariyo pannaddhajo pannabhāro visamyutto iti pi. Kathaṅ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu ukkhittapaligho hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno avijjā pahinā hoti
 20 ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ukkhittapaligho hoti. Kathaṅ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅkiṇṇaparikho hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno ponobhaviko jātisaṃsāro pahīno
 25 hoti ucchinnamūlo tālavatthukato anabhāvakato āyatim anuppādadhammo. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅkiṇṇaparikho hoti. Kathaṅ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu abbūhesiko hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno taṇhā pahinā hoti ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā.
 30 Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu abbūhesiko hoti. Kathaṅ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu niraggaḷo hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno pañc' orambhāgiyāni samyojanāni pahināni honti ucchinnamūlāni tālavatthukatāni anabhāvakatāni āyatim anuppādadhammāni. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu niraggaḷo hoti.
 35 Kathaṅ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyo pannaddhajo pannabhāro visamyutto hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno asmimāno pahīno hoti ucchinnamūlo tālavatthukato anabhāvakato āyatim anup-

pādadhammo. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyo pannad-
dhajo pannabhāro viṣaṃyutto hoti.

Evaṃ vimuttacittāṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhūṃ sa-Indā
devā sa-Brahmakā sa-Pajāpatikā anvesaṃ nādhigacchanti:
1 idāṃ nissitaṃ tathāgatassa viññānaṃ - ti, taṃ kissa hetu:
Ditṭhe vāhaṃ bhikkhave dhamme tathāgataṃ ananuvejjo ti
vadāmi. Evaṃvādiṃ kho maṃ bhikkhave evamakkhāyīṃ eke
samaṇabrāhmaṇā asatā tucchā musā abhūtena abbhācikkhanti:
Venayiko samaṇo Gotamo, sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ
10 vibhavaṃ paññāpetīti. Yathā vāhaṃ bhikkhave na, yathā
cāhaṃ na vadāmi, tathā maṃ te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā
asatā tucchā musā abhūtena abbhācikkhanti: Venayiko sa-
maṇo Gotamo, sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ
paññāpetīti. Pubbe cāhaṃ bhikkhave etarahi ca dukkhaṃ - c'
15 eva paññāpemi dukkhassa ca nirodhaṃ. Tatra ce bhikkhave
pare Tathāgataṃ akkosanti paribhāsanti rosentī, tatra bhik-
khave Tathāgatassa na hoti āghāto na appaccayo na cetaso
anabhiraddhi. Tatra ce bhikkhave pare Tathāgataṃ sakkā-
ronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti, tatra bhikkhave Tathā-
20 gatassa na hoti ānando na somanassaṃ na cetaso ubbillāvi-
tattaṃ. Tatra ce bhikkhave pare Tathāgataṃ sakkaronti
garukaronti mānenti pūjenti, tatra bhikkhave Tathāgatassa
evaṃ hoti: Yaṃ kho idāṃ pubbe pariññātaṃ tattha me eva-
rūpā kārā kariyantīti. Tasmātiha bhikkhave tumhe ce pi
25 pare akkoseyyuṃ paribhāseyyuṃ roseyyuṃ, tatra tumhehi na
āghāto na appaccayo na cetaso anabhiraddhi karaṇīyā.
Tasmātiha bhikkhave tumhe ce pi pare sakkareyyuṃ garu-
kareyyuṃ māneyyuṃ pūjeyyuṃ, tatra tumhehi na ānando na
somanassaṃ na cetaso ubbillāvitattaṃ karaṇīyaṃ. Tasmātiha
30 bhikkhave tumhe ce pi pare sakkareyyuṃ garukareyyuṃ mā-
neyyuṃ pūjeyyuṃ, tatra tumhākaṃ evaṃ - assa: Yaṃ kho
idāṃ pubbe pariññātaṃ tattha no evarūpā kārā kariyantīti.
Tasmātiha bhikkhave yaṃ na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajabhātha,
taṃ vo pahīnaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati.
35 Kiñ - ca bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ: Rūpaṃ bhikkhave na
tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajabhātha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ dīgharattaṃ
hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Vedanā bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ,

taṃ pajahatha, sā vo pahīnā d. h. s. bhavissati. Saññā bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha, sā vo pahīnā d. h. s. bhavissati. Saṅkhārā bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, te pajahatha, te vo pahīnā d. h. s. bhavissanti. Viññānaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Taṃ kim-maññatha bhikkhave: yaṃ imasmiṃ Jetavane tiṇa-katṭha-sākhā-palāsaṃ taṃ jano hareyya vā ḍaheyya vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā kareyya; api nu tumhākaṃ evam-assa: Amhe jano harati vā ḍahati vā

yathāpaccayaṃ vā karotīti. — No h' etam-bhante, taṃ kissa hetu: na hi no etam-bhante attā vā attaniyaṃ vā ti. — Evam-eva kho bhikkhave yaṃ na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Kiñ-ca bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ: Rūpaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Vedanā bhikkhave — pe — saññā bhikkhave — saṅkhārā bhikkhave — viññānaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati.

Evam svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo, uttāno vivaṭo pakāsīto chinnapilotiko; evaṃ svākkhāte bhikkhave mayā dhamme, uttāne vivaṭe pakāsīte chinnapilotike, ye te bhikkhū arahanto khīnāsava vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanā samma-d-aññā vimuttā, vaṭṭaṃ tesaṃ na-tthi paññāpanāya. Evam svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo ... chinnapilotiko; evaṃ svākkhāte bhikkhave mayā dhamme ... chinnapilotike, yesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pañc'orambhāgiyāni samyojanāni pahīnāni sabbe te opapātikā tattha parinibbāyino anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā.

Evam svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo ... chinnapilotiko; evaṃ svākkhāte bhikkhave mayā dhamme ... chinnapilotike, yesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ tiṇi samyojanāni pahīnāni rāgadosamohā tanubhūtā sabbe te sakadāgāmino, sakid-eva imaṃ lokam āgantvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissanti. Evam svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo ... chinnapilotiko; evaṃ svākkhāte bhikkhave mayā dhamme ... chinnapilotike, yesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ tiṇi samyojanāni pahīnāni sabbe te sotāpannā avini-

pātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyanā. Evaṃ svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo... chinnapilotiko; evaṃ svākkhāte bhikkhave mayā dhamme... chinnapilotike, ye te bhikkhū dhammānusārino saddhānusārino sabbe te sambodhiparāyanā.

5 Evaṃ svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo, uttāno vivaṭṭo pakāsito chinnapilotiko; evaṃ svākkhāte bhikkhave mayā dhamme, uttāne vivaṭṭe pakāsīte chinnapilotike, yesaṃ mayi saddhāmatāṃ pemamatāṃ sabbe te saggaparāyanā ti.

10 Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

ALAGADDŪPAMASUTTĀM DUTIYĀM.

Sīlācāra, p. 182

23.

Evaṃ - me sutāṃ. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Kumārakassapo Andhavanaṃ viharati. Atha
15 kho aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Andhavanam obhāsetvā yen' āyasmā Kumārakassapo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ tṭhitā kho sā devatā āyasmantaṃ Kumārakassapaṃ etad - avoca: Bhikkhu bhikkhu, ayaṃ vammiko rattiṃ dhūmayāti diva pajjalati. Brāhmaṇo evam - āha: Abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa laṅgim: laṅgi bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evam - āha: Ukkhipa laṅgim, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa uddhumāyikaṃ: uddhumāyikā bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evam - āha: Ukkhipa uddhumāyikaṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa dvidhāpathaṃ: dvidhāpatho bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evam - āha: Ukkhipa dvidhāpathaṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa caṅgavāraṃ: caṅgavāraṃ bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evam - āha:

Ukkhipa caṅgavāraṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa kummaṃ: kummo bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ-āha: Ukkhipa kummaṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto

5 sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa asisūnaṃ: asisūnā bhadante ti.

Brāhmaṇo evaṃ-āha: Ukkhipa asisūnaṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa maṃsapesiṃ: maṃsapesi bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ-āha: Ukkhipa maṃsapesiṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha sat-

10 thaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa nāgaṃ: nāgo bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ-āha: Tiṭṭhatu nāgo, mā nāgaṃ ghaṭṭesi, namo karohi nāgassāti.

Ime kho tvaṃ bhikkhu pañhe Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā puccheyyāsi, yathā te Bhagavā byākaroti tathā naṃ dhāreyyāsi.

15 Nāhaṃ-taṃ bhikkhu passāmi sadevake loke samāraṇe sabrahmaṇe sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṇiṃ pajāya sadevamanussāya yo imesaṃ pañhānaṃ veyyākaraṇena cittaṃ ārādheyya aññatra Tathāgatena vā Tathāgatasāvakena vā, ito vā pana sutvā ti. Idam-avoca sā devatā, idaṃ vatvā tatth' eva

20 antaradhāyi.

Atha kho āyasmā Kumārakassapo tassā rattiyā acca-
yena yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhaga-
vantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno
kho āyasmā Kumārakassapo Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Imāṃ
25 bhante rattiṃ aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyā abhik-
kantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Andhavanaṃ obhāsetvā yenāhaṃ
ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ atṭhāsi. Ekam-
antaṃ tṭhitā kho bhante sā devatā maṃ etad-avoca: Bhik-
khu bhikkhu, āyaṃ vammiko rattiṃ dhūmayati divā pajjalati.

30 Brāhmaṇo evaṃ-āha: Abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādā-
yāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya — pe — ito vā

35 pana sutvā ti. Idam-avoca bhante sā devatā, idaṃ vatvā
tatth' eva antaradhāyi. Ko nu kho bhante vammiko, kā
rattiṃ dhūmayanā, kā divā pajjalanā, ko brāhmaṇo, ko su-
medhō, kiṃ satthaṃ, kiṃ abhikkhaṇaṃ, kā laṅgi, kā ud-
dhumāyikā, ko dvidhāpathō, kiṃ caṅgavāraṃ, ko kummo, kā
asisūnā, kā maṃsapesi, ko nāgo ti.

13

14

15

B

Vammiko ti kho bhikkhu imass' etaṃ cātummahābhūti-
 kassa kāyassa adhivacanāṃ mātāpettikasambhavassa odana-
 kummāsūpacayassa aniccucchādāna-parimaddana-bhedana-vid-
 dhāmsanadhammassā. | Yam kho bhikkhu divā kammante
 5 ārabha rattiṃ anuvitakkeṭi anuvicarati ayam rattiṃ dhūmā-
 yanā. | Yam kho bhikkhu rattiṃ anuvitakkeṭvā anuvicāretvā
 divā kammante payojeti kāyena vācāya manasā ayam divā
 pajalanā. | Brāhmaṇo ti kho bhikkhu Tathāgatass' etaṃ
 adhivacanāṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassā. | Sumedho ti (kho
 10 bhikkhu) sekhas' etaṃ bhikkhuno adhivacanāṃ. | Satthan - ti
 kho bhikkhu ariyāy' etaṃ paññāya adhivacanāṃ. | Abhik-
 khaṇan - ti kho bhikkhu viriyārambhass' etaṃ adhivacanāṃ. |
 Laṅgi ti kho bhikkhu avijjāy' etaṃ adhivacanāṃ; ukkhipa
 laṅgim, pajaha avijjāṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti
 15 ayam - etassa attho. | Uddhumāyikā ti kho bhikkhu kodhu-
 pāyāsass' etaṃ adhivacanāṃ; ukkhipa uddhumāyikāṃ, pajaha
 kodhupāyāsāṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti ayam-
 etassa attho. | Dvidhāpatho ti kho bhikkhu vicikicchāy' etaṃ
 20 adhivacanāṃ; ukkhipa dvidhāpathāṃ, pajaha vicikicchāṃ,
 abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti ayam - etassa attho. |
 Caṅgavāran - ti kho bhikkhu pañcann' etaṃ nīvaraṇānaṃ
 adhivacanāṃ: kāmacchandanivaraṇassa byāpādanīvaraṇassa
thīnamiddhanivaraṇassa uddhaccakukkuccanīvaraṇassa vicik-
icchānīvaraṇassa; ukkhipa caṅgavāraṃ, pajaha pañca nī-
 25 varāṇe, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti ayam - etassa
 attho. | Kummo ti kho bhikkhu pañcann' etaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ
 adhivacanāṃ, seyyathidaṃ: rūpupādānakkhand-
hassa vedanupādānakkhandhassa saññupādānakkhandhassa
saṅkhārupādānakkhandhassa viññānupādānakkhandhassa; uk-
 30 khipa kummaṃ, pajaha pañc' upādānakkhandhe, abhikkhaṇa
 sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti ayam - etassa attho. | Asisūnā ti
 kho bhikkhu pañcann' etaṃ kāmaguṇānaṃ adhivacanāṃ:
 cakkhaviññeyyānaṃ rūpānaṃ iṭṭhānaṃ kantānaṃ manāpānaṃ
 piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rajaniyānaṃ, sotaviññeyyā-
 35 naṃ saddānaṃ — pe — ghānaviññeyyānaṃ gandhānaṃ — jivhā-
 viññeyyānaṃ rasānaṃ — kāyaviññeyyānaṃ phoṭṭhabbānaṃ iṭ-
 ṭhānaṃ kantānaṃ manāpānaṃ piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasāṃ

hitānaṃ rajaniyānaṃ; ukkhipa asisūnaṃ, pajaha pañca kāmāgune, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti ayam - etassa att^ho. | Mamsapesīti kho bhikkhu nandirāgass' etaṃ adhivacanāṃ; ukkhipa mamsapesim, pajaha nandirāgāṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti ayam - etassa att^ho. | Nāgo ti kho bhikkhu khīṇāsavass' etaṃ bhikkhuno adhivacanāṃ; tiṭṭhatu nāgo, mā nāgaṃ ghaṭṭesi, namo karohi nāgassāti ayam - etassa att^ho ti. 15/

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Kumāra-kassapo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

VAMMĪKASUTTAM TATIYAM.

Ratha-vinīta-

24.

The Relay Sermon. How Dignity
Visu. 3. 179

Evam - me sutāṃ. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho sambahulā jātibhūmakā bhikkhū jātibhūmiyaṃ vassaṃ vutthā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā etad - avoca: Ko nu kho bhikkhave jātibhūmiyaṃ jātibhūmakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sabrahmacāriṇaṃ evaṃ sambhāvito: Attanā ca appiccho appicchakathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca santuṭṭho santuṭṭhikathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca pavivitto pavivekakathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca asaṃsaṭṭho asaṃsaggakathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca āraddhaviriyo viriyārambhakathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca silasampanno silasampadākathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca samādhisampanno samādhisampadākathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca paññāsampanno paññāsampadākathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca vimuttisampanno vimuttisampadākathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca vimuttiñāṇadassanasampanno vimuttiñāṇadassanasampadākathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, ovādako viññāpako sandassako samādapako

Rathavinīta-
patipada

Attī Khemi

Vol James

samuttejako sampahaṃsako sabrahmacārīnan - ti. — Puṇṇo nāma bhante āyasmā Mantāniputto jātibhūmiyaṃ jātibhūmakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ evaṃ sambhāvito: Attanā ca appiccho appicchakathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā...
 5 sampahaṃsako sabrahmacārīnan - ti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavato avidūre nisinno hoti. Atha kho āyasmato Sāriputtassa etad - ahoṣi: Lābhā āyasmato Puṇṇassa Mantāniputtassa, suladdhā - lābhā āyasmato Puṇṇassa Mantāniputtassa, yassa viññū
 10 sabrahmacārī Satthu sammukhā anumāssa anumāssa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, taṃ - ca Satthā abbhanumodati; app - eva ca nāma mayāṃ kadāci karahaci āyasmatā Puṇṇena Mantāniputtena saddhiṃ samāgaccheyyāma, app - eva nāma siyā koci - eva kathāsallāpo ti.

15 Atha kho Bhagavā Rājagahe yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Sāvatti tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi; anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Sāvatti tad - avasari. Tatra sudam Bhagavā Sāvattiyāṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Assosi kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāniputto: Bhagavā kira Sāvattiṃ anuppatto Sāvattiyāṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme ti. Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāniputto senāsanāṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya yena Sāvatti tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Sāvatti Jetavanaṃ Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāmo yena Bha -
 20 gavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Puṇṇaṃ Mantāniputtaṃ Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandasseṣi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahaṃsesi. Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāniputto Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya
 3 sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāy' āsanā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena Andhavanaṃ tena pakkāmi divāvihārāya.

Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten'
 35 upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad - avoca: Yassa kho tvam āvuso Sāriputta Puṇṇassa nāma bhikkhuno Mantāniputtassa abhiṇṇaṃ kittayamāno hosi so

- 1. — Book 1-2
- 2. — 3 - 77 11
- 3. — 18
- 4. — 19
- 5. — 20
- 6. — 3. 21 RATHAVINĪTASUTTĀ. (24)
- 7. — 22

of Visuddhi magga (see beginning of Visu. 18)

Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṁsito Bhagavato bhāsitaṁ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utṭhāy' āsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakhiṇam katvā yena Andhavanam tena pakkanto divāvihārāyāti. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto taramānarūpo nisidanam ādāya āyasmantaṁ Puṇṇam Mantāniputtaṁ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhi sisānulokī. Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāniputto Andhavanam ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmim rukkhamaḷe divāvihāram nisidi. Āyasmā pi kho Sāriputto Andhavanam ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmim rukkhamaḷe divāvihāram nisidi. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyanhasamayam patisallāṇā vutṭhito yen' āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāniputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Puṇṇena Mantāniputtena saddhim sammodi, sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vitisāretvā ekamantam nisidi. Ekamantam nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṁ Puṇṇam Mantāniputtaṁ etad avoca: Bhagavati no āvuso brahmacariyam vussatīti. — Evam āvuso ti. — Kin nu kho āvuso silāvisuddhattham Bhagavati brahmacariyam vussatīti. — No h' idam āvuso. — Kim pan' āvuso cittāvisuddhattham Bhagavati brahmacariyam vussatīti. — No h' idam āvuso. — Kin nu kho āvuso diṭṭhivisuddhattham Bhagavati brahmacariyam vussatīti. — No h' idam āvuso. — Kim pan' āvuso kaṅkhāvitaranavisuddhattham Bhagavati brahmacariyam vussatīti. — No h' idam āvuso. — Kin nu kho āvuso maggāmaggañānadassanavisuddhattham Bhagavati brahmacariyam vussatīti. — No h' idam āvuso. — Kim pan' āvuso paṭipadāñānadassanavisuddhattham Bhagavati brahmacariyam vussatīti. — No h' idam āvuso. — Kin nu kho āvuso ñānadassanavisuddhattham Bhagavati brahmacariyam vussatīti. — No h' idam āvuso. — Kin nu kho āvuso silāvisuddhattham Bhagavati brahmacariyam vussatīti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h' idam āvuso ti vadesi, kim pan' āvuso cittāvisuddhattham Bhagavati brahmacariyam vussatīti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h' idam āvuso ti vadesi; kin nu kho āvuso diṭṭhivisuddhattham Bhagavati — pe — kin nu kho āvuso ñānadassanavisuddhattham Bhagavati brahmacariyam vussatīti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h' idam āvuso ti vadesi. Kimatthañ carah' āvuso Bhagavati

5

10

15

20

25

30

35

cf. Visu. 20. 422
Visuddhi katha

Seven visuddhis

Visuddhi magga
chapter 18!

Abhs. p. 43 P 73

cf. Visu. 8. 184+

Visu. 21. 659

in/

brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. — Anupādā parinibbānattham kho āvuso Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. — Kin-nu kho āvuso silavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan-ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim-pan' āvuso cittavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan-ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kin-nu kho āvuso diṭṭhivisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan-ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim-pan' āvuso kaṅkhāvitaraṇavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan-ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kin-nu kho āvuso maggāmaggañānadassanavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan-ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim-pan' āvuso paṭipadāñānadassanavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan-ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kin-nu kho āvuso ñānadassanavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan-ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim-pan' āvuso aññatra imehi dhammehi anupādā parinibbānan-ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kin-nu kho āvuso silavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan-ti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h' idaṃ āvuso ti vadesi, kim-pan' āvuso cittavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan-ti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h' idaṃ āvuso ti vadesi; kin-nu kho āvuso diṭṭhivisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan-ti — pe — kin-nu kho āvuso ñānadassanavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan-ti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h' idaṃ āvuso ti vadesi, kim-pan' āvuso aññatra imehi dhammehi anupādā parinibbānan-ti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h' idaṃ āvuso ti vadesi. Yathākatham pan' āvuso imassa bhāsītassa attho daṭṭhabbo ti.

²⁵ Silavisuddhiṃ-ce āvuso Bhagavā anupādā parinibbānaṃ paññāpeṣsa, sa-upādānaṃ yeva samānaṃ anupādā parinibbānaṃ paññāpeṣsa. Cittavisuddhiṃ-ce āvuso ... Diṭṭhivisuddhiṃ-ce āvuso ... Kaṅkhāvitaraṇavisuddhiṃ-ce āvuso ... Maggāmaggañānadassanavisuddhiṃ-ce āvuso ... Paṭipadāñānadassanavisuddhiṃ-ce āvuso ... Ñānadassanavisuddhiṃ-ce āvuso Bhagavā anupādā parinibbānaṃ paññāpeṣsa, sa-upādānaṃ yeva samānaṃ anupādā parinibbānaṃ paññāpeṣsa. Aññatra ca āvuso imehi dhammehi anupādā parinibbānaṃ abhavissa, puthujano parinibbāyeyya, puthujano hi āvuso aññatra imehi dhammehi. Tena h' āvuso upaman-te karissāmi, upamāya p' idh' ekacce viññū purisā bhāsītassa attham ājānanti. Seyyathā pi āvuso raṇṇo Pasenadissa Kosalassa Sāvatthiyaṃ

paṭivasantassa Sākete kiñcid-eva accāyikam karaṇīyam uppaj-
 jeyya. tassa antarā ca Sāvattim antarā ca Sāketam satta ratha-
 vinītāni upaṭṭhapeyyum. Atha kho āvuso rājā Pasenadi Kosalo
 Sāvattiyā nikkhamitvā antepuradvārā paṭhamam rathavinītam
 5 abhirūheyya, paṭhamena rathavinītena dutiyam rathavinītam
 pāpuṇeyya; paṭhamam rathavinītam vissajjeyya dutiyam ratha-
 vinītam abhirūheyya, dutiyena rathavinītena tatiyam ratha-
 vinītam pāpuṇeyya; dutiyam ... pāpuṇeyya; tatiyam ... pā-
 puṇeyya; catuttham ... pāpuṇeyya; pañcamam rathavinītam
 10 vissajjeyya chaṭṭham rathavinītam abhirūheyya, chaṭṭhena
 rathavinītena sattamam rathavinītam pāpuṇeyya; chaṭṭham
 rathavinītam vissajjeyya ṣāttamam rathavinītam abhirūheyya,
 sattamena rathavinītena Sāketam anupāpuṇeyya antepura-
 dvāram. Tam-enam antepuradvāragatam samānam mittā-
 15 maccā nātisālohitā evam puccheyyum: Iminā tvam mahārāja
 rathavinītena Sāvattiyā Sāketam anupatto antepuradvāran-
 ti. Katham byākaramāno nu kho āvuso rājā Pasenadi Ko-
 salo sammā byākaramāno byākareyyāti. — Evam byākara-
 māno kho āvuso rājā Pasenadi Kosalo sammā byākaramāno
 20 byākareyya: Idha me Sāvattiyam paṭivasantassa Sākete
 kiñcid-eva accāyikam karaṇīyam uppajji. Tassa me antarā
 ca Sāvattim antarā ca Sāketam satta rathavinītāni upaṭṭha-
 pesum. Atha khvāham Sāvattiyā nikkhamitvā antepura-
 dvārā paṭhamam rathavinītam abhirūhim, paṭhamena ratha-
 25 vinītena dutiyam rathavinītam pāpuṇim; paṭhamam ratha-
 vinītam nissajim dutiyam rathavinītam abhirūhim, dutiyena
 rathavinītena tatiyam rathavinītam pāpuṇim; dutiyam ... pā-
 puṇim; tatiyam ... pāpuṇim; catuttham ... pāpuṇim; pañca-
 mam rathavinītam nissajim chaṭṭham rathavinītam abhirūhim,
 30 chaṭṭhena rathavinītena sattamam rathavinītam pāpuṇim;
 chaṭṭham rathavinītam nissajim sattamam rathavinītam abhi-
 rūhim, sattamena rathavinītena Sāketam anupatto ante-
 puradvāran-ti. Evam byākaramāno kho āvuso rājā
 Pasenadi Kosalo sammā byākaramāno byākareyyāti. —
 35 Evam-eva kho āvuso silavisuddhi yāvad-eva cittavisuddhat-
 thā, cittavisuddhi yāvad-eva diṭṭhivisuddhatthā, diṭṭhivisuddhi
 yāvad-eva kaṅkhāvitarānavisuddhatthā, kaṅkhāvitarāna-

visuddhi yāvad-eva maggāmaggañāṇadassanavisuddhatthā, maggāmaggañāṇadassanavisuddhi yāvad-eva paṭipadāñāṇadassanavisuddhatthā, paṭipadāñāṇadassanavisuddhi yāvad-eva nāṇadassanavisuddhatthā, nāṇadassanavisuddhi yāvad-eva anupādā parinibbānatthā. Anupādā parinibbānattham kho āvuso Bhagavati brahmacariyam vussatiti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasantam Puṇṇam Mantāniputtam etad-avoca: Konāmo āyasmā kathaṃ-ca pan' āyasantam sabrahmacārī jānantiti. — Puṇṇo ti kho me āvuso nāmam, Mantāniputto ti ca pana mam sabrahmacārī jānantiti. — Acchariyam āvuso abbhutam āvuso, yathā tam sutavatā sāvakena samma-d-eva Satthusāsanam ājānanta evam-evam āyasmatā Puṇṇena Mantāniputtena gambhīrā gambhīrā pañhā anumāssa anumāssa byākatā. Lābhā sabrahmacārīnam suladdhalābhā sabrahmacārīnam ye āyasantam Puṇṇam Mantāniputtam labhanti dassanāya labhanti payirupāsānāya. Cetaṇḍukena ce pi sabrahmacārī āyasantam Puṇṇam Mantāniputtam muddhanā pariharantā labheyyum dassanāya labheyyum payirupāsānāya, tesam-pi lābhā tesam-pi suladdham. Amhākam-pi lābhā amhākam-pi suladdham ye mayam āyasantam Puṇṇam Mantāniputtam labhāma dassanāya labhāma payirupāsānāyāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāniputto āyasantam Sāriputtam etad-avoca: Konāmo āyasmā kathaṃ-ca pana āyasantam sabrahmacārī jānantiti. — Upatisso ti kho me āvuso nāmam. Sāriputto ti ca pana mam sabrahmacārī jānantiti. — Satthukappena vata kira bho sāvakena saddhim mantayamānā na jānimha: āyasmā Sāriputto ti; sace hi mayam jāneyyāma: āyasmā Sāriputto ti, ettakam-pi no na-ppaṭibhāseyya. Acchariyam āvuso abbhutam āvuso, yathā tam sutavatā sāvakena samma-d-eva Satthusāsanam ājānanta evam-evam āyasmatā Sāriputtēna gambhīrā gambhīrā pañhā anumāssa anumāssa pucchitā. Lābhā sabrahmacārīnam suladdhalābhā sabrahmacārīnam ye āyasantam Sāriputtam labhanti dassanāya labhanti payirupāsānāya. Cetaṇḍukena ce pi sabrahmacārī āyasantam Sāriputtam muddhanā pariharantā labheyyum dassanāya labheyyum payirupāsānāya,

tesam - pi lābhā tesam - pi suladdham. Amhākam - pi lābhā
ambākam - pi suladdham ye mayam āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ
labhāma dassanāya labhāma payirupāsānāyāti.

Itiha te ubho mahānāgā aññamaññassa subhāsitaṃ
S samanumodimsūti.

RATHAVINĪTASUTTAM CATUTTHAM.

Lures and Baits etc

25. How. Just coll. Transl. (Con Digest).

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthi-
yam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho
Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te
10 bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Na bhikkhave nevāpiko nivāpaṃ nivapati migajātānaṃ:

< imaṃ me nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ migajātā paribhuñjantā dighā-
yukā vaṇnavanto ciraṃ digham - addhānaṃ yāpentūti. > Evañ-

ca kho bhikkhave nevāpiko nivāpaṃ nivapati migajātānaṃ:

15 imaṃ me nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ migajātā anupakhajja mucchitā ^{siyānaṃ purāṇāni}
bhojanāni bhuñjissanti, anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni ^{(= muddā) etc. 9}
bhuñjamānā madaṃ āpajjissanti, mattā samānā pamādaṃ
āpajjissanti, pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇiyā bhavissanti
imasmiṃ nivāpe ti.

20 Tatra bhikkhave paṭhamā migajātā amuṃ nivāpaṃ ni-
vuttaṃ nevāpikassa anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñ-
jiṃsu, te tatha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā
madaṃ āpajjiṃsu, mattā samānā pamādaṃ āpajjiṃsu, pa-
mattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇiyā ahesuṃ nevāpikassa amus-
25 miṃ nivāpe. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhave paṭhamā migajātā na
parimuccisṃsu nevāpikassa* iddhānubhāvā. ^{siyānaṃ purāṇāni}

Tatra bhikkhave dutiyā migajātā evaṃ samacintesuṃ:
Ye kho te paṭhamā migajātā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevā-
pikassa anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjiṃsu, te tatha
30 anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madaṃ āpaj-
jiṃsu, mattā samānā pamādaṃ āpajjiṃsu, pamattā samānā

4 plume into
q. 172²³ -

5 yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesuṃ nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe; evaṃ hi te paṭhamā migajātā na parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā. Yan - nūna mayāṃ sabbaso nivāpabhojanā paṭivirameyyāma, bhayabhogā paṭiviratā araṇṇāyatanāni ajjhogāhitvā vihareyyāmāti. Te sabbaso nivāpabhojanā paṭiviramim̐su, bhayabhogā paṭiviratā araṇṇāyatanāni ajjhogāhitvā vihariṃsu. Tesāṃ gimhānaṃ pacchime māse tiṇodakasaṅkhaye adhimattakasimānaṃ patto kāyo hoti, tesāṃ adhimattakasimānaṃ pattakāyānaṃ balaviriyaṃ parihāyi, bala-

6 viriye parihīne tam - eva nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa paccāgamim̐su. Te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhun̐jim̐su, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhun̐jamānā madāṃ āpajjim̐su, mattā samānā pamādaṃ āpajjim̐su, pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesuṃ nevāpikassa amus-

7 mim̐ nivāpe. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhave dutiyā pi migajātā na parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā.

Tatra bhikkhave tatiyā migajātā evaṃ samacintesuṃ:

Ye kho te paṭhamā migajātā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā migajātā na parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā. (Ye pi te dutiyā migajātā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: ye kho te paṭhamā migajātā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā migajātā na parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā; yan - nūna ma-

151²⁴
26

151²⁷

152²

4.1. 7 5 paṭiviratā araṇṇāyatanāni ajjhogāhitvā vihareyyāmāti; te sabbaso nivāpabhojanā paṭiviramim̐su, bhayabhogā paṭiviratā araṇṇāyatanāni ajjhogāhitvā vihariṃsu; tesāṃ gimhānaṃ pacchime māse tiṇodakasaṅkhaye adhimattakasimānaṃ patto kāyo hoti, tesāṃ adhimattakasimānaṃ pattakāyānaṃ balaviriyaṃ parihāyi, balaviriye parihīne tam - eva nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa paccāgamim̐su; te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhun̐jim̐su, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhun̐jamānā madāṃ āpajjim̐su, mattā samānā pamādaṃ āpajjim̐su, pamattā samānā yathākāmakara-

3 0 7 5 nīyā ahesuṃ nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe; evaṃ hi te dutiyā pi migajātā na parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā. ¶

152⁴

¶ Yan - nūna mayāṃ amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa

upanissāya āsayam kappeyyāma, tatr' āsayam kappetvā amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjissāma, ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madam āpajjissāma, amattā samānā na ppamādam āpajjissāma, appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇīyā bhavissāma nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe/ṭi. Te amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa upanissāya āsayam kappayimsu, tatr' āsayam kappetvā amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madam āpajjimsu, amattā samānā na ppamādam āpajjimsu, appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesum nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe.

15 Tatra bhikkhave nevāpikassa ca nevāpikaparīsāya ca etad - ahoṣi: Saṭha - ssu nāṃ' ime tatiyā migajātā keṭubhino, iddhimantas - su nāṃ' ime tatiyā migajātā parajanā, imaṃ - ca nāma nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ paribhuñjanti na ca nesam jānāma āgatim vā gatim vā; yan - nūna mayam imaṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ mahatihi daṇḍavākarāhi samantā sappadesam anuparivāresum. Addasāsum kho bhikkhave nevāpiko' ca nevāpikaparīsā ca tatiyānam migajātānam āsayam yattha te gāham agamaṃsu. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhave tatiyā pi migajātā na parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā.

20 Tatra bhikkhave catutthā migajātā evaṃ samacintesum: [Ye kho te paṭhamā migajātā amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā migajātā na parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā. Ye pi te dutiyā migajātā evaṃ samacintesum: ye kho te paṭhamā migajātā amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā migajātā na parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā; yan - nūna mayam — pe — evaṃ hi te dutiyā pi migajātā na parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā. Ye pi te tatiyā migajātā evaṃ samacintesum: ye kho te pa-

saṭha (1/5) p. 592
+ 199 no p. 2, 1.

ETA, 21 share

1. thamā migajātā — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā migajātā na
 parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā; ye pi te dutiyā
 migajātā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: ye kho te paṭhamā migajātā —
 5 pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā migajātā na parimuccimsu nevāpikassa
 iddhānubhāvā; yan - nūna mayam — pe — evaṃ hi te dutiyā pi
 migajātā na parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā; yan -
 nūna mayam amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa upanissāya
 āsayam kappeyyāma, tatr' āsayam kappetvā amum nivāpaṃ
 10 nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni
 bhuñjissāma, ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā
 na madam āpajjissāma, amattā samānā na - ppamādam āpaj-
 jissāma, appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇiyā bhavis-
 sāma nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe ti; te amum nivāpaṃ ni-
 vuttaṃ nevāpikassa upanissāya āsayam kappayimsu, tatr'
 15 āsayam kappetvā amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa
 ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha
 ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madam
 āpajjimsu, amattā samānā na - ppamādam āpajjimsu, appa-
 20 mattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇiyā ahesuṃ nevāpikassa amus-
 miṃ nivāpe. Tatra nevāpikassa ca nevāpikaparissāya ca etad-
 ahoṣi: Saṭha - ssu nām' ime tatiyā migajātā ketubhino, iddhi-
 mantas - su nām' ime tatiyā migajātā parajanā, imaṃ - ca nāma
 nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ paribhuñjanti na ca nesam jānāma āgatiṃ vā
 25 gatiṃ vā, yan - nūna mayam imaṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ mahatihi
 daṇḍavākarāhi samantā sappadesam anuparivāreyyāma, app-
 eva nāma tatiyānam migajātānam āsayam passeyyāma yattha
 te gāham gaccheyun - ti. Te amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ ma-
 hatihi daṇḍavākarāhi samantā sappadesam anuparivāresuṃ.
 Addasāsuṃ kho nevāpiko ca nevāpikaparissā ca tatiyānam
 30 migajātānam āsayam yattha te gāham agamaṃsu; evaṃ hi te
 tatiyā pi migajātā na parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā.
 Yan - nūna mayam yattha agati nevāpikassa ca nevāpika-
 parisāya ca tatr' āsayam kappeyyāma, tatr' āsayam kappetvā
 amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa ananupakhajja amuc-
 35 chitā bhojanāni bhuñjeyyāma, ananupakhajja amucchitā bho-
 janāni bhuñjamānā na madam āpajjissāma, amattā samānā
 na - ppamādam āpajjissāma, appamattā samānā na yathā-

kāmakaraṇīyā bhavissāma nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe ti. Te yattha agati nevāpikassa ca nevāpikaparisāya ca tatr' āsayam kappayimsu, tatr' āsayam kappetvā amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhujjimsu, te tattha ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhujjamānā na madaṃ āpajjimsu, amattā samānā na ppamādaṃ āpajjimsu, appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesum nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe.

Tatra bhikkhave nevāpikassa ca nevāpikaparisāya ca etad-ahosi: Saṭha-ssu nāṃ' ime catutthā migajātā keṭubhino, iddhimantas-ssu nāṃ' ime catutthā migajātā parajana, imaṃ ca nāma nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ paribhuñjanti na ca nesam jānāma āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā; yan-nūna mayam imaṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ mahatihi daṇḍavākarāhi samantā sappadesaṃ anuparivāreyyāma, app-eva nāma catutthānaṃ migajātānaṃ āsayam passeyyāma yattha te gāhaṃ gaccheyun-ti. Te amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ mahatihi daṇḍavākarāhi samantā sappadesaṃ anuparivāresum. N' eva kho bhikkhave addasāsum nevāpiko ca nevāpikaparisā ca catutthānaṃ migajātānaṃ āsayam yattha te gāhaṃ gaccheyum. Tatra bhikkhave nevāpikassa ca nevāpikaparisāya ca etad-ahosi: Sace kho mayam catutthe migajāte ghaṭṭessāma te ghaṭṭitā aññe ghaṭṭessanti, te ghaṭṭitā aññe ghaṭṭessanti, evaṃ imaṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ sabbaso migajātā riñcissanti, yan-nūna mayam catutthe migajāte ajjupekkhēyyāmāti. Ajjupekkhimsu kho bhikkhave nevāpiko ca nevāpikaparisā ca catutthe migajāte. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhave catutthā migajātā parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā.

Upamā kho me ayam bhikkhave katā atthassa viññāpanāya, ayam c' ev' ettha attho: Nivāpo ti kho bhikkhave pañcann' etaṃ kāmaguṇānaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Nevāpiko ti kho bhikkhave Mārass' etaṃ pāpimato adhivacanaṃ. Nevāpikaparisā ti kho bhikkhave Māraparisāy' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Migajātā ti kho bhikkhave samaṇabrāhmaṇān' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ.

Tatra bhikkhave paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni anupakhajja

mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madam āpajjimsu, mattā samānā pamādam āpajjimsu, pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesum Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ-ca lokāmise. 5 Evam hi te bhikkhave paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimsu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave paṭhamā migajātā tathūpame aham ime paṭhame samaṇabrāhmaṇe vadāmi.

Tatra bhikkhave dutiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā evam samacintesum: Ye kho te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madam āpajjimsu, mattā samānā pamādam āpajjimsu, pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesum Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ-ca lokāmise, evam hi te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimsu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Yan nūna mayam sabbaso nivāpabhojanā lokāmisā paṭivirameyyāma, bhayabhogā paṭiviratā araṇṇāyatanāni ajjhogāhitvā vihareyyāmāti. Te 70 sabbaso nivāpabhojanā lokāmisā paṭiviramimsu, bhayabhogā paṭiviratā araṇṇāyatanāni ajjhogāhitvā viharimsu, te tattha

panie p. 107 end ~~sākābhakkhā~~ pi ahesum, ~~sāmākābhakkhā~~ pi ahesum, nivāra-
bhakkhā pi ahesum, daddulabhakkhā pi ahesum, haṭṭabhakkhā ^{harita? kas,}
pi ahesum, kaṇabhakkhā pi ahesum, ācāma¹¹¹bhakkhā pi ahesum, ^{111 ca-seḍḍha}
faṭṭā? ¹¹¹ ~~piñṇākābhakkhā~~ pi ahesum, ~~tiṇābhakkhā~~ pi ahesum, gomaya-
bhakkhā pi ahesum; vanamūlaphalāhārā yāpesum pavatta-
phalabhojī. Tesam gimhānam pacchime māse tiṇodaka-
saikhaye adhimattakasimānam patto kāyo hoti, tesam adhi-
mattakasimānam pattakāyānam balaviriyaṃ parihāyi, bala-
viriye parihīne cetovimutti parihāyi. cetovimuttiyā parihi-
nāya tam-eva nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa paccāgamaṃsu
tāni ca lokāmisāni. Te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bho-
janāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni
bhuñjamānā madam āpajjimsu, mattā samānā pamādam
35 āpajjimsu, pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesum Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ-ca lokāmise. Evam hi te bhikkhave dutiyā pi samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimsu Mā-

rassa iddhānubhāvā. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave dutiyā migajātā tathūpame ahaṃ ime dutiye samaṇabrāhmaṇe vadāmi.

Tatra bhikkhave tatiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: 'Ye kho te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā amuṃ nivā-

paṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa id-

dhānubhāvā.' 'Ye pi te dutiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: ye kho te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā amuṃ nivā-

paṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa id-

dhānubhāvā; yan - nūna mayāṃ sabbaso nivāpabhojanā... vihareyyāmati; te sabbaso nivāpabhojanā... viharim̐su; te tattha sākabhakkhā pi ahesuṃ ... pavattaphalabhojī; tesāṃ gimhānaṃ pacchime māse ... tāni ca lokāmisāni; te tattha

anupakhajja ... amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise; evaṃ hi te dutiyā pi samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa iddhānubhāvā.

Yan - nūna mayāṃ amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni upanissāya āsayāṃ kappeyyāma, tatr' āsayāṃ kappetvā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmi-

sāni ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjissāma, ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madāṃ āpajjis-

sāma, amattā samānā na - ppamādaṃ āpajjisāma, appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇiyā bhavissāma Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise ti. Te amuṃ nivāpaṃ ni-

vuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni upanissāya āsayāṃ kappayim̐su, tatr' āsayāṃ kappetvā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni ananupakhajja amucchitā bho-

janāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madāṃ āpajjimsu, amattā samānā na - ppamādaṃ āpajjimsu, appamattā samānā na yathākāma-

karāṇiyā ahesuṃ Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise. Api ca kho evaṃditṭhikā ahesuṃ: Sassato loko iti pi, asassato loko iti pi, antavā loko iti pi, anantavā loko iti pi, tam̐ jīvaṃ tam̐ sarīraṃ iti pi, aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ iti pi, hoti tathāgato param - marañā iti pi, na hoti tathāgato param - marañā iti pi, n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - marañā

na - ppamādaṃ āpajjimsu, appamattā samānā na yathākāma-

karāṇiyā ahesuṃ Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ - ca lokā-

mise. Api ca kho evaṃditṭhikā ahesuṃ: Sasso loko iti pi, asasso loko iti pi, antavā loko iti pi, anantavā loko iti pi, tam̐ jīvaṃ tam̐ sarīraṃ iti pi, aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ iti pi, hoti tathāgato param - marañā iti pi, na hoti tathāgato param - marañā iti pi, n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - marañā

na - ppamādaṃ āpajjimsu, appamattā samānā na yathākāma-

karāṇiyā ahesuṃ Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ - ca lokā-

mise. Api ca kho evaṃditṭhikā ahesuṃ: Sasso loko iti pi, asasso loko iti pi, antavā loko iti pi, anantavā loko iti pi, tam̐ jīvaṃ tam̐ sarīraṃ iti pi, aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ iti pi, hoti tathāgato param - marañā iti pi, na hoti tathāgato param - marañā iti pi, n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - marañā

iti pi. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhave tatiyā pi samanabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave tatiyā migajātā tathūpame ahaṃ ime tatiye samaṇabrāhmaṇe vadāmi.

5 Tatra bhikkhave catutthā samanabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: Ye kho te paṭhamā samanabrāhmaṇā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. 7 Ye pi te dutiyā samanabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: ye kho te paṭhamā samanabrāhmaṇā — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samanabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa iddhānubhāvā; yan - nūna mayāṃ sabbaso nivāpabhojanā — pe — evaṃ hi te dutiyā pi samanabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. 7 Ye pi te tatiyā samanabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: ye kho te paṭhamā samanabrāhmaṇā — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samanabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa iddhānubhāvā; ye pi te dutiyā samanabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: ye kho te paṭhamā samanabrāhmaṇā — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samanabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa iddhānubhāvā; yan - nūna mayāṃ sabbaso nivāpabhojanā — pe — evaṃ hi te dutiyā pi samanabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa iddhānubhāvā; yan - nūna mayāṃ amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni upanissāya āsayāṃ kappeyyāma ... amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise ti; te amuṃ nivāpaṃ ... amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise; api ca kho evaṃdiṭṭhikā ahesuṃ: sassato loko iti pi — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā iti pi; evaṃ hi te tatiyā pi samanabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. (Yan - nūna mayāṃ yathā agati Mārassa ca Mārāparisāya ca tatr' āsayāṃ kappeyyāma, tatr' āsayāṃ kappetvā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni ananupakhajja amucchitā bhōjanāni bhūñjissāma, ananupakhajja amucchitā bhōjanāni bhūñjamānā na madāṃ āpajjissāma, amattā samānā na ppamādaṃ āpajjissāma, appamattā samānā na yathākāma - 30 karāṇiyā bhavissāma Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise ti. Te yathā agati Mārassa ca Mārāparisāya ca tatr' āsayāṃ kappayim̐su; tatr' āsayāṃ kappetvā amuṃ nivā-

pañ nivuttañ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhujjimsu, te tattha ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhujjamānā na madam āpajjimsu, amattā samānā na ppamādam āpajjimsu, appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇiyā ahesuñ Mārassa amusmiñ nivāpe amusmiñ - ca lokāmise. Evam hi te bhikkhave catutthā samaṇabrāhmaṇā parimuccimsu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave catutthā migajātā tathūpame ahañ ime catutthe samaṇabrāhmaṇe vadāmi.

10 Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave agati Mārassa ca Mārāparisāya ca: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkañ savicārañ vivekajam pītisukkañ pathamañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati. Ayañ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu: andham - akāsi Mārañ, apadam vadhitvā

Visuddhi
4. 417
20k. 245

11 Mārācakkhuñ adassanañ gato pāpimato. || Puna ca parañ bhikkhave bhikkhu vitakkavicārañ vūpasamā ajjhatañ sampasādanañ cetaso ekodibhāvāñ avitakkañ avicārañ samādhijam pītisukkañ dūtiyañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati. Ayañ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu: andham - akāsi Mārañ,

20 apadam vadhitvā Mārācakkhuñ adassanañ gato pāpimato. ||

Puna ca parañ bhikkhave bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhañ - ea kāyena paṭisañvedeti yañ tañ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekkhako satimā sukhavihāri ti tītiyañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati. Ayañ

25 vuccati bhikkhave ... pāpimato. || Puna ca parañ bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā

30 pubbe va somanassadomanassānañ atthagamañ adukkhamasukkañ upekkhāsatipārisuddhiñ catutthañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati. Ayañ vuccati bhikkhave ... pāpimato. ||

Yoga Ch. 1-43

30 Puna ca parañ bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānañ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānañ atthagamañ nānattasaññānañ amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti akāsānañcāyatanañ upasampajja viharati. Ayañ vuccati bhikkhave ... pāpimato. Puna ca

35 parañ bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsañcāyatanañ samatikkamma anantañ viññānañ - ti viññānañcāyatanañ upasampajja viharati. Ayañ vuccati bhikkhave ... pāpimato. Puna ca parañ bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso viññānañcāyatanañ

samatikkamma na-tthi kiñciti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave ... pāpimato. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaññānāsanāyatanam upasampajja viharati. ⁵ Ayam vuccati ~~bhikkhave~~ ~~bhikkhu~~: andham-akāsi Māram, apadam vadhitvā Māraccakkhum adassanam gato pāpimato. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsanāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā parikkhiṇā honti. ¹⁰ Ayam vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu: andham-akāsi Māram, apadam vadhitvā Māraccakkhum adassanam gato pāpimato, tiṇṇo loke visattikan - ti.

Idam-avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

5 NIVĀPASUTTAM PAÑCAMAM.

W3 K.M. VII. p. 351
 R.O. Frankes notice of Neumann

Transl. Wilkinson # 63
 "The Sumanas Forum"

26.

W3 K.M. p. 331-349

Evam-me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya Sāvattim piṇḍāya pāvisi. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū ²⁰ yen' āyasmā Ānando ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etad-avocum: Cirassutā no āvuso Ānanda Bhagavato sammukhā dhammi kathā, sādhu mayam āvuso Ānanda labheyyāma Bhagavato sammukhā dhammikaṃ katham savaṇāyāti. — Tena h' āyasmanto yena Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa assamo ten' upasaṅkamatha, app-eva ²⁵ nāma labheyyātha Bhagavato sammukhā dhammikaṃ katham savaṇāyāti. — Evam-āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosum. Atha kho Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkanto āyasmantaṃ ³⁰ Ānandaṃ āmantesi: Āyāṃ' Ānanda yena Pubbārāmo Migāramātu pāsādo ten' upasaṅkamissāma divāvihārāyāti. Evam bhante ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paccassosi.

Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ yena Pub-
 bārāmo Migāramātu pāsādo ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya.
 Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayāṃ patisallāṇā vutthito
 āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi: Āyāṃ' Ānanda yena Pub-
 5 bakoṭṭhako ten' upasaṅkamissāma gattāni parisiṅcituṃ - ti.
 Evam - bhante ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paccassosi.
 Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ yena Pub-
 bakoṭṭhako ten' upasaṅkami gattāni parisiṅcituṃ; Pubba-
 kōṭṭhake gattāni parisiṅcivā paccuttaritvā ekacivaro atthāsi
 10 gattāni pubbāpayamāno. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Bhaga-
 vantaṃ etad - avoca: Āyāṃ bhante Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa
assamo avidūre; ramaṇiyo bhante Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa
assamo, pāsādiko bhante Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa assamo;
 15 sādhu bhante Bhagavā yena Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa as-
samo ten' upasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyāti. Adhivāsesi
 Bhagavā tuṅhībhāvena. Atha kho Bhagavā yena Ramma-
 kassa brāhmaṇassa assamo ten' upasaṅkami. Tena kho
 pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Rammakassa brāhma-
 20 ṇassa assame dhammiyā kathāya sannisinnā honti. Atha kho
 Bhagavā bahidvārakoṭṭhake atthāsi kathāpariyosānaṃ āgama-
 yamāno. Atha kho Bhagavā kathāpariyosānaṃ veditvā ukkā-
 sitvā aggaḷaṃ ākoṭesi; vivarimsu kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato
 25 dvāraṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa
 assamaṃ pavisitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho Bha-
 gavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Kāya nu 'ttha bhikkhave etarahi
kathāya sannisinnā, kā ca pana vo antarākathā vippakatā ti.
 Bhagavantam - eva kho no bhante ārabba dhammī kathā
 30 vippakatā, atha Bhagavā anuppatto ti. Sādhu bhikkhave,
 etaṃ kho bhikkhave tumhākaṃ patirūpaṃ kulaputtānaṃ / sad-
 35 dhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitānaṃ / yaṃ tumhe dham-
miyā kathāya sannisideyyātha. Sannipatitānaṃ vo bhik-
 khave dvayaṃ karaṇiyaṃ: dhammī vā kathā / ariyo vā
 tuṅhībhāvo.

Dve 'mā bhikkhave pariyesanā: ariyā ca pariyesanā
 35 anariyā ca pariyesanā. Katamā ca bhikkhave anariyā pari-
 yesanā: Idha bhikkhave ekacco attanā jātidhammo samāno
 jātidhammaṃ - neva pariyesati, attanā jarādhammo samāno

Bu. copied
 in rakkhā vā

p. 16 26

—

jarādhammañ - ñeva pariyesati, attanā byādhidhammo...
 attanā marañadhammo... attanā sokadhammo... attanā sañ-
 kilesadhammo samāno sañkilesadhammañ - ñeva pariyesati.

jāti 5 Kiñ - ca bhikkhave jātidhammañ vadetha: Puttabhariyañ
 bhikkhave jātidhammañ, dāsīdāsañ jātīdhammañ, ajeḷakañ
 jātīdhammañ, kukkuṭasūkarañ jātīdhammañ, haṭṭhigavāssa-
 vaḷavañ jātīdhammañ, jātarūparajatañ jātīdhammañ. Jāti-
 dhammā h' ete bhikkhave upadhayo, etthāyañ gathito muc-

Thi. av. j. mmo

10 ñeva pariyesati. Kiñ - ca bhikkhave jarādhammañ vadetha:

jarā

Puttabhariyañ bhikkhave jarādhammañ, dāsīdāsañ j., ajeḷa-
 kañ j., kukkuṭasūkarañ j., haṭṭhigavāssaḷavañ j., jātarūpa-
 rajatañ jarādhammañ. Jarādhammā h' ete bhikkhave upa-
 dhayo, etthāyañ gathito mucchito ajjhopanno attanā jarā-
 dhammo samāno jarādhammañ - ñeva pariyesati. Kiñ - ca

byādhī

15 bhikkhave byādhidhammañ vadetha: Puttabhariyañ bhik-
 khave byādhidhammañ, dāsīdāsañ by., ajeḷakañ by., kukkuṭa-
 sūkarañ by., haṭṭhigavāssaḷavañ byādhidhammañ. Byāधि-
 dhammā h' ete... byādhidhammañ - ñeva pariyesati. Kiñ - ca

marañā

20 bhikkhave marañadhammañ vadetha: Puttabhariyañ bhik-
 khave marañadhammañ, dāsīdāsañ m., ajeḷakañ m., kukkuṭa-
 sūkarañ m., haṭṭhigavāssaḷavañ marañadhammañ. Ma-
 rañadhammā h' ete... marañadhammañ - ñeva pariyesati.

soka

25 Kiñ - ca bhikkhave sokadhammañ vadetha: Puttabhariyañ
 bhikkhave sokadhammañ, dāsīdāsañ s., ajeḷakañ s., kukkuṭa-
 sūkarañ s., haṭṭhigavāssaḷavañ sokadhammañ. Soka-
 dhammā h' ete... sokadhammañ - ñeva pariyesati. Kiñ - ca

sañkilesa

30 bhikkhave sañkilesadhammañ vadetha: Puttabhariyañ bhik-
 khave sañkilesadhammañ, dāsīdāsañ sañkilesadhammañ,
 ajeḷakañ sañkilesadhammañ, kukkuṭasūkarañ sañkilesa-
 dhammañ, haṭṭhigavāssaḷavañ sañkilesadhammañ, jāta-

! rūparajatañ sañkilesadhammañ. Sañkilesadhammā h' ete
 bhikkhave upadhayo, etthāyañ gathito mucchito ajjhopanno
 attanā sañkilesadhammo samāno sañkilesadhammañ - ñeva

35 pariyesati. Ayañ bhikkhave anariyā pariyesanā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave ariyā pariyesanā: Idha bhikkhave
 ekacco attanā jātīdhammo samāno jātīdhamme ādīnavañ

viditvā ajātaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesati, attanā jarādhammo samāno jarādhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā ajaraṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesati, attanā byādhidhammo samāno .. abyādhiṃ ..., attanā maraṇadhammo samāno .. amataṃ .., attanā sokadhammo samāno .. asokaṃ .., attanā saṅkilesadhammo samāno saṅkilesadhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesati. Ayaṃ bhikkhave āriyā pariyesanā.

Aham - pi sudaṃ bhikkhave pubbe va sambodhā anabhisambuddho bodhisatto va samāno attanā jātiddhammo samāno jātiddhammaṃ - űeva pariyesāmi, attanā jarādhammo samāno jarādhammaṃ - űeva pariyesāmi, attanā byādhidhammo ..., attanā maraṇadhammo ..., attanā sokadhammo ..., attanā saṅkilesadhammo samāno saṅkilesadhammaṃ - űeva pariyesāmi.

Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etad - ahoṣi: Kin - nu kho ahaṃ attanā jātiddhammo samāno jātiddhammaṃ - űeva pariyesāmi, attanā jarādhammo samāno — pe — attanā saṅkilesadhammo samāno saṅkilesadhammaṃ - űeva pariyesāmi; yan - nūnāhaṃ attanā jātiddhammo samāno jātiddhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā ajātaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyeseyyaṃ, attanā jarādhammo .. ajaraṃ .. pariyeseyyaṃ, attanā byādhidhammo .. abyādhiṃ .. pariyeseyyaṃ, attanā maraṇadhammo .. amataṃ .. pariyeseyyaṃ, attanā sokadhammo .. asokaṃ .. pariyeseyyaṃ, attanā saṅkilesadhammo samāno saṅkilesadhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyeseyyaṃ - ti.

So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave aparena samayena daharo va samāno susu kālakeso bhadrēna yobbanēna samannāgato paṭhamēna vayasā akāmakānaṃ mātāpitunnaṃ assumukhānaṃ rudantānaṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajim. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno kimkusalagavesi anuttaraṃ santivarapadaṃ pariyesamāno yena Ālāro Kālāmo ten' upasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamitvā Ālāraṃ Kālāmaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Icchāmi' ahaṃ āvuso Kālāma imasmiṃ dhammavinaye brahmacariyaṃ caritun - ti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Ālāro Kālāmo maṃ etad - avoca: Viharat' āyasmā, tādiso ayaṃ dhammo yattha viññū

*Cf. preface
p. 35.*

puriso nacirass' eva sakam ācariyakam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyāti. So kho aham bhikkhave nacirass' eva khippam - eva tam dhammam pariyāpuṇim. So kho aham bhikkhave tāvataken' eva oṭṭhapahatamattena lapitalāpanamattena nāṇavādañ - ca vadāmi theravādañ - ca, jānāmi passāmīti ca paṭijānāmi ahañ - c' eva aññe ca. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahoṣi: Na kho Ālāro Kālāmo imam dhammam kevalam saddhā mattakena: sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmīti pavedeti, addhā Ālāro Kālāmo imam dhammam jānam passam viharatīti. Atha khvāham bhikkhave yena Ālāro Kālāmo ten' upasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamitvā Ālāram Kālāmam etad - avocaṃ: Kittāvatā no āvuso Kālāma imam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesīti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Ālāro Kālāmo ākiñcaññāyatanam pavedesī. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahoṣi: Na kho Ālārass' eva Kālāmassa atthi saddhā, mayham p' atthi saddhā; na kho Ālārass' eva Kālāmassa atthi viriyam, mayham p' atthi viriyam; na kho Ālārass' eva Kālāmassa atthi sati, mayham p' atthi sati; na kho Ālārass' eva Kālāmassa atthi samādhi, mayham p' atthi samādhi; na kho Ālārass' eva Kālāmassa atthi paññā, mayham p' atthi paññā; yan - nūnāham yaṃ dhammam Ālāro Kālāmo: sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmīti pavedeti tassa dhammassa sacchikiriyāya padaheyyan - ti. So kho aham bhikkhave nacirass' eva khippam - eva tam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihasim. Atha khvāham bhikkhave yena Ālāro Kālāmo ten' upasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamitvā Ālāram Kālāmam etad - avocaṃ: Ettāvatā no āvuso Kālāma imam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesīti. — Ettāvatā kho aham āvuso imam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedemīti. — Aham - pi kho āvuso ettāvatā imam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmīti. — Lābhā no āvuso, suladdham no āvuso, ye mayam āyasmantaṃ tādisaṃ sabrahmacārim passāma. Iti yāham dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedemi tam tvaṃ dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharasi, yaṃ

Reliance
ls. p. 352

Visa.
3.66
27.1.20

Visa.
4.223
7.505

Kittāvatā = how far does your doctrine take you? Key to it is, (discover) p. 165 # to the realm of nothingness.

tvam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharasi tam-aham dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedemi. Iti yāham dhammam jānāmi tam tvam dhammam jānāsi, yaṃ tvam dhammam jānāsi tam-aham dhammam jānāmi. Iti yādiso aham tādiso tuvaṃ, yādiso tuvaṃ tādiso aham. Ehi dāni āvuso, ubho va santā imam gaṇam pariharāmāti. Iti kho bhikkhave Āḷāro Kālāmo ācariyo me samāno antevāsīṃ maṃ samānaṃ attano samasamaṃ tṭhapesi ulārāya ca maṃ pūjāya pūjesi. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad-ahosi: Nāyaṃ dhammo nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya samvattati, yāvad-eva ākiñcaññāyatanūpapattiyā ti. So kho aham bhikkhave tam dhammam analaṅkaritvā tasmā dhammā nibbijjāpakkamim.

So kho aham bhikkhave kimkusalagavesi anuttaraṃ santi varapadaṃ pariyesamāno yena Uddako Rāmaputto ten' upasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamtivā Uddakaṃ Rāmaputtaṃ etad-avocaṃ: Icchāma' aham āvuso imasmim dhammavinaye brahmacariyaṃ caritun-ti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Uddako Rāmaputto maṃ etad-avoca: Viharat' āyasmā, tādiso ayaṃ dhammo yattha viññū puriso nacirass' eva sakam ācariyakam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyāti. So kho aham bhikkhave nacirass' eva khippam-eva tam dhammam pariyaṇumim. So kho aham bhikkhave tāvataken' eva oṭṭhapahata-mattena lapitalāpanamattena nāṇavādaṃ-ca vadāmi theravādaṃ-ca, jānāmi passāmiti ca paṭijānāmi ahaṃ-c' eva aññe ca. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad-ahosi: Na kho Rāmo imam dhammam kevalam saddhāmatkena: sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmiti pavedesi, addhā Rāmo imam dhammam jānam passaṃ vihāsīti. Atha khvāham bhikkhave yena Uddako Rāmaputto ten' upasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamtivā Uddakaṃ Rāmaputtaṃ etad-avocaṃ: Kittāvatā no āvuso Rāmo imam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesīti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Uddako Rāmaputto nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam pavedesi. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad-ahosi: Na kho Rāmass' eva ahosi saddhā, mayham p' atthi saddhā; na kho Rāmass' eva ahosi

+ you proclaim it with how much ? i.e. you maintain that it carries you how far ?

viriyam, mayham p' atthi viriyam; na kho Rāmass' eva ahosi sati, mayham p' atthi sati; na kho Rāmass' eva ahosi samādhi, mayham p' atthi samādhi; na kho Rāmass' eva ahosi paññā, mayham p' atthi paññā; yan-nūnāham yaṃ dhammam Rāmo: sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmiti pavedesi tassa dhammassa sacchikiriyāya padaheyyanti. So kho aham bhikkhave nacirass' eva khippam-eva taṃ dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsim. Atha khvāham bhikkhave yena Uddako Rāmaputto ten' upasankamim, upasankamitvā Uddakam Rāmaputtam etad-avocam: Ettāvataṃ no āvuso Rāmo imam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesīti. — Ettāvataṃ kho āvuso Rāmo imam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesīti. — Aham-pi kho āvuso ettāvataṃ imam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmiti. — Lābhā no āvuso, suladdham no āvuso, ye mayam āyasantam tādisam sabrahmacārim passāma. Iti yaṃ dhammam Rāmo sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesi taṃ tvaṃ dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharasi, yaṃ tvaṃ dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharasi taṃ dhammam Rāmo sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesi. Iti yaṃ dhammam Rāmo aññāsi taṃ tvaṃ dhammam jānāsi, yaṃ tvaṃ dhammam jānāsi taṃ dhammam Rāmo aññāsi. Iti yādiso Rāmo ahosi tādiso tuvaṃ, yādiso tuvaṃ tādiso Rāmo ahosi. Ehi dāni āvuso, tvaṃ imam gaṇam pariharāti. Iti kho bhikkhave Uddako Rāmaputto sabrahmacāri me samāno ācariyatthāne ca maṃ ṭhapesi ulārāya ca maṃ pūjāya pūjesi. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad-ahosi: Nāyam dhammo nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya samvattati, yāvad-eva nevasaññānāsaññāyatanūpapattiyā ti. So kho aham bhikkhave taṃ dhammam analaṅkaritvā tasmā dhammā nibbijjāpakkamim.

So kho aham bhikkhave kiṃkusala-gavesī anuttaram santivarapadam pariyesamāno Magadhesu anupubbena cārikam caramāno yena Uruvelā senānigamo tad-avasarim.

Tatth' addasaṃ ramaṇiyaṃ bhūmibhāgaṃ / pāsādikaṃ - ca
 | vanasaṇḍaṃ, nadiṃ - ca sandantiṃ setakaṃ sūpatitthaṃ ra-
 maṇiyaṃ, samantā ca gocaragāmaṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave
 etad - ahoṣi: Ramaṇiyo vata bho bhūmibhāgo pāsādiko ca
 5 vanasaṇḍo, nadi ca sandati setakā sūpatitthā ramaṇiyā, sam-
 antā ca gocaragāmo; alaṃ vat' idaṃ kulaputtassa padhā-
 natthikassa padhānāyāti. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave tatth' eva
 nisidim: alaṃ - idaṃ padhānāyāti.

So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave attanā jātidhammo samāno

10 jātidhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā ajātaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ
 nibbānaṃ pariyesamāno ajātaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ
 nibbānaṃ ajjhagamaṃ // attanā jarādhammo samāno jarā-
 dhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā ajaraṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ
 nibbānaṃ pariyesamāno ajaraṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ
 15 nibbānaṃ ajjhagamaṃ // attanā byādhihammo samāno byādhi-
 dhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā abyādhiṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ
 nibbānaṃ pariyesamāno abyādhiṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ
 nibbānaṃ ajjhagamaṃ, attanā maraṇadhammo samāno maraṇa-
 dhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā amataṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ
 20 nibbānaṃ pariyesamāno amataṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ
 nibbānaṃ ajjhagamaṃ, attanā sokadhammo samāno soka-
 dhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā asokaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ
 nibbānaṃ pariyesamāno asokaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ
 nibbānaṃ ajjhagamaṃ // attanā saṅkilesadhammo samāno saṅ-
 kilesadhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ
 25 yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesamāno asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ anut-
 taraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ ajjhagamaṃ. / Nānaṃ - ca pana
 me dassanaṃ udapādi: *Akuppā me vimutti, ayam - antimā
 jāti, na - tthi dāni punabbhavo ti.

30 Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etad - ahoṣi: Adhigato kho
 me ayaṃ dhammo gambhīro duddaso duranubodho santo
 paṇīto atakkāvacarō nipuṇo paṇḍitavedaniyo. Ālayarāmā
 kho paṇāyaṃ pajā ālayaratā ālayasammuditā. Ālayarāmāya
 kho pana (pajāya ālayaratāya) ālayasammuditāya duddasaṃ
 35 idaṃ thānaṃ yadidaṃ idappaccayatā paṭiccasamuppādo,
 idaṃ - pi kho thānaṃ duddasaṃ yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho
 sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhakkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ.

Visu. 17.1978

Mahāvogga
 I. 5.
 p. 4-11.

Ahañ - c' eva kho pana dhammañ deseeyyañ/pare ca me na
 ājāneyyumañ, so mam' assa kilamatho, sā mam' assa vihesā ti.
 Api - ssu mañ bhikkhave imā anacchariyā gāthā paṭibhañsu
 pubbe assutapubbā:

5 Kicchena me adhigatañ, halan - dāni pakāsitañ,
 rāgadosaparetehi nāyañ dhammo susambudho.

Paṭisotagāmiñ nipunañ gambhīrañ duddasañ aṇuñ
 rāgarattā na dakkhinti tamokkhandhena āvaṭā ti.

Itiha me bhikkhave paṭisañcikkhato appossukkatāya
 10 cittañ namati, no dhammadesanāya. Atha kho bhikkhave
 Brahmuno Sahampatissa mama cetasañ cetoparivitakkam-
 aññāya etad - aho: Nassati vata bho loko, vinassati vata
 bho loko, yatra hi nāma Tathāgatassa arahato sammāsam-
 buddhassa appossukkatāya cittañ namati, no dhammadesanā-
 15 yāti. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmā Sahampati seyyathā pi
 nāma balavā puriso samīñjitañ vā bāhañ pasāreyya pasāri-
 tañ vā bāhañ samīñjeyya evam - evañ Brahmaloke antarahito
 mama purato pāturahosi. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmā
 20 Sahampati ekañsañ uttarāsaṅgañ karitvā yenāhañ ten' añ-
 jalim - pañāmetvā mañ etad - avoca: Desetu bhante Bhagavā
 dhammañ, desetu Sugato dhammañ, santi sattā appa-
 rajakkhajātikā assavanatā dhammassa parihāyanti, bhavissanti
 dhammassa aññātāro ti. Idam - avoca bhikkhave Brahmā
 Sahampati, idañ vatvā athāparañ etad - avoca:

25 - Pāturahosi Magadhesu pubbe
 Dhammo asuddho sañmalehi cintito;
 apāpur' etañ amatassa dvārañ,
 suñantu dhammañ vimalenānubuddhañ.

Sele yathā pabbatamuddhani - tthito
 30 yathā pi passe janatañ samantato,
 tathūpamañ dhammayāñ sumedha
 pāsādam - āruyha samantacakkhu
 sokāvatiññañ janatam - apetasoko
 avekkhassu jātijarābhībhūtañ.

Luciferus 2.4

*4-27 m. p. 100
 v. 28 (M. X. 10)
 Maha Māra
 12.1.15.0
 Kan, Am. 1. 440*

Uṭṭhehi vīra vijitasāṅgāma,
 satthavāha anāna, vicara loke,
 desassu Bhagavā dhammaṃ,
 aññātāro bhavissantīti.

5 Atha khvāhaṃ bhikkhave Brahmuno ca ajjhesanaṃ vi-
 ditvā sattesu ca kāruṇṇataṃ paṭicca Buddhacakkhunā lokam
 volokesiṃ. Addasaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave Buddhacakkhunā
 lokam volokento satte apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe, tikkhin-
 driye mudindriye, svākāre dvākāre, suviññāpaye duviññāpaye,
 10 app-ekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvīne viharante. Seyyathā
 pi nāma uppaliniyaṃ vā paduminiyaṃ vā puṇḍarikiniyaṃ vā
 app-ekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarikāni vā udake
 jātāni udake saṃvaddhāni udakā 'nuggatāni antonimugga-
 posīni, app-ekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarikāni
 15 vā udake jātāni udake saṃvaddhāni samodakaṃ ṭhitāni,
 app-ekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarikāni vā udake
 jātāni udake saṃvaddhāni udakā accuggamma tiṭṭhanti
 anupalittāni udakena, evam-eva kho ahaṃ bhikkhave Buddha-
 cakkhunā lokam volokento addasaṃ satte apparajakkhe ma-
 20 hārajakkhe, tikkhindriye mudindriye, svākāre dvākāre, su-
 viññāpaye duviññāpaye, app-ekacce paralokavajjabhaya-
 dassāvīne viharante. Atha khvāhaṃ bhikkhave Brahmānaṃ
 Sahampatiṃ gāthāya paccabhāsiṃ:

Apārutā tesam amatassa dvārā [Brahme]

25 ye sotavanto, pamuñcantu saddhaṃ;

vihimsasaññi paṇaṃ na bhāsiṃ

dhammaṃ paṇitaṃ manujesu Brahme ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmā Sahampati: katāvākāso
 kho 'mhi Bhagavatā dhammadesanāyāti maṃ abhivādetvā
 30 padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatth' ev' antaradhāyi.

Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etad-ahosi: Kassa nu kho
 ahaṃ paṭhamaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ, ko imaṃ dhammaṃ
 khippam-eva ājānissatīti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etad-
 ahosi: Ayaṃ kho Ājāro Kālāmo paṇḍito viyatto medhāvī,
 35 digharattaṃ apparajakkhajātiko, yan-nūnāhaṃ Ājārassa

Kālāmassa paṭhamam dhammam deseeyam, so imam dhammam khippam - eva ajānissatīti. Atha kho mam bhikkhave devatā upasaṅkamitvā etad - avocum: Sattāhakālakato bhante Ālāro Kālāmo ti. Nānañ - ca pana me dassanam udapādi: 5 Sattāhakālakato Ālāro Kālāmo ti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Mahājāniyo kho Ālāro Kālāmo, sace hi so imam dhammam suṇeyya khippam - eva ajāneyyāti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Kassa nu kho aham paṭhamam dhammam deseeyam, ko imam dhammam khippam - eva 10 ajānissatīti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Ayam kho Uddako Rāmaputto paṇḍito viyatto medhāvī, digharattam apparajakkhajātiko, yan - nūnāham Uddakassa Rāmaputtassa paṭhamam dhammam deseeyam, so imam dhammam khippam - eva ajānissatīti. Atha kho mam bhikkhave devatā upasaṅkamitvā etad - avocum: Abhidosa-kālakato 15 bhante Uddako Rāmaputto ti. Nānañ - ca pana me dassanam udapādi: Abhidosa-kālakato Uddako Rāmaputto ti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Mahājāniyo kho Uddako Rāmaputto, sace hi so imam dhammam suṇeyya khippam - eva ajāneyyāti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Kassa nu kho aham paṭhamam dhammam deseeyam, ko imam dhammam khippam - eva ajānissatīti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Bahukārā kho me pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū ye mam padhānapahitattam upatṭhamimsu; 20 yan - nūnāham pañcavaggiyānam bhikkhūnam paṭhamam dhammam deseeyan - ti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Kahan - nu kho etarahi pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū viharantīti. Addasam kho aham bhikkhave dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena pañcavaggiye bhikkhū Bārāṇasiyam viharante 25 Ispatane migadāye. Atha khvāham bhikkhave Uruvelāyam yathābhirantam viharitvā yena Bārāṇasī tena cārikam pakkāmiṃ.

Addasā kho mam bhikkhave Upako ajiviko antarā ca Gayam antarā ca bodhim addhānamaggapaṭipannam, disvāna 30 mam etad - avoca: Vipprasannāni kho te āvuso indriyāni, parisuddho chavivanno pariyodāto; kam si tvaṃ āvuso uddissa pabbajito, ko vā te satthā, kassa vā tvaṃ dhammam

rocesiti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave Upakaṃ ājivikaṃ
gāthāhi ajjhabhāsīm:

Sabbābhibhū sabbavidū 'ham - asmi,
sabbesu dhammesu anūpalitto,
sabbamjaho taṇhakkhaye vimutto,
sayam abhiññāya kam - uddiseyyam.

Na me ācariyo atthi, sadiso me na vijjati,
sadevakasmiṃ lokasmiṃ na - tthi me paṭipuggalo.

Ahaṃ hi arahā loke, ahaṃ satthā anuttaro,
eko 'mhi sammāsambuddho, sītibhūto 'smi nibbuto.

Dhammacakkaṃ pavattetuṃ gacchāmi Kāsinam puram,
andhabhūtasmiṃ lokasmiṃ āhañcham' amatadundubhin - ti.

— Yathā kho tvam āvuso paṭijānāsi arahasi ananta jino ti. —

Mādisā ve jinā honti ye pattā āsavakkhayaṃ,
jita me pāpakā dhammā, tasmā 'ham Upakā jino ti.

Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Upako ājiviko: Huveyya p' āvuso ti
vatvā sisam okampetvā ummaggaṃ gahetvā pakkāmi.

Atha khvāhaṃ bhikkhave anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno
yena Bārāṇasī Isipatanam migadāyo yena pañcavaggiyā bhik-
khū ten' upasaṅkamim. Addasāsum kho maṃ bhikkhave
pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū dūrato va āgacchantam, disvāna añña-
maññaṃ saṅghapesum: Ayam āvuso samaṇo Gotamo āgac-
chati, bāhuliko padhānavibbhanto āvatto bāhullāya, so n'
eva abhivādetabbo na paccuṭṭhātabbo, nāssa pattacīvaraṃ
paṭiggahetabbaṃ, api ca kho āsanam ṭhapetabbaṃ, sace
ākaṅkhissati nisidissatīti. Yathā yathā kho ahaṃ bhikkhave
upasaṅkamāmi tathā tathā pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū nā-
sakkhimsu sakāya katikāya saṅghātuṃ; app - ekacce maṃ
paccuggantvā pattacīvaraṃ paṭiggahesum, app - ekacce āsa-
nam paññāpesum, app - ekacce pādodakam upaṭṭhāpesum,
api ca kho maṃ nāmena ca āvusovādena ca samudācaranti.
Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave pañcavaggiye bhikkhū etad-
avocaṃ: Mā bhikkhave Tathāgataṃ nāmena ca āvusovādena
ca samudācarittha. Arahāṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato sammā-

real?
ahacce?

??

q
Jan. 1. 825.

Lee
Frenchesi
Pali Miscellany
p. 74

sambuddho. Odahatha bhikkhave sotam, amatam-adhigatam, aham-anusāsāmi, aham dhammam desemi, yathānusiṭṭham tathā paṭipajjamānā nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma-d-eva agāasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti tad-anut-taram brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissathāti. Evam vutte bhikkhave pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū maṃ etad-avocum: Tāya ^{Wanna} pi kho tvaṃ āvuso Gotama iriyāya tāya paṭipadāya tāya ^{344 =} dukkarakārikāya nājjhagamā uttarim manussadhammā alam-
 10 ariyañānadassanavisesam, kim-pana tvaṃ etarahi bāhuliko padhānavibbhanto āvatto bāhullāya adhigamissasi uttarim manussadhammā alamariyañānadassanavisesan-ti. Evam vutte aham bhikkhave pañcavaggiye bhikkhū etad-avocam: Na bhikkhave Tathāgato bāhuliko na padhānavibbhanto na
 15 āvatto bāhullāya. Araham bhikkhave Tathāgato sammā-sambuddho. Odahatha bhikkhave sotam, amatam-adhigatam, aham-anusāsāmi, aham dhammam desemi, yathānusiṭṭham tathā paṭipajjamānā nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma-d-eva agāasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti tad-anut-
 20 taram brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissathāti. Dutiyam-pi kho bhikkhave pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū maṃ etad-avocum: Tāya pi kho tvaṃ āvuso Gotama iriyāya ... alamariyañāna-
 25 dassanavisesan-ti. Dutiyam-pi kho aham bhikkhave pañca-
 30 vaggiye bhikkhū etad-avocam: Na bhikkhave Tathāgato bāhuliko ... upasampajja viharissathāti. Tatiyam-pi kho bhikkhave pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū maṃ etad-avocum: Tāya pi kho tvaṃ āvuso Gotama iriyāya ... alamariyañānadassana-
 35 visesan-ti. Evam vutte aham bhikkhave pañcavaggiye bhik-
 khū etad-avocam: Abhijānātha me no tumhe bhikkhave ito pubbe evarūpaṃ tvabbhācitam-etan-ti. — No h' etam-bhante. — Araham bhikkhave Tathāgato sammāsambuddho. Oda-
 hatha bhikkhave sotam, amatam-adhigatam, aham-anusā-
 sāmi, aham dhammam desemi, yathānusiṭṭham tathā paṭi-
 40 pajjamānā nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma-d-eva agāasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti tad-anuttaram brahma-
 cariyapariyosānam diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchi-

katvā upasampajja viharissathāti. Asakkhiṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave pañcavaggiye bhikkhū saññāpetum. Dve pi sudaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhū ovaḍāmi, tayo bhikkhū piṇḍāya caranti, yaṃ tayo bhikkhū piṇḍāya caritvā āharanti tena chabbaggo yāpema. Tayo pi sudaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhū ovaḍāmi, dve bhikkhū piṇḍāya caranti, yaṃ dve bhikkhū piṇḍāya caritvā āharanti tena chabbaggo yāpema. Atha kho bhikkhave pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū mayā evaṃ ovadiyamānā evaṃ anu-sāsiyamānā attanā jātidhammā samānā jātidhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā ajātaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesa-mānā ajātaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ ajjha-gamaṃsu, attanā jarādhammā samānā .. ajaraṃ .., attanā byādhidhammā samānā .. abyādhiṃ .., attanā maraṇadhammā samānā .. amataṃ .., attanā sokadhammā samānā .. aso-kaṃ .., attanā saṅkilesadhammā samānā saṅkilesadhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesa-mānā asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ ajjha-gamaṃsu. Nānañ-ca pana nesāṃ dassanaṃ udapādi: Akuppā no vimutti, ayam-antimā jāti, na-tthi dāni punabbhavo ti.

Pañc' ime bhikkhave kāmagaṇā, katame pañca: cakkhu-viññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā — pe — ghānaviññeyyā gandhā — jivhāviññeyyā rasā — kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca kāmagaṇā. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ime pañca kāmagaṇe gathitā mucchitā ajjhopannā anādinavadassāvino anissaraṇapaññā paribhuñjanti te evam-assu veditabbā: anayam-āpannā byāsanam-āpannā yathākāmakaraṇiyā pāpimato. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave ārañṇako mago baddho pāsarāsīm adhisayeyya, so evam-assa veditabbo: anayam-āpanno byāsanam-āpanno yathākāmakaraṇiyo luddassa, āgacchante ca ludde na yenakāmaṃ pakamissatiti; evam-eva kho bhikkhave ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ... yathākāmakaraṇiyā pāpimato. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ime pañca kāmagaṇe agathitā amucchitā anajjhopannā ādinavadassāvino nis-

saranapaññā paribhuñjanti te evam - assu veditabbā: na anayam - āpannā na byasanam - āpannā na yathākāmakaraṇiṃyā pāpimato. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave āraññako mago abaddho pāsarāsim adhisayeyya, so evam - assa veditabbo: na anayam - āpanno na byasanam - āpanno na yathākāmakaraṇiyo luddassa, āgacchante ca pana ludde yena kāmaṃ pakkamissatiti; evam - eva kho bhikkhave ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ... na yathākāmakaraṇiṃyā pāpimato.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave āraññako mago araññe pavane caramāno vissattho gacchati vissattho tiṭṭhati vissattho nisidati vissattho seyyaṃ kappeti, taṃ kissa hetu: anāpāthagato bhikkhave luddassa; evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu: andhamakāsi Māraṃ, apadaṃ vadhitvā Māracakkhumaṃ adassanaṃ gato pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu vitakka - vicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati ... pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yan - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati ... pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamaṃ adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekkhāsati - pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati ... pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamaṃ nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāsañācāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati ... pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsañācāyatanam samatikkamma anantaṃ viññānaṃ ti viññānañācāyatanam upasampajja viharati — pe — sabbaso viññānañācāyatanam samatikkamma na - tthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati — sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam

Visu. 10. 52

30

35

samatikkamma nevasaṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanam upasampajja viharati — sabbaso nevasaṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanam samatikkamma saṇṇāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati, paṇṇāya c' assa divvā āsavā parikkhinā honti. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave

5 bhikkhu: andham - akāsi Māram, apadam vadhitvā Māracakkhum adassanam gato pāpimato, tinno loke visattikam. So vissattho gacchati vissattho tiṭṭhati vissattho nisidati vissattho seyyam kappeti, tam kissa hetu: anāpāthagato bhikkhave pāpimato ti.

10 Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinandun - ti.

ARIYAPARIYESANASUTTAM CHATTHAM.

*Parallel to Elephant's track. He sees
27. How direct*

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana

15 samayena Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo sabbasetena vaḷabhīrathena Sāvattiyā niyyāti divā divassa. Addasā kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo Pilotikam paribbājakam dūrato va āgacchantam, divvāna Pilotikam paribbājakam etad - avoca: Handa kuto nu bhavam Vacchāyano āgacchati divā divassāti. — Ito hi

20 kho aham bho āgacchāmi samanassa Gotamassa santikā ti. — Tam kim - maṇṇati bhavam Vacchāyano: samanassa Gotamassa paṇṇāveyyattiyam, paṇḍito maṇṇati. — Ko cāham bho ko ca samanassa Gotamassa paṇṇāveyyattiyam jānissāmi; so pi nūn' assa tādiso va yo samanassa Gotamassa paṇṇāveyyattiyam jāneyyāti. — Uḷārāya khalu bhavam Vacchāyano samanam Gotamam pasamsāya pasamsatiti. — Ko cāham bho ko ca samanam Gotamam pasamsissāmi, pasatthapasattho va so bhavam Gotamo, seṭṭho devamanussānan - ti. — Kam pana bhavam Vacchāyano atthavasam sampassamāno samane

30 Gotame evam abhippasanno ti. — Seyyathā pi bho kusalo nāgavaniko nāgavanam paviseyya, so passeyya nāgavane ma-

hantaṃ hatthipadaṃ dīghato ca āyataṃ tiriyaṃ-ca vitthataṃ, so niṭṭhaṃ gaccheyya: mahā vata bho nāgo ti; evaṃ-eva kho ahaṃ bho yato addasaṃ samaṇe Gotame cattāri padāni athāhaṃ niṭṭhaṃ-agamaṃ: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti; kamaṇi cattāri:

Idhāhaṃ bho passāmi ekacce khattiyapaṇḍite nipuṇe kataparappavāde vāavedhirūpe, vobhindantā maññe caranti paññāgatena diṭṭhigatāni; te suṇanti: samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo amukaṃ nāma gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā osarissatī. Te pañhaṃ abhisankharonti: imaṃ mayaṃ pañhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ upasaṅkamitvā pucchissāma; evañ-ce no puṭṭho evaṃ byākarissati, evaṃ-assa mayaṃ vādaṃ āropessāma, evañ-ce pi no puṭṭho evaṃ byākarissati evaṃ pi'ssa mayaṃ vādaṃ āropessāmāti. Te suṇanti: samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo amukaṃ nāma gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā osaṭo ti; te yena samaṇo Gotamo ten' upasaṅkamanti. Te samaṇo Gotamo dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti; te samaṇena Gotamena dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā samādapitā samuttejitā sampahaṃsitā na c' eva samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ pañhaṃ pucchanti, kut' assa vādaṃ āropessanti, aññadatthu samaṇass' eva Gotamassa sāvakā sampajjanti. Yadā 'haṃ bho samaṇe Gotame imaṃ paṭhamaṃ padaṃ addasaṃ athāhaṃ niṭṭhaṃ-agamaṃ: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti.

Puna ca parāhaṃ bho passāmi idh' ekacce brāhmaṇapaṇḍite nipuṇe kataparappavāde vāavedhirūpe, vobhindantā maññe caranti paññāgatena diṭṭhigatāni; te suṇanti... samaṇass' eva Gotamassa sāvakā sampajjanti. Yadā 'haṃ bho samaṇe Gotame imaṃ dutiyaṃ padaṃ addasaṃ athāhaṃ niṭṭhaṃ-agamaṃ: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti.

Puna ca parāhaṃ bho passāmi idh' ekacce gahapati-
paṇḍite — pe — samaṇapaṇḍite nipuṇe kataparappavāde vā-
vedhirūpe, vobhindantā maññe caranti paññāgatena diṭṭhi-
gatāni; te suṇanti: samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo amukaṃ

nāma gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā osarissatiti. Te pañhaṃ abhi-
 saṅkharonti: imaṃ mayaṃ pañhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ upa-
 saṅkamitvā pucchissāma; evañ-ce no puṭṭho evaṃ byā-
 karissati evam-assa mayaṃ vādaṃ āropessāma, evañ-ce pi
 5 no puṭṭho evaṃ byākarissati evam-pi 'ssa mayaṃ vādaṃ
 āropessāmāti. Te sunanti: samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo amu-
 kaṃ nāma gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā osaṭo ti; te yena samaṇo
 Gotamo ten' upasaṅkamanti. Te samaṇo Gotamo dhammiyā
 kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti, te
 10 samanena Gotamena dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā samāda-
 pitā samuttejitā sampahaṃsitā na c' eva samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ
 pañhaṃ pucchanti, kut' assa vādaṃ āropessanti, aññadatthu
 samaṇā-ñeva Gotamaṃ okāsaṃ yācanti agārasmā anagāri-
 yaṃ pabbajjāya, te samaṇo Gotamo pabbajeti. Te tathā
 15 pabbajitā samānā eke vūpakatṭhā appamattā ātāpino pahitattā
 viharantā nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma-d-eva
 agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tad-anuttaraṃ brahma-
 cariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchi-
 katvā upasampajja viharanti. Te evam-āhaṃsu: Manāṃ
 20 vata bho anassāma, manāṃ vata bho panassāma, mayaṃ hi
 pubbe assamaṇā va samānā samaṇ' amhāti paṭijānimha,
 abrahmaṇā va samānā brāhmaṇ' amhāti paṭijānimha, anara-
 hanto va samānā arahant' amhāti paṭijānimha; idāni kho
 'mha samaṇā, idāni kho 'mha brāhmaṇā, idāni kho 'mha
 25 arahanto ti. Yadā 'haṃ bho samaṇe Gotame imaṃ ca-
 tutthaṃ padaṃ addasaṃ athāhaṃ niṭṭham-agamaṃ: sammā-
 sambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭi-
 panno saṅgho ti. Yato kho ahaṃ bho samaṇe Gotame
 imāni cattāri padāni addasaṃ athāhaṃ niṭṭham-agamaṃ:
 30 sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo,
 supaṭipanno saṅgho ti.

Evaṃ vutte Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo sabbasetā vaḷabhīrathā
 orohitvā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsangam karitvā yena Bhagavā ten'
 añjalim-panāmetvā tikkhattuṃ udānaṃ udānesi: Namo tassa
 35 Bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa, namo tassa Bha-
 gavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa, namo tassa Bhagavato
 arahato sammāsambuddhassa; app-eva nāma mayaṃ kadāci

P. 2. 288
 M. 2. 209

karahaci tena bhotā Gotamena saddhim samāgaccheyyāma, app-eva nāma siyā kocid-eva kathāsallāpo ti. Atha kho Jānussoni brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkhami, upasaṅkhamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vitisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Jānussoni brāhmaṇo yāvatako ahoṣi Pilotikāya paribbājakena saddhim kathāsallāpo taṃ sabbaṃ Bhagavato ārocesi. Evam vutte Bhagavā Jānussonim brāhmaṇam etad-avoca: Na kho brāhmaṇa ettāvata hatthipadopamo vitthārena paripūro hoti. Api ca brāhmaṇa yathā hatthipadopamo vitthārena paripūro hoti taṃ suṇāhi, sādhukaṃ manasikarohi, bhāsissāmīti. Evam bho ti kho Jānussoni brāhmaṇo Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Seyyathā pi brāhmaṇa nāgavaniko nāgavanam paviseyya, so passeyya nāgavane mahantaṃ hatthipadam dīghato ca āyataṃ tiriyaṃ-ca vitthataṃ; yo hoti kusalo nāgavaniko n' eva tāva niṭṭham gacchati: mahā vata bho nāgo ti, taṃ kissa hetu: Santi hi brāhmaṇa nāgavane vāmanikā nāma hatthiniyo mahāpadā, tāsam-p' etaṃ padam assāti. So tam-anugacchati, tam-anugacchanto passati nāgavane mahantaṃ hatthipadam dīghato ca āyataṃ tiriyaṃ-ca vitthataṃ uccā ca nisevitaṃ; yo hoti kusalo nāgavaniko n' eva tāva niṭṭham gacchati: mahā vata bho nāgo ti, taṃ kissa hetu: Santi hi brāhmaṇa nāgavane uccākālārikā nāma hatthiniyo mahāpadā, tāsam-p' etaṃ padam assāti. So tam-anugacchati, tam-anugacchanto passati nāgavane mahantaṃ hatthipadam dīghato ca āyataṃ tiriyaṃ-ca vitthataṃ uccā ca nisevitaṃ uccā ca dantehi āraṅjitāni; yo hoti kusalo nāgavaniko n' eva tāva niṭṭham gacchati: mahā vata bho nāgo ti, taṃ kissa hetu: Santi hi brāhmaṇa nāgavane uccākaṇerukā nāma hatthiniyo mahāpadā, tāsam-p' etaṃ padam assāti. So tam-anugacchati, tam-anugacchanto passati nāgavane mahantaṃ hatthipadam dīghato ca āyataṃ tiriyaṃ-ca vitthataṃ uccā ca nisevitaṃ uccā ca dantehi āraṅjitāni uccā ca sākhaḥhaṅgam, taṃ-ca nāgam passati rukkhamūlagataṃ vā abbhokāsa-gataṃ vā, gacchantam vā ṭhitaṃ vā nisinnam vā nipannaṃ vā; so niṭṭham gacchati: ayam va so mahānāgo ti. Evam-eva

kho brāhmaṇa idha Tathāgato loke uppajjati araham sammā-sambuddho vijjācaranasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā.

So imam lokam sadevakam samarakam sabrahmakam sassa-manabrāhmaṇim pajam sadevamanusam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammam deseti ādikalyānam majjhakalyānam pariyośanakalyānam sāttham sabyañjanam, kevala-paripunnam parisuddham brahmacariyam pakāseti. Tam dhammam suṇāti gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aññatarasminim

cf. 1. 93³⁵

vā kule paccājāto. So tam dhammam sutvā Tathāgate saddham paṭilabhati. So tena saddhāpaṭilābhena samannāgato iti paṭisañcikkhati: Sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā, na - y - idam sukaram agāram ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipunnam ekantaparisuddham sañkhalikhitam brahmacariyam caritum, yan - nūnāham kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajeyyanti. So aparena samayena appam vā bhogakkhandham pahāya mahantam vā bhogakkhandham pahāya, appam vā nātiparivaṭṭam pahāya mahantam vā nātiparivaṭṭam pahāya kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajati.

So evam pabbajito samāno bhikkhūnam sikkhāsajiva-samāpanno pāṇātipātā pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajji dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūta-hitānukampī viharati. Adinnādānam pahāya adinnādāna paṭivirato hoti, dinnādāyī dinnapāṭikañkhī athenena suci-bhūtena attanā viharati. Abrahmacariyam pahāya brahmacārī hoti ārācārī, virato methunā gāmadhammā. Musāvādā pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, saccavādī saccasandho theto paccayiko avisaṃvādako lokassa. Pisunam vācam pahāya pisunāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā imesam bhedāya amutra vā sutvā na imesam akkhātā amūsam bhedāya, iti bhinnānam vā sandhātā sahītānam vā anuppadātā, samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī samaggakaraṇim vācam bhāsītā hoti. Pharusam vācam pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujana-

manāpā tathārūpiṃ vācam bhāsītā hoti. Samphappalāpam pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, kālavādī bhūtavādī atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī, nidhānavatim vācam bhāsītā kālena sāpadesam pariyantavatim atthasamhitam. So bija-
 5 gāmbhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato hoti. Ekabhattiko hoti rattūparato, virato vikālabhojanā. Nacca-gīta-vādita-visūka-
 10 dāsanā paṭivirato hoti. Mālā-gandha-vilepanadhāraṇa-maṇ-
 dana-vibhūsanatṭhānā paṭivirato hoti. Uccāsayana-mahā-
 sayanā paṭivirato hoti. Jātarūparajatapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato
 15 hoti. Āmakadhaññapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Āma-
 māmsapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Itthikumārikapaṭiggahaṇā
 paṭivirato hoti. Dāsīdāsaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Aje-
 lakapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Kukkuṭasūkarapaṭiggahaṇā
 paṭivirato hoti. Hatthi-gavāssa-vaḷavāpaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato
 20 hoti. Khetvatthupaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Dūteyya-
 paṇṇagamanānuyogā paṭivirato hoti. Kayavikkayā paṭivirato
 hoti. Tulākūṭa-kaṃsakūṭa-mānakūṭā paṭivirato hoti. Ukko-
 ṭana-vañcana-nikati-sāciyogā paṭivirato hoti. Chedana-vadha-
 bandhana-viparāmosa-ālopa-sahasākārā paṭivirato hoti. So
 25 santuṭṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena
 piṇḍapātena, yena yen' eva pakkamati samādāy' eva pakka-
 mati. Seyyathā pi nāma pakkhī sakuno yena yen' eva ḍeti
 sapattabhāro va ḍeti, evam-evam bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti
 kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena,
 30 yena yen' eva pakkamati samādāy' eva pakkamati. So iminā
 ariyena silakkhandhena, samannāgato ajjhattam anavajja-
 sukham paṭisaṃvedeti. (So cakkhunā rūpam disvā na ni-
 mittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī; yatvādhikaraṇam - enam
 cakkhundriyam asaṃvutam viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā
 35 pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyum, tassa saṃvarāya
 paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyam, cakkhundriye saṃvaram
 āpajjati. Sotena saddam sutvā — pe — ghānena gandham
 ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasam sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbam
 phusitvā — manasā dhammam viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti
 40 nānubyañjanaggāhī; yatvādhikaraṇam - enam manindriyam
 asaṃvutam viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā
 dhammā anvāssaveyyum, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati. rak-

7.8.1.706
 Cited at
 Visu. 1. 516
 Cm. on same
 Later

* M. 1. 269, 346
 221, 229, 355

8. 4. 104, 176

khati manindriyam. manindriye samvaram apajjati. So iminā ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato ajjhattam abyāsekasukham paṭisamvedeti. So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti, samīṅjite pasārīte sampajānakārī hoti, saṅghāṭipattacivaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī hoti, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakārī hoti, gate tṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṅhībhāve sampajānakārī hoti.

So iminā ca ariyena silakkhandhena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena satisampajānīnena samannāgato vivittam senāsanam bhajati. araṇṇam rukkhamulam pabbatam kandaram giriguham susānam vanapattham abbhokāsam palālapuṅgam. So pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapatikkanto nisidati pallaṅkam ābhujitvā,

ujum kāyam paṇidhāya, parimukham satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So abhijjham loke pahāya vigatābhijjhena cetasā viharati, abhijjhāya cittam parisodheti; byāpādapadosam pahāya abyāpannacitto viharati, sabbapānabhūtahitānukampī byāpādapadosā cittam parisodheti; thīnamiddham pahāya vigatathīnamiddho viharati. ālokasaṅgī sato sampajāno thīnamiddhā cittam parisodheti; uddhaccakukkuccam pahāya anuddhato viharati, ajjhattam vūpasantacitto uddhaccakukkuccā cittam parisodheti; vicikiccham pahāya tiṇṇavicikicchho viharati, akathamkathī kusalesu dhammesu vicikicchāya cittam parisodheti.

So ime pañca nivarane pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalikarane vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakam savicāram vivekajam pītisukham paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Idam - pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadam iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitam iti pi, Tathāgatāraṅjitam iti pi. Na tv - eva tāva ariyasāvako niṭṭham gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti. Puna ca param brāhmaṇa bhikkhu vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā ajjhattam sampasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvam avitakam avicāram samādhijam pītisukham dutiyam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Idam - pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadam iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitam iti pi, Tathāgatāraṅjitam iti pi. Na tv - eva tāva ariya-

sāvako niṭṭham gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti. Puna ca param brāhmaṇa bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhañ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti
 5 yan - tam ariyā ācikkhanti: upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Idam - pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadam itī pi, Tathāgatanisevitam itī pi, Tathāgatārañjitam itī pi. Na tv - eva tāva ariyasāvako niṭṭham gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā
 10 dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti. Puna ca param brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānam atthagamā adukkham asukham upekkhāsatipārisuddhim catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati. Idam - pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadam itī pi,
 15 Tathāgatanisevitam itī pi, Tathāgatārañjitam itī pi. Na tv - eva tāva ariyasāvako niṭṭham gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti.

So evam samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe
 20 vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye tṭhite ānejjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiṇānāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati, seyyathidam ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo viṣatim - pi jātiyo timsam - pi jātiyo cattāri -
 25 sam - pi jātiyo paññāsam - pi jātiyo jātisatam - pi jāti - sahasam - pi jātisatasahasam - pi aneke pi samvattakappe aneke pi vivattakappe aneke pi samvattavivattakappe; amutr' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evam sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato
 30 cuto amutra uppādim, tatra p' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evam sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti. Iti sākāram sauddesam anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati. Idam - pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadam itī pi. Tathāgatanisevitam
 35 itī pi, Tathāgatārañjitam itī pi. Na tv - eva tāva ariyasāvako niṭṭham gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bha - gavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātaṇāyā cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti: ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādīṭṭhikā micchādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedā param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā; ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādīṭṭhikā sammādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedā param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapannā ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Idam-pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatārañjitaṃ iti pi. Na tv-eva tāva ariyasāvako niṭṭhaṃ gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte āsavaṇaṃ khayaṇāyā cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So: idam dukkhan-ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; ime āsavā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsava-samudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Idam-pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatārañjitaṃ iti pi. Na tv-eva tāva ariyasāvako niṭṭhaṃ gato hoti, api ca kho niṭṭhaṃ gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi eittaṃ

vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati. avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati. vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti nāṇaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ. kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Idam vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatārañjitaṃ iti pi. Ettāvataṃ kho brāhmaṇa ariyasāvako niṭṭhaṃ gato hoti: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti. Ettāvataṃ kho brāhmaṇa hatthipadopamo vitthārena paripūro hotiti.

Evam vutte Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujeyya. paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyyā, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintiti, evam bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan - ti.

20 CŪLAHATTHIPADOPAMASUTTAM SATTAMAṃ.

Transl. Winternitz #1.

28.

25 Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi: āvuso bhikkhavo ti. āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassum. Āyasmā Sāriputto etad - avoca:

30 Seyyathā pi āvuso yaṃ kāñci jaṅgamānaṃ paṇānaṃ padajātāni sabbāni tāni hatthipade samodhānaṃ gacchanti, hatthipadaṃ tesam aggam - akkhāyati yadidaṃ mahantattena, evam - eva kho āvuso ye keci kusalā dhammā sabbe te catusu ariyasaccesu saṅghaṃ gacchanti, katamesu catusu: dukkhe

ariyasacce. dukkhasamudaye ariyasacce. dukkhanirodhe ariyasacce, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasacce.

5 Katamañ - c' āvuso dukkhañ ariyasaccañ: jāti pi dukkhā, jarā pi dukkhā, maraṇam - pi dukkhañ, sokaparideva-
dukkhadomanassupāyāsā pi dukkhā, yam - p' icchañ na labhati tam - pi dukkhañ, sañkhittena pañc' upādānakkhandhā dukkhā. Katame c' āvuso pañc' upādānakkhandhā: seyya-
thīdam rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññu-
pādānakkhandho sañkhārupādānakkhandho viññānupādānakkhandho. Katamo c' āvuso rūpupādānakkhandho: cattāri ca mahābhūtāni catunnañ - ca mahābhūtānañ upādāya rūpañ. Katame c' āvuso cattāro mahābhūtā: paṭhavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu.

15 Katamā c' āvuso paṭhavīdhātu: paṭhavīdhātu (siyā ajjhaticā) (siyā bāhirā. Katamā c' āvuso ajjhaticā paṭhavīdhātu: yañ ajjhatañ paccatañ kakkhaḷañ kharigatañ upādiṇṇañ, seyyathīdam kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsañ nahāru aṭṭhī aṭṭhimiñjā vakkāñ hadayañ yakanāñ kilomakāñ piha-
kāñ papphāsāñ antañ antagaṇañ udariyañ karisañ, yañ
20 vā pan' aññañ - pi kiñci ajjhatañ paccatañ kakkhaḷañ kharigatañ upādiṇṇañ, ayañ vuccat' āvuso ajjhaticā paṭhavīdhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhaticā paṭhavīdhātu vā ca bāhirā paṭhavīdhātu paṭhavīdhātur - ev' esā. Tañ: n' etañ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti evam - etañ
25 yathābhūtāñ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbāñ. Evam - etañ yathābhūtāñ sammappaññāya disvā paṭhavīdhātuyā nibbindati, paṭhavīdhātuyā cittañ virājeti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yañ bāhirā āpodhātu pakuppati, antarahitā tasmīñ samaye bāhirā paṭhavīdhātu hoti. Tassā hi nāma āvuso
30 bāhirāya paṭhavīdhātuyā tāva mahallikāya aniccatañ paññāyissati, khayadhammatā paññāyissati, vayadhammatā paññāyissati, vipariñāmadhammatā paññāyissati, kiñ pan' imassa mattaṭṭhakassa kāyassa taṇhupādiṇṇassa ahan - ti vā mantañ ti vā asmīti vā, atha khvāssa no t' ev' ettha hoti. Tañ - ce
35 āvuso bhikkhūñ pare akkosanti paribhāsanti rosentī vihesenti, so evañ pajānāti: Uppannā kho me ayañ sotasaṃphassajā dukkhā vedanā, sā ca kho paṭicca no appaṭicca, kiñ paṭicca:

Disu. 11. 152

(19 things)

phassam paṭicca. So: phasso anicco ti passati, vedanā aniccā ti passati, saññā aniccā ti passati. saṅkhārā aniccā ti passati, viññānam aniccan - ti passati. Tassa dhātārammanam - eva cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati.

6 Tañ - ce āvuso bhikkhum pare anitṭhehi akantehi amanāpehi samudācaranti, pāṇisamphassena pi leḍḍusamphassena pi daṇḍasamphassena pi satthasamphassena pi, so evaṃ pajānāti: Tathābhūto kho ayam kāyo yathābhūtasmiṃ kāye pāṇisamphassā pi kamanti, leḍḍusamphassā pi kamanti, daṇḍasamphassā pi kamanti, satthasamphassā pi kamanti. Vuttam kho pan' etaṃ Bhagavatā Kakacūpamovāde: Ubhatodaṇḍakena ce pi bhikkhave kakacena corā ocarakā aṅgamaṅgāni okanteyyūṃ. tatra pi yo mano padoseyya na me so tena sāsana-karo ti. Āraddham kho pana me viriyam bhavissati

15 asallinam, upatṭhitā sati asammuttā, passaddho kāyo asāradḍho, samāhitam cittaṃ ekaggam. Kāmaṃ dāni imasmiṃ kāye pāṇisamphassā pi kamantu, leḍḍusamphassā pi kamantu, daṇḍasamphassā pi kamantu, satthasamphassā pi kamantu, kariyati h' idaṃ buddhānam sāsanan - ti. Tassa ce āvuso

20 bhikkhuno evaṃ Buddham anussarato evaṃ dhammam anussarato evaṃ saṅgham anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṅghāti, so tena saṃvijjati saṃvegam āpajjati: Alābhā vata me na vata me lābhā, dulladdham vata me na vata me suladdham. yassa me evaṃ Buddham anussarato evaṃ dhammam anussarato evaṃ saṅgham anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṅghātiti. Seyyathā pi āvuso sunisā sasuram disvā saṃvijjati saṃvegam āpajjati. evam - eva kho āvuso

25 tassa ce bhikkhuno evaṃ Buddham anussarato evaṃ dhammam anussarato evaṃ saṅgham anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṅghāti, so tena saṃvijjati saṃvegam āpajjati: Alābhā vata me na vata me lābhā; dulladdham vata me, na vata me suladdham; yassa me evaṃ Buddham anussarato evaṃ dhammam anussarato evaṃ saṅgham anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṅghātiti. Tassa ce āvuso bhikkhuno evaṃ

30 Buddham anussarato evaṃ dhammam anussarato evaṃ saṅgham anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā saṅghāti, so tena

attamano hoti. Ettāvataṅ pi kho āvuso bhikkhuno bahu katam hoti.

Katamā c' āvuso āpodhātu: āpodhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā c' āvuso ajjhattikā āpodhātu: yaṃ *Visu. 11. 155*
 5 ajjhattam paccattam āpo āpogataṃ upādiṇṇam, seyyathidaṃ
 pittam semham pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo
 10 siṅghānikā lasikā muttam, yaṃ vā pan' aññam - pi kiñci
 ajjhattam paccattam āpo āpogataṃ upādiṇṇam, yaṃ vuccat'
 āvuso ajjhattikā āpodhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā
 15 āpodhātu yā ca bāhirā āpodhātu āpodhātur - ev' esā. Tam:
 n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti evam-
 etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbam. Evam - etaṃ
 yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā āpodhātuyā nibbindati,
 20 āpodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ
bāhirā āpodhātu pakuppati, sā gāmaṃ - pi vahati, nigamaṃ -
 pi vahati, nagaram - pi vahati, janapadam - pi vahati, jana-
 padapadesam - pi vahati. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ
 mahāsamudde yojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti, dvi-
 25 yojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti, tiyojanasatikāni pi uda-
 kāni ogacchanti, catuyojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti,
 pañcayojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti, chayojanasatikāni pi
 udakāni ogacchanti, sattayojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti.
 Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ mahāsamudde sattatālam - pi
 udakam saṅṭhāti, chaṭālam - pi udakam saṅṭhāti, pañcatālam - pi
 30 udakam saṅṭhāti, catutālam - pi udakam saṅṭhāti, titālam - pi
 udakam saṅṭhāti, dvitālam - pi udakam saṅṭhāti, tālamattam -
 pi udakam saṅṭhāti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ mahā-
 samudde sattaporisam - pi udakam saṅṭhāti, chaporisam - pi
 udakam saṅṭhāti, pañcaporisam - pi udakam saṅṭhāti, catu-
 35 porisam - pi udakam saṅṭhāti, tiporisam - pi udakam saṅṭhāti,
 dviporisam - pi udakam saṅṭhāti, porisamattam - pi udakam
 saṅṭhāti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ mahāsamudde
 addhaporisam - pi udakam saṅṭhāti, kaṭimattam - pi udakam
 saṅṭhāti, jaṇṇumattam - pi udakam saṅṭhāti, gopphamattam - pi
 40 udakam saṅṭhāti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ mahā-
 samudde aṅgulipabbatemanamattam - pi udakam na hoti.
 Tassā hi nāma āvuso bāhirāya āpodhātuyā tāva mahallikāya

aniccatā paññāyissati — pe — upekhā kusalanissitā saññhāti, so tena attamano hoti. Ettāvatā pi kho āvuso bhikkhuno bahu kataṃ hoti.

Katamā c' āvuso tejodhātu: tejodhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā c' āvuso ajjhattikā tejodhātu: yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ tejo tejogataṃ upādiṇṇaṃ, seyyathidaṃ yena ca santappati yena ca jiriyati yena ca pariḍayhati yena ca asitapitakhāyitasāyitaṃ sammā pariṇāmaṃ gacchati, yaṃ vā pan' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ tejo tejogataṃ upādiṇṇaṃ, yaṃ vuccat' āvuso ajjhattikā tejodhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā tejodhātu yā ca bāhirā tejodhātu tejodhātur-ev' esā. Tam: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham-asmī, na mēso attā ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbaṃ. Evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā tejodhātuyā nibbindati, tejodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ bāhirā tejodhātu pakuppati. Sā gāmaṃ - pi ḍahati, nigamaṃ - pi ḍahati, nagaram - pi ḍahati, janapadam - pi ḍahati, janapadapadesam - pi ḍahati. Sā haritantaṃ vā panthantaṃ vā selantaṃ vā udakantaṃ vā ramaṇiyaṃ vā bhūmibhāgaṃ āgamma anāhārā nibbāyati. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ kukkuṭapattena pi nahārudaddulena pi aggiṃ gavesanti. Tassā hi nāma āvuso bāhirāya tejodhātuyā tāva mahallikāya aniccatā paññāyissati — pe — upekhā kusalanissitā saññhāti, so tena attamano hoti. Ettāvatā pi kho āvuso bhikkhuno bahu kataṃ hoti.

Katamā c' āvuso vāyodhātu: vāyodhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā c' āvuso ajjhattikā vāyodhātu: yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ upādiṇṇaṃ, seyyathidaṃ uddhaṅgamā vātā, adhogamā vātā, kucchisayā vātā. koṭṭhasayā vātā, aṅgamaṅgānusārino vātā, assāso passāso, iti vā, yaṃ vā pan' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ upādiṇṇaṃ, yaṃ vuccat' āvuso ajjhattikā vāyodhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā vāyodhātu yā ca bāhirā vāyodhātu vāyodhātur-ev' esā. Tam: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham-asmī, na mēso attā ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbaṃ. Evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā vāyodhātuyā nibbindati, vāyodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ bāhirā vāyodhātu pakuppati, sā gāmaṃ - pi vahati, nigamaṃ - pi vahati, nagaraṃ - pi vahati, janapadaṃ - pi vahati, janapadapadesaṃ - pi vahati.

Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ gimhānaṃ pacchime māse

5 tālavaṇṇena pi vidhūpanena pi vātaṃ pariyesanti, ossavane

pi tiṇāni na icchanti. Tassā hi nāma āvuso bāhirāya vāyodhā-

tuyā tāva mahallikāya aniccataṃ paññāyissati, khayadhammatā

paññāyissati, vayadhammatā paññāyissati, vipariṇāmadham-

matā paññāyissati, kiṃ pan' imassa mattaṭṭhakassa kāyassa

10 taṇhupādiṇṇassa ahaṇ - ti vā - mamaṇ - ti vā asmiti vā, atha

khvāssa no t' ev' ettha hoti. Tañ - ce āvuso bhikkhuṃ pare

akkosanti paribhāsanti rosentī vihesenti. so evaṃ pajānāti:

Uppannā kho me ayaṃ sotasaṃphassaajā dukkhā vedanā, sā

ca kho paṭicca no appaṭicca, kiṃ paṭicca: phassaṃ paṭicca.

15 So: phasso anicco ti passati, vedanā aniccā ti passati, saññā

aniccā ti passati, saṅkhārā aniccā ti passati, viññānaṃ anic-

can - ti passati. Tassa dhātārammaṇaṃ - eva cittaṃ pak-

20 khandati pasīdati santīṭṭhati adhimuccati. Tañ - ce āvuso bhik-

khūṃ pare anīṭṭhehi akantehi amanāpehi samudācaranti,

pāṇisaṃphassaṇa pi leḍḍusaṃphassaṇa pi daṇḍasaṃphassaṇa

pi satthasaṃphassaṇa pi, so evaṃ pajānāti: Tathābhūto kho

ayaṃ kāyo yathābhūtaṃ kāye pāṇisaṃphassaṇā pi kamanti,

leḍḍusaṃphassaṇā pi kamanti, daṇḍasaṃphassaṇā pi kamanti,

satthasaṃphassaṇā pi kamanti. Vuttaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Bhaga-

25 vatā Kakacūpamovāde: Ubhatodaṇḍakena ce pi bhikkhave

corā ocarakā aṅgamaṅgāni okanteyyuṃ, tatra pi yo mano

padoseyya na me so tena sāsanaṃ karoti. Āraddhaṃ kho

pana me viriyaṃ bhavissati asallīnaṃ, upaṭṭhitā sati asa-

30 mutṭhā, passaddho kāyo asāradḍho, samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ekag-

gaṃ. Kāmaṃ dāni imasmiṃ kāye pāṇisaṃphassaṇā pi ka-

mantu, leḍḍusaṃphassaṇā pi kamantu, daṇḍasaṃphassaṇā pi ka-

mantu, satthasaṃphassaṇā pi kamantu, kariyati h' idaṃ bud-

dhānaṃ sāsanaṃ - ti. Tassa ce āvuso bhikkhuno evaṃ Bud-

dhaṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ

35 anussarato upekkhā kusalanissitā na saṅṭhāti, so tena saṃ-

vijjati saṃvegaṃ āpajjati: Alābhā vata me na vata me lābhā,

dulladdhaṃ vata me na vata me suladdhaṃ, yassa me evaṃ

*See page
122
of my note*

Buddham anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṅṭhātīti. Seyyathā pi āvuso sunisā sasuraṃ disvā saṃvijjati saṃvegaṃ āpajjati, evaṃ - eva kho āvuso tassa ce bhikkhuno evaṃ

5 Buddhaṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṅṭhātīti, so tena saṃvijjati saṃvegaṃ āpajjati: Alābhā vata me na vata me lābhā, dulladdham vata me na vata me suladdham, yassa me evaṃ Buddhaṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato

10 evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṅṭhātīti. Tassa ce āvuso bhikkhuno evaṃ Buddhaṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā saṅṭhātīti, so tena attamano hoti. Ettāvataṃ pi kho āvuso bhikkhuno bahu kataṃ hoti.

15 Seyyathā pi āvuso katthaṃ - ca paṭicca valliṃ - ca paṭicca tiṇaṃ - ca paṭicca mattikaṃ - ca paṭicca ākāso parivārito agāran - t' eva saṅkham gacchati, evaṃ - eva kho āvuso jātthiṃ ca paṭicca nahāruṃ - ca paṭicca maṃsaṃ - ca paṭicca cammaṃ - ca paṭicca ākāso parivārito rūpan - t' eva saṅkham gacchati.

20 Ajjhattikaṃ - ce āvuso cakkhum aparibhinnaṃ hoti bāhirā ca rūpā na āpāthaṃ āgacchanti no ca tajjo samannāhāro hoti, n' eva tāva tajjassa viññānabhāgassa pātubhāvo hoti. Ajjhattikaṃ - ce āvuso cakkhum aparibhinnaṃ hoti bāhirā ca rūpā āpāthaṃ āgacchanti no ca tajjo samannāhāro hoti, n'

25 eva tāva tajjassa viññānabhāgassa pātubhāvo hoti. Yato ca kho āvuso ajjhattikaṃ - c' eva cakkhum aparibhinnaṃ hoti bāhirā ca rūpā āpāthaṃ āgacchanti tajjo ca samannāhāro hoti, evaṃ tajjassa viññānabhāgassa pātubhāvo hoti. Yaṃ tathābhūtaṃ rūpaṃ taṃ rūpupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati,

30 yā tathābhūtaṃ vedanā sā vedanupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati, yā tathābhūtaṃ saññā sā saññupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati, ye tathābhūtaṃ saṅkhārā te saṅkhārupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchanti, yaṃ tathābhūtaṃ viññānaṃ taṃ viññānupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ

35 gacchati. So evaṃ pajānāti: Evaṃ kira 'mesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ saṅgaho sannipāto samavāyo hotīti.

Vuttaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ Bhagavatā: Yo paṭiccasamuppādaṃ

Viss. 18. 134

Viss. 219

passati so dhammaṃ passati, yo dhammaṃ passati so paṭicca-
samuppādaṃ passatīti. Paṭiccasamuppannā kho pan' ime
yadidaṃ pañc' upādānakkhandhā. Yo imesu pañcas' upā-
dānakkhandhesu chando ālayo anunayo ajjhosānaṃ so duk-

15 khasamudayo, yo imesu pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu chanda-
rāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ so dukkhanirodho. Ettā-
vatā pi kho āvuso bhikkhuno bahu kataṃ hoti. Ajjhattikañ-
ce āvuso sotaṃ aparibhinnaṃ hoti — pe — ghānaṃ aparib-
hinnaṃ hoti — jivhā aparibhinnā hoti — kāyo aparibhinno

10 hoti — mano aparibhinno hoti bāhirā ca dhammā na āpā-
thaṃ āgacchanti no ca tajjo samannāhāro hoti. n' eva tāva
tājassa viññānabhāgassa pātubhāvo hoti. Ajjhattiko ce āvuso
mano aparibhinno hoti bāhirā ca dhammā āpāthaṃ āgac-
chanti no ca tajjo samannāhāro hoti, n' eva tāva tājassa

15 viññānabhāgassa pātubhāvo hoti. Yato ca kho āvuso ajjhat-
tiko c' eva mano aparibhinno hoti bāhirā ca dhammā āpāthaṃ
āgacchanti tajjo ca samannāhāro hoti, evaṃ tājassa viññāna-
bhāgassa pātubhāvo hoti. Yaṃ tathābhūtassa rūpaṃ taṃ
rūpupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati, yā tathābhūtassa

20 vedanā sā vedanupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati, yā
tathābhūtassa saññā sā saññupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ
gacchati, ye tathābhūtassa saṅkhārā te saṅkhārupādānak-
khandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchanti. yaṃ tathābhūtassa viññānaṃ
taṃ viññānupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati. So evaṃ

25 pajānāti: Evaṃ kira 'mesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ
saṅgaho sannipāto samavāyo hotīti. Vuttaṃ kho pan' etaṃ
Bhagavatā: Yo paṭiccasamuppādaṃ passati so dhammaṃ
passati, yo dhammaṃ passati so paṭiccasamuppādaṃ passa-
tīti. Paṭiccasamuppannā kho pan' ime yadidaṃ pañc' upā-
30 dānakkhandhā. Yo imesu pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu chando
ālayo anunayo ajjhosānaṃ so dukkhasamudayo, yo imesu
pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgap-
pahānaṃ so dukkhanirodho. Ettāvatā pi kho āvuso bhik-
khuno bahu kataṃ hotīti.

35 Idam - avoca āyasmā Sāriputto. Attamanā te bhikkhū
āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

MAHĀHATTHIPADOPAMASUTTAM ATTHAMAM.

Paralle + ... to the best *The freer*
How Digest

29.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate acirapakkante Devadatte. Tatra kho Bhagavā Devadattam ārabhha bhikkhū āmantesi:

Idha bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evam pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokam abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena attamano hoti paripuññasakkappo. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena attān' ukkamseti param vambheti: aham asmi lābhi silokavā, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū appaṇṇātā appesakkhā ti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena majjati pamajjati pamādam āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkham viharati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesi sārāpariyesanam caramāno mahato rukkhasa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkam' eva sāram atikkamma pheggum atikkamma tacam atikkamma papaṭikam sakhāpalāsam chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sāran - ti maññamāno; tam - enam cakkhumā puriso

20 disvā evam vadeyya: Na vatāyam bhavam puriso aññāsi sāram na aññāsi pheggum na aññāsi tacam na aññāsi papaṭikam na aññāsi sakhāpalāsam, tathā h' ayam bhavam puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesi sārāpariyesanam caramāno mahato rukkhasa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkam' eva sāram atikkamma

25 pheggum atikkamma tacam atikkamma papaṭikam sakhāpalāsam chetvā ādāya pakkanto sāran - ti maññamāno, yañ - c' assa sarena sārākarāṇiyam tañ - c' assa attham nānubhavissatiti. Evam - eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi

30 jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evam pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokam abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena attamano hoti paripuññasakkappo. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena attān' ukkamseti param

35

vambheti: aham - asmi lābhī silokavā, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū appaññātā appesakkhā ti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena majjati pamajjati pamādam āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkham viharati. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu sākāpalāsam

5 aggahehi brahmacariyassa, tena ca vosānam āpādi.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmaranena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evam pabbajito

10 samāno lābhasakkārasilokam abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripunnasaṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkamseti na param vambheti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na majjati na

15 ppamajjati na - ppamādam āpajjati, appamatto samāno silasampadam ārādheti. So tāya silasampadāya attamano hoti paripunnasaṅkappo. So tāya silasampadāya attān' ukkamseti param vambheti: aham - asmi silavā kalyāṇadhammo, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū dussilā pāpadhammā ti. So tāya

20 silasampadāya majjati pamajjati pamādam āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkham viharati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sārattiko sārāgavesi sārāpariyesanam caramāno mahato rukhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva sāram atikkamma pheggum atikkamma tacam papaṭikam chetvā ādāya pakka-

25 meyya sāran - ti maññamāno; tam - enam cakkhumā puriso disvā evam vadeyya: Na vatāyam bhavam puriso aññāsi sāram na aññāsi pheggum na aññāsi tacam na aññāsi papaṭikam na aññāsi sākāpalāsam; tathā h' ayam bhavam puriso sārattiko sārāgavesi sārāpariyesanam caramāno mahato ruk-

30 khabha tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva sāram atikkamma pheggum atikkamma tacam papaṭikam chetvā ādāya pakanto sāran - ti maññamāno, yañ - c' assa sārena sārakaraṇiyam tañ - c' assa attham nānubhavissatīti. Evam - eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāri-

35 yam pabbajito hoti . . . So tāya silasampadāya majjati pamajjati pamādam āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkham viharati.

Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu papaṭikāṃ aggaheṣi brahmācariyassa, tena ca vosānaṃ āpādi.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmaraneṇa sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app'eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambhetti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na majjati na ppamajjati na ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno silasampadaṃ ārādheti. So tāya silasampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya silasampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambhetti, so tāya silasampadāya na majjati na ppamajjati na ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno samādhisampadaṃ ārādheti. So tāya samādhisampadāya attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. So tāya samādhisampadāya attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambhetti: aham - asmi samāhito ekaggacitto, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū asamāhitā vibhantacittā ti. So tāya samādhisampadāya majjati pamajjati pamādaṃ āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkhaṃ viharati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sārattisiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhasa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma phegguṃ tacāṃ chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sāraṃ - ti maññamāno; tam - enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Na vatāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso aññāsi sāraṃ na aññāsi phegguṃ na aññāsi tacāṃ na aññāsi papaṭikāṃ na aññāsi sākāpalāsaṃ, tathā h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso sārattisiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhasa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma phegguṃ tacāṃ chetvā ādāya pakkanto sāraṃ - ti maññamāno, yañ - c' assa sārena sārakaraṇiyaṃ tañ - c' assa atthaṃ nānubhavissatīti. Evam - eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti ... So tāya samādhisampadāya majjati pamajjati pamādaṃ āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkhaṃ viharati. Ayaṃ

vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu tacam̐ aggaheṣi brahmacariyassa, tena ca vosānam̐ āpādi.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam̐ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evam̐ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokam̐ abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuñṇasaṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkam̐seti na param̐ vambheti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na majjati na -ppamajjati na -ppamādam̐ āpajjati, appamatto samāno silasampadam̐ ārādheti. So tāya silasampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuñṇasaṅkappo, so tāya silasampadāya na attān' ukkam̐seti na param̐ vambheti, so tāya silasampadāya na majjati na -ppamajjati na -ppamādam̐ āpajjati, appamatto samāno samādhisampadam̐ ārādheti. So tāya samādhisampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuñṇasaṅkappo, so tāya samādhisampadāya na attān' ukkam̐seti na param̐ vambheti, so tāya samādhisampadāya na majjati na -ppamajjati na -ppamādam̐ āpajjati, appamatto samāno nāṇadassanam̐ ārādheti. So tena nāṇadassanena attamano hoti paripuñṇasaṅkappo. So tena nāṇadassanena attān' ukkam̐seti param̐ vambheti: aham - asmi jānam̐ passam̐ viharāmi, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū ajānam̐ apassam̐ viharantīti. So tena nāṇadassanena majjati pamajjati pamādam̐ āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkham̐ viharati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanam̐ caramāno mahato rukkhasa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva sāram̐ pheggum̐ chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sāran - ti maññamāno; tam - enam̐ cakkhumā puriso disvā evam̐ vadeyya: Na vatāyam̐ bhavam̐ puriso aññāsi sāram̐ na aññāsi pheggum̐ na aññāsi tacam̐ na aññāsi papaṭikam̐ na aññāsi sākāpalāsam̐, tathā h' ayam̐ bhavam̐ puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanam̐ caramāno mahato rukkhasa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva sāram̐ pheggum̐ chetvā ādāya pakkanto sāran - ti maññamāno, yañ - c' assa sārena sārakarāṇiyam̐ tañ - c' assa attham̐ nānubhavissatīti.

Evam - eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti . . . So tena nānadassanena majjati pamajjati pamādam āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkham viharati. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu phegguṃ aggaheṣi brahmacariyassa, tena ca vosānam āpādi.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmaranena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evam pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokam abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkamseti na param vambheti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na majjati na - ppamajjati na - ppamādam āpajjati, appamatto samāno silasampadam ārādheti. So tāya silasampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya silasampadāya na attān' ukkamseti na param vambheti, so tāya silasampadāya na majjati na - ppamajjati na - ppamādam āpajjati, appamatto samāno samādhisampadam ārādheti. So tāya samāhisampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya samāhisampadāya na attān' ukkamseti na param vambheti, so tāya samāhisampadāya na majjati na - ppamajjati na - ppamādam āpajjati, appamatto samāno nānadassanam ārādheti. So tena nānadassanena attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena nānadassanena na attān' ukkamseti na param vambheti. so tena nānadassanena na majjati na - ppamajjati na - ppamādam āpajjati, appamatto samāno samayavimokham ārādheti. Thānam kho pan' etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati yaṃ so bhikkhu tāya samayavimuttiyā pariḥāyetha. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sārattiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanam caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sārāvato sārāñ - neva chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sārān - ti jānamāno; tam - enam cakkhumā puriso disvā evam vadeyya: Aññāsi vātāyam bhavam puriso sārān aññāsi phegguṃ aññāsi tacam aññāsi papatīkam aññāsi sākāpalāsam, tathā h' ayam bhavam puriso sārattiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanam caramāno ma-

hato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato sārāṇ - űeva chetvā ādāya
 pakkanto sārān - ti jānamāno, yaṇ - c' assa sārena sārakarāṇi-
 yaṇ taṇ - c' assa attham anubhavissatīti. Evam - eva kho
 bhikkhave idh' ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāri-
 yaṇ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmarāṇena sokehi
 paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo
 dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhak-
 khandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito sa-
 māno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti. So tena lābha-
 sakkārasilokena nā attamano hoti na' paripuṇṇasaṅkappo,
 so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ
 vambheti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na majjati na - ppa-
 majjati na - ppamādam āpajjati, appamatto samāno silasam-
 padam ārādheti. So tāya silasampadāya attamano hoti no
 ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya silasampadāya na attān'
 ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, so tāya silasampadāya na
 majjati na - ppamajjati na - ppamādam āpajjati, appamatto
 samāno samādhisampadam ārādheti. So tāya samādhisam-
 padāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya
 samādhisampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti,
 so tāya samādhisampadāya na majjati na - ppamajjati na -
 ppamādam āpajjati, appamatto samāno nāṇadassanaṃ ārā-
 dheti. So tena nāṇadassanena attamano hoti no ca kho
 paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena nāṇadassanena na attān' uk-
 kaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, so tena nāṇadassanena na
 majjati na - ppamajjati na - ppamādam āpajjati, appamatto sa-
 māno asamayavimokham ārādheti. Aṭṭhānam - etaṃ bhikkhave
 anavakāso yaṇ so bhikkhu tāya asamayavimuttiyā parihāyetha.

Iti kho bhikkhave na - y - idam brahmacariyaṃ lābha-
 sakkārasilokānisamsaṃ, na silasampadānisamsaṃ, na samādhi-
 sampadānisamsaṃ, na nāṇadassanānisamsaṃ. Yā ca kho ayaṃ
 bhikkhave akuppā cetovimutti, etadattham - idam bhikkhave
 brahmacariyaṃ etaṃsāraṃ etaṃpariyosānan - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhaga-

vato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

MAHĀSĀROPAMASUTTAM NAVAMAM.

The Lesser Pāṭhali 4 Strivig for the Best.

H.W. Dijkster

30. ^{Transl.} ^{Winternig # 74.}

Evam-me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme. Atha kho Piṅgalakoccho brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Piṅgalakoccho brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Ye 'me bho Gotama samaṇabrāhmaṇā saṅghino gaṇino gaṇācariyā nātā yasassino tittthakarā sādhusammatā bahujanassa, seyyathidaṃ Pūraṇo Kassapo, Makkhali Gosālo, Ajito Kesakambali, Pakudho Kaccāyano, Saṅjayo Belaṭṭhaputto, Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto, sabbe te sakāya paṭiññāya abbhāññāmsu sabbe va nābbhaññāmsu, udāhu ekacce abbhāññāmsu ekacce na abbhāññāmsūti. — Alam brāhmaṇa, tittthata' etaṃ: sabbe te sakāya paṭiññāya abbhāññāmsu sabbe va nābbhaññāmsu, udāhu ekacce abbhāññāmsu ekacce na abbhāññāmsu. Dhamman-te brāhmaṇa desessāmi, taṃ suṇāhi, sādhukaṃ manasikarohi, bhāsissāmi. Evam-bho ti kho Piṅgalakoccho brāhmaṇo Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

20 Seyyathā pi brāhmaṇa puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesi sārāpariyesaṇaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tittthato sāravato atikkamm' eva sārāṃ atikkamma pheggum atikkamma tacam atikkamma papaṭikaṃ sākḥāpalāsaṃ chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sārān-ti maññamāno; tam-enam cakkhumā puriso disvā
25 evam vadeyya: Na vatāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso aññāsi sārāṃ na aññāsi pheggum na aññāsi tacam na aññāsi papaṭikaṃ na aññāsi sākḥāpalāsaṃ, tathā h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesi sārāpariyesaṇaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tittthato sāravato atikkamm' eva sārāṃ atikkamma pheggum
30 atikkamma tacam atikkamma papaṭikaṃ sākḥāpalāsaṃ chetvā ādāya pakkanto sārān-ti maññamāno, yañ-c' assa sārāna sārakaraṇiyaṃ tañ-c' assa atthaṃ nānubhavissatīti.

Seyyathā pi vā pana brāhmaṇa puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesi sārāpariyesaṇaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tittthato
35 sāravato atikkamm' eva sārāṃ atikkamma pheggum atikkamma

tacam papaṭikam chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sāran - ti mañña-
māno; tam - enam cakkhumā puriso disvā evam vadeyya:
Na vatāyam bhavam puriso aññāsi sāram na aññāsi pheg-
guṃ na aññāsi tacam na aññāsi papaṭikam na aññāsi sākḥā-
5 palāsam, tathā h' ayam bhavam puriso s. s. s. c. mahato
rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sāram atikkamma pheggum
atikkamma tacam papaṭikam chetvā ādāya pakkanto sāran - ti
mañnamāno, yañ - c' assa sarena sarakaraṇiyam tañ - c' assa
attham nānubhavissatīti.

10 Seyyathā pi vā pana brāhmaṇa puriso s. s. s. c. mahato
rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sāram atikkamma pheggum
tacam chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sāran - ti mañnamāno; tam-
enam eakkhumā puriso disvā evam vadeyya: Na vatāyam
bhavam puriso aññāsi sāram na aññāsi pheggum na aññāsi
15 tacam na aññāsi papaṭikam na aññāsi sākḥāpalāsam, tathā
h' ayam bhavam puriso s. s. s. c. mahato rukkhassa t. s.
atikkamm' eva sāram atikkamma pheggum tacam chetvā
ādāya pakkanto sāran - ti mañnamāno, yañ - c' assa sarena
sarakaraṇiyam tañ - c' assa attham nānubhavissatīti.

20 Seyyathā pi vā pana brāhmaṇa puriso s. s. s. c. mahato
rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sāram pheggum chetvā ādāya
pakkameyya sāran - ti mañnamāno; tam - enam cakkhumā
puriso evam vadeyya: Na vatāyam bhavam puriso aññāsi
sāram na aññāsi pheggum na aññāsi tacam na aññāsi papa-
25 ṭikam na aññāsi sākḥāpalāsam, tathā h' ayam bhavam puriso
s. s. s. c. mahato rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sāram pheg-
guṃ chetvā ādāya pakkanto sāran - ti mañnamāno, yañ - c'
assa sarena sarakaraṇiyam tañ - c' assa attham nānu-
bhavissatīti.

30 Seyyathā pi vā pana brāhmaṇa puriso sārattḥiko sāra-
gavesi sārapiyesanam caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato
sāravato sārāñ - űeva chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sāran - ti
jānamāno; tam - enam cakkhumā puriso disvā evam vadeyya:
Aññāsi vatāyam bhavam puriso sāram aññāsi pheggum aññāsi
35 tacam aññāsi papaṭikam aññāsi sākḥāpalāsam, tathā h' ayam
bhavam puriso sārattḥiko sārāgavesi sārāpiyesanam cara-
māno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato sāram yeva chetvā

ādāya pakkanto sāran - ti jānamano, yañ - c' assa sārena sārakaraṇīyaṃ tañ - c' assa atthaṃ anubhavissatīti.

Evam - eva kho brāhmaṇa idh' ekacco puggalo saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmaranena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena attamano hoti paripuññasāṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti: aham - asmi lābhī silokavā, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū appaṇṇātā appesakkhā ti; lābhasakkārasilokena ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca pañitatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyaṃ na chandaṃ janeti na vāyamati, olīna - 1567

15 vuttiko ca hoti sāthaliko. Seyyathā pi so brāhmaṇa puriso sārattiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva sārāṃ atikkamma pheggum atikkamma tacāṃ atikkamma papaṭikāṃ sākha - palāsaṃ chetvā ādāya pakkamanto sāran - ti maññamāno, 20 yañ - c' assa sārena sārakaraṇīyaṃ tañ - c' assa atthaṃ nānubhavissati, tathūpamāhaṃ brāhmaṇa imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Idha pana brāhmaṇa ekacco puggalo saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmaranena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuñnasāṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, lābhasakkārasilokena ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca pañitatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyaṃ chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthaliko. So silasampadaṃ ārādheti, so tāya silasampadāya attamano hoti paripuñnasāṅkappo, so tāya silasampadāya attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti: aham - asmi silavā kalyāṇadhammo, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū dussilā pāpadhammā ti; silasampadāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca pañitatarā ca tesāṃ

dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya na chandaṃ janeti na vāyamati, olinavuttiko ca hoti sāthaliko. Seyyathā pi so brāhmaṇa puriso s. s. s. c. mahato rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma pheggum atikkamma tacam papatīkam chetvā
 5 ādāya pakkamanto sāraṃ - ti maññamāno, yaṅ - c' assa ... nānubhavissati, tathūpamāhaṃ brāhmaṇa imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Idha pana brāhmaṇa ekacco puggalo saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmaraneṇa
 10 sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkho-
 tiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma iṃassa kevalassa duk-
 khakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito
 samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti, so tena lābha-
 sakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so
 15 tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ
 vambheti, lābhasakkārasilokena ca ye aññe dhammā utta-
 ritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesam dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya
 chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolinavuttiko ca hoti asāthaliko.
 So silasampadaṃ ārādheti, so tāya silasampadāya attamano
 20 hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya silasampadāya
 na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, silasampadāya ca
 ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesam dhammā-
 naṃ sacchikiriyāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolinavuttiko
 ca hoti asāthaliko. So samādhisampadaṃ ārādheti, so tāya
 25 samādhisampadāya attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so
 tāya samādhisampadāya attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti:
 aham - asmi samāhito ekaggacitto, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū
 asamāhitā vibbhantacittā ti; samādhisampadāya ca ye aññe
 dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesam dhammānaṃ
 30 sacchikiriyāya na chandaṃ janeti na vāyamati, olinavuttiko
 ca hoti sāthaliko. Seyyathā pi so brāhmaṇa puriso s. s. s. c.
 mahato rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma pheg-
 gum tacam chetvā ādāya pakkamanto sāraṃ - ti maññamāno,
 yaṅ - c' assa ... nānubhavissati, tathūpamāhaṃ brāhmaṇa
 35 imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Idha pana brāhmaṇa ekacco puggalo saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmaraneṇa

sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi. dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamaṇo hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, lābhasakkārasilokena ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇitatarā ca tesam dhammānam sacchikiriya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthhaliko. So silasampadaṃ ārādheti, so tāya silasampadāya attamaṇo hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya silasampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, silasampadāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇitatarā ca tesam dhammānam sacchikiriya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthhaliko. So samādhisampadaṃ ārādheti, so tāya samādhisampadāya attamaṇo hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya samādhisampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, samādhisampadāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇitatarā ca tesam dhammānam sacchikiriya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthhaliko. So nānadassanaṃ ārādheti, so tena nānadassanena attamaṇo hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena nānadassanena attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti: aham-asmi jānaṃ passaṃ viharāmi, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū ajānaṃ apaassaṃ viharantīti; nānadassanena ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇitatarā ca tesam dhammānam sacchikiriya na chandaṃ janeti na vāyamati, olīnavuttiko ca hoti sāthhaliko. Seyyathā pi so brāhmaṇa puriso s. s. s. c. mahato rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sāraṃ peggum chetvā ādāya pakkamanto sāraṇti maññamāno, yañ-c' assa sārena sārakaraṇīyaṃ tañ-c' assa atthaṃ nānubhavissati, tathūpamāhaṃ brāhmaṇa imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Idha pana brāhmaṇa ekacco puggalo saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiya jarāmaraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito

samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti. so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuññasāṅkappo. so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, lābhasakkārasilokena ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca pañītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthhaliko. So silasampadaṃ ārādheti, so tāya silasampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuññasāṅkappo, so tāya silasampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, silasampadāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca pañītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthhaliko. So samādhisampadaṃ ārādheti, so tāya samādhisampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuññasāṅkappo, so tāya samādhisampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, samādhisampadāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca pañītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthhaliko. So nāṇadassanaṃ ārādheti, so tena nāṇadassanena attamano hoti no ca kho paripuññasāṅkappo, so tena nāṇadassanena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, nāṇadassanena ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca pañītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati. anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthhaliko.

Katame ca brāhmaṇa dhammā nāṇadassanena uttaritarā ca pañītatarā ca: Idha brāhmaṇa bhikkhu vivice' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro ca pañītataro ca. Puna ca paraṃ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro ca pañītataro ca. Puna ca paraṃ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisamvedeti yan taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukha-vihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi

kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇīta-
 taro ca. Puna ca paraṃ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sukhassa ca
 pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassā-
 nam atthagamā adukkhāṃ - asukhāṃ upekhāsati paṇisuddhiṃ
 5 catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho
 brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro
 ca. Puna ca paraṃ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññā-
 nam samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā nānattasaññā-
 nam amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāsañāncāyatanaṃ upa-
 10 sampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇa-
 dassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna ca paraṃ
 brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsañāncāyatanaṃ samatik-
 kamma anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ - ti viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ upasam-
 15 pajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇa-
 dassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna ca paraṃ
 brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samatik-
 kamma na - tthi kiñciti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viha-
 20 rati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena utta-
 ritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna ca paraṃ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu
 sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññā-
 yatanāṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa
 dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna
 ca paraṃ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññā-
 yatanāṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhāṃ upasampajja
 25 viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti.
 Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro
 ca paṇītataro ca. Ime kho brāhmaṇa dhammā nāṇadassanena
 uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca.

30 Seyyathā pi so brāhmaṇa puriso sārattthiko sāragavesī
 sārapiyeesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhasa tiṭṭhato sāra-
 vato sāraṃ yeva chetvā ādāya pakkamanto sāraṇ - ti jāna-
 māno, yañ - c' assa sārena sārakaraṇīyaṃ tañ - c' assa
 atthaṃ anubhavissati, tathūpamāhaṃ brāhmaṇa imaṃ pug-
 galaṃ vadāmi.

35 Iti kho brāhmaṇa na - y - idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ lābha-
 sakkārasilokānisamsāṃ na silasampadānisamsāṃ na samādhi-
 sampadānisamsāṃ na nāṇadassanānisamsāṃ. Yā ca kho

ayam brāhmaṇa akuppā cetovimutti, etadattham - idaṃ brāhmaṇa brahmacariyam etaṃsāram etaṃpariyosānan - ti.

— Evam vutte Piṅgalakoccho brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho

5 Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya. mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evam - eva kho bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsīto. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan - ti.

CŪLASĀBOPAMASUTTAM DASAMAM.

VAGGO TATIYO.

Opamma - Dhamma - vayo tatiyo (Bhikkhu - manussaka).

31.

15 Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Nādikeyharati Giṅjakāvasathe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo Gosīngasālavanadāye viharanti. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena Gosīngasālavanadāyo ten' upasaṅkami. Addasā kho dāyapālo Bhagavantam dūrato va

20 āgacchantam, disvāna Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Mā samana etaṃ dāyam pavisi, sant' ettha tayo kulaputtā attakāmarūpā viharanti, mā tesam aphāsum - akāsīti. Assosi kho āyasmā Anuruddho dāyapālassa Bhagavatā saddhiṃ mantayamānassa,

25 sutvāna dāyapālam etad - avoca: Māvuso dāyapāla Bhagavantam vāresi, sathā no Bhagavā anupatto ti. Atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho yen' āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā āyasmantaṃ - ca Nandiyaṃ āyasmantaṃ - ca Kimbilaṃ etad - avoca: Abhikkamath' āyasmanto, abhikkamath' āyasmanto, sathā no Bha-

30

gavā anuppatto ti. Atha kho āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā
ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo Bhagavantam paccuggantvā
eko Bhagavato pattacīvaram paṭiggahesi eko āsanam paññā-
pesi eko pādodakam upaṭṭhāpesi. Nisidi Bhagavā paññatte
5 āsane, nisajja kho Bhagavā pāde pakkhālesi. Te pi kho
āyasmanto Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu.
Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Anuruddham Bha-
gavā etad - avoca:

Kacci vo Anuruddhā khamaniyam, kacci yāpaniyam,
10 kacci piṇḍakena na kilamathāti. — Khamaniyam Bhagavā,
yāpaniyam Bhagavā, na ca mayam bhante piṇḍakena kilamā-
māti. — Kacci pana vo Anuruddhā samaggā sammodamānā
avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sam-
passantā viharathāti. — Taggha mayam bhante samaggā
15 sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ
piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharāmāti. — Yathākatham pana
tumhe Anuruddhā samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā
khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā vi-
harathāti. — Idha mayham bhante evam hoti: Lābhā vata

20 me, suladdham vata me, yo 'ham evarūpehi sabrahmacārīhi
saddhim viharāmīti. Tassa mayham bhante imesu āyasmanta-
tesu mettam kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam āvī c' eva raho
ca, mettam vacikammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam āvī c' eva raho ca,
mettam manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam āvī c' eva raho ca.

25 Tassa mayham bhante evam hoti: Yan - nūnāham sakam
cittam nikkhipitvā imesaṃ yeva āyasmantānaṃ cittassa vasena
vatteyyan - ti. So kho aham bhante sakam cittam nikkhipitvā
imesaṃ yeva āyasmantānaṃ cittassa vasena vattāmi. Nānā
hi kho no bhante kāyā ekañ - ca pana maññe cittan - ti.

30 Āyasmā pi kho Nandiyo — pe — āyasmā pi kho Kimbilo
Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Mayham - pi kho bhante evam
hoti: Lābhā vata me, suladdham vata me, yo 'ham evarūpehi
sabhrahmacārīhi saddhim viharāmīti. Tassa mayham bhante
imesu āyasmantesu mettam kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam āvī
35 c' eva raho ca, mettam vacikammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam āvī c'
eva raho ca, mettam manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam āvī c' eva
raho ca. Tassa mayham bhante evam hoti: Yan - nūnāham

sakaṃ cittaṃ nikkhipitvā imesaṃ yeva āyasmantānaṃ cittaṃ
vasena vatteyyan - ti. So kho ahaṃ bhante sakaṃ cittaṃ
nikkhipitvā imesaṃ yeva āyasmantānaṃ cittaṃ vasena vat-
tāmi. Nānā hi kho no bhante kāyā ekaṃ - ca pana maññe
5 cittaṃ - ti.

Evam kho mayaṃ bhante samaggā sammodamānā avi-
vadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sam-
passantā viharāmāti. — Sādhu sādhu Anuruddhā. Kacci
pana vo Anuruddhā appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharathāti.

10 — Taggha mayaṃ bhante appamattā ātāpino pahitattā vi-
harāmāti. — Yathākathaṃ pana tumhe Anuruddhā appa-
mattā ātāpino pahitattā viharathāti. — Idha bhante am-
hākaṃ yo paṭhamāṃ gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamati, so āsanāni
paññāpeti, pāṇiyāṃ paribhojanīyāṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, avakkārapātiṃ

15 upaṭṭhāpeti. Yo pacchā gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamati, sace
hoti bhuttāvaseso sace ākaṅkhati bhuñjati, no ce ākaṅkhati
appaharite vā chaddeti appāṇake vā uduke opilāpeti. So
āsanāni paṭisāmeti, pāṇiyāṃ paribhojanīyāṃ paṭisāmeti,
avakkārapātiṃ paṭisāmeti, bhattaggāṃ sammajjati. Yo pas-

20 sati pāṇiyaghaṭaṃ vā paribhojanīyaghaṭaṃ vā vaccaghaṭaṃ
vā rittaṃ tuccaṃ so upaṭṭhāpeti; sacāssa hoti avisayhaṃ
hatthavikārena dutiyāṃ āmantetvā hatthavilaṅgakena upaṭṭhā-
pema, na tv - eva mayaṃ bhante tappaccayā vācam bhindāma.

Pañcāhikaṃ kho pana mayaṃ bhante sabbarattiyā dham-
25 miyā kathāya sannisīdāma. Evam kho mayaṃ bhante ap-
pamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharāmāti.

Sādhu sādhu Anuruddhā. Atthi pana vo Anuruddhā
evam appamattānaṃ ātāpīnaṃ pahitattānaṃ viharataṃ utta-
rīm manussadhammā alamariya[nāṇadassana]viseso adhigato

30 phāsuvihāro ti. — Kim hi no siyā bhante. Idha mayaṃ
bhante yāvad - e ākaṅkhāma vivico' eva kāmehi vivicca aku-
salehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajāṃ pītisukhaṃ
paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāma. Ayaṃ kho no
bhante amhākaṃ appamattānaṃ ātāpīnaṃ pahitattānaṃ vi-

35 harataṃ uttarīm manussadhammā alamariya[nāṇadassana]-
viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Sādhu sādhu Anuruddhā.
Etassa pana vo Anuruddhā viharassa samatikkamāya etassa

vihārassa paṭippassaddhiyā atth' añño uttariṃ manussa-
 dhammā alamariya[nānadassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro
 ti. — Kim hi no siyā bhante. Idha mayam bhante yāvad-e
 ākaṅkhāma vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasā-
 5 danaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhi-
 jaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāma.
 Etassa bhante viharassa samatikkamāya etassa viharassa
 paṭippassaddhiyā ayam-añño uttariṃ manussadhammā alam-
 ariya[nānadassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Sādhu
 10 sādhu Anuruddhā. Etassa pana vo Anuruddhā viharassa
 samatikkamāya etassa viharassa paṭippassaddhiyā atth' añño
 uttariṃ manussadhammā alamariya[nānadassana]viseso adhi-
 gato phāsuvihāro ti. — Kim hi no siyā bhante. Idha mayam
 bhante yāvad-e ākaṅkhāma pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhā ca
 15 viharāma satā ca sampajānā, sukhaṃ-ca kāyena paṭisaṃ-
 vedema yan-taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekkhako satimā sukha-
 vibhārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāma. Etassa
 bhante viharassa samatikkamāya etassa viharassa paṭippassad-
 dhiyā ayam-añño uttariṃ manussadhammā alamariya[nāna-
 20 dassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Sādhu sādhu Anu-
 ruddhā. Etassa pana vo Anuruddhā viharassa samatikka-
 māya etassa viharassa paṭippassaddhiyā atth' añño uttariṃ
 manussadhammā alamariya[nānadassana]viseso adhigato phāsu-
 vihāro ti. — Kim hi no siyā bhante. Idha mayam bhante
 25 yāvad-e ākaṅkhāma sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca
 pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānam atthagamā aduk-
 khaṃ asukhaṃ upekkhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ
 upasampajja viharāma. Etassa bhante viharassa samatikka-
 māya etassa viharassa paṭippassaddhiyā ayam-añño uttariṃ
 30 manussadhammā alamariya[nānadassana]viseso adhigato phāsu-
 vihāro ti. — Sādhu sādhu Anuruddhā. Etassa pana vo Anu-
 ruddhā viharassa samatikkamāya etassa viharassa paṭippas-
 saddhiyā atth' añño uttariṃ manussadhammā alamariya[nāna-
 dassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Kim hi no siyā
 35 bhante. Idha mayam bhante yāvad-e ākaṅkhāma sabbaso
 rūpasāññānam samatikkamā paṭighasaññānam atthagamā nā-
 nattasaññānam amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāsaññācāyata-

naṃ upasampajja viharāma. Etassa bhante vihārassa samatikkamāya etassa vihārassa paṭippassaddhiyā ayam - añño uttarim̄ manussadhammā alamariya[nāṇadassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Sādhu sādhu Anuruddhā. Etassa

5 pana vo Ahuruddhā vihārassa samatikkamāya etassa vihārassa paṭippassaddhiyā atth' añño uttarim̄ manussadhammā alamariya[nāṇadassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Kim hi no siyā bhante. Idha mayam̄ bhante yāvad - e ākaṅkhāma sabbaso ākāsaṇācāyatanaṃ samatikkamma anantaṃ

10 viññānaṃ - ti viññāṇācāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharāma — pe — sabbaso viññāṇācāyatanaṃ samatikkamma na - tthi kiñciti ākiñcaṇṇāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharāma — sabbaso ākiñcaṇṇāyatanaṃ samatikkamma nevaṣaṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharāma. Etassa bhante vihārassa samatikkamāya etassa vihārassa paṭippassaddhiyā ayam - añño uttarim̄ manussadhammā alamariyaviseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Sādhu sādhu Anuruddhā. Etassa pana vo Anuruddhā vi-

15 hārassa samatikkamāya etassa vihārassa paṭippassaddhiyā atth' añño uttarim̄ manussadhammā alamariyaṇṇānadassana-viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Kim hi no siyā bhante. Idha mayam̄ bhante yāvad - e ākaṅkhāma sabbaso neva-

20 saṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saṇṇāvedayitanirodham̄ upasampajja viharāma. paññāya ca no disvā āsavā parikkhiṇā honti. Etassa bhante vihārassa samatikkamāya etassa vihārassa paṭippassaddhiyā ayam - añño uttarim̄ manussadhammā alamariyaṇṇānadassanaviseso adhigato phāsuvihāro. Imasmā ca mayam̄ bhante phāsuvihārā aññaṃ phāsuvihāraṃ uttaritaraṃ vā paṇītataraṃ vā na samanupassāmāti. — Sādhu sādhu Anuruddhā. Etasmā Anuruddhā phāsuvihārā añño

25 phāsuvihāro uttaritaro vā paṇītataro vā na - tthiti.

Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ - ca Anuruddham̄ āyasmantaṃ - ca Nandiyam̄ āyasmantaṃ - ca Kimbilam̄ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahamsetvā utthāy' āsanā pakkāmi. Atha kho āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo Bhagavantam̄ anusaṃyāyitvā tato paṭinivattitvā āyasmā ca Nan-

35

diyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ etad-
avocuṃ: Kin-nu kho mayaṃ āyasmato Anuruddhassa evam-
ārocimha: imāsaṃ-ca imāsaṃ-ca vihārasamāpattinaṃ mayaṃ
lābhino ti, yaṃ no āyasmā Anuruddho Bhagavato sammukhā
5 yāva āsavānaṃ khayā pakāsesīti. — Na kho me āyasmanto
evam-ārocesuṃ: imāsaṃ-ca imāsaṃ-ca vihārasamāpattinaṃ
mayaṃ lābhino ti. Api ca me āyasmantānaṃ cetasā ceto
paricca vidito: imāsaṃ-ca imāsaṃ-ca vihārasamāpattinaṃ
ime āyasmanto lābhino ti. Devatā pi me etam-atthaṃ
10 ārocesuṃ: imāsaṃ-ca imāsaṃ-ca vihārasamāpattinaṃ ime
āyasmanto lābhino ti. Tam-enaṃ Bhagavatā pañhābhi-
putṭhena byākatan-ti.

Atha kho Dīgho parajano yakkho yena Bhagavā ten' upa-
saṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ
15 atṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ tṭhito kho Dīgho parajano yakkho
Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Lābhā bhante Vajjīnaṃ, suladdha-
lābhā Vajjipajāya, yattha Tathāgato viharatī arahaṃ sammā-
sambuddho, ime ca tayo kulaputtā, āyasmā ca Anuruddho
āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo ti. Dīghassa para-
20 janassa yakkhassa saddaṃ sutvā bhummā devā saddaṃ-
anussāvesuṃ: Lābhā vata bho Vajjīnaṃ, suladdhalābhā
Vajjipajāya, yattha Tathāgato viharatī arahaṃ sammāsam-
buddho, ime ca tayo kulaputtā, āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā
ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo ti. Bhummānaṃ devānaṃ
25 saddaṃ sutvā Cātummahārājikā devā — pe — Tāvatiṃsā devā
— Yāmā devā — Tusitā devā — Nimmānaratī devā — Para-
nimmitavasavattino devā — Brahmakāyikā devā saddaṃ-
anussāvesuṃ: Lābhā vata bho Vajjīnaṃ, suladdhalābhā
Vajjipajāya, yattha Tathāgato viharatī arahaṃ sammāsam-
30 buddho, ime ca tayo kulaputtā, āyasmā ca Anuruddho
āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo ti. Itiha te āyasmanto
tena khaṇena tena muhuttēna yāva Brahmālokaṃ veditā ahesuṃ.
— Evam-etam Dīgha, evam-etam Dīgha. Yasmā pi
Dīgha kulā ete tayo kulaputtā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabba-
35 jītā, taṅ-ce pi kulāṃ ete tayo kulaputte pasannacittaṃ
anussareyya tassa p'assa kulassa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya.
Yasmā pi Dīgha kulaparivattā ete tayo kulaputtā agārasmā

anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, so ce pi kulaparivaṭṭo ete tayo kulaputte pasannacitto anussareyya tassa p' assa kulaparivaṭṭassa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Yasmā pi Dīgha gāmaṃ ete tayo kulaputtā agārasmaṃ anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, so ce pi 5 gāmo ete tayo kulaputte pasannacitto anussareyya tassa p' assa gāmassa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Yasmā pi Dīgha nigamaṃ ete tayo kulaputtā agārasmaṃ anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, so ce pi nigamo ete tayo kulaputte pasannacitto anussareyya tassa p' assa nigamassa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Yasmā pi Dīgha nagaraṃ ete tayo kulaputtā agārasmaṃ anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, tañ - ce pi nagaraṃ ete tayo kulaputte pasannacittaṃ anussareyya tassa p' assa nagarassa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Yasmā pi Dīgha janapadā ete tayo kulaputtā agārasmaṃ anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, so ce pi 15 janapado ete tayo kulaputte pasannacitto anussareyya tassa p' assa janapadassa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe ce pi Dīgha khattiyā ete tayo kulaputte pasannacittā anussareyyuṃ sabbesānaṃ p' assa khattiyānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe ce pi Dīgha brāhmaṇā ete tayo kulaputte 20 pasannacittā anussareyyuṃ sabbesānaṃ p' assa brāhmaṇānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe ce pi Dīgha vessā ete tayo kulaputte pasannacittā anussareyyuṃ sabbesānaṃ p' assa vessānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe ce pi Dīgha suddā ete tayo kulaputtā pasannacittā anussareyyuṃ 25 sabbesānaṃ p' assa suddānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sadevako ce pi Dīgha loko samārako sabrahmakassa sassa-
maṇabrāhmaṇi pajā sadevamanussā ete tayo kulaputte pasannacittā anussareyya sadevakassa p' assa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya 30 dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Passa Dīgha yāva c' ete tayo kulaputtā bahujaṇahitāya paṭipannā bahujaṇasukhāya lokānukampāya, atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇo Dīgho parajano yakkho Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

U. Brahmā Gosīngar Serman
H.G.W. Dijk

32.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Gosīngā-
 sālavanadāye viharati sambahulehi abhiññātehi abhiññātehi
 therehi sāvakehi saddhiṃ, āyasmatā ca Sāriputtena āyasmatā
 ca Mahāmogallānena āyasmatā ca Mahākassapena āyasmatā
 5 ca Anuruddhena āyasmatā ca Revatena āyasmatā ca Ānan-
 dena, aññehi ca abhiññātehi abhiññātehi therehi sāvakehi
 saddhiṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmogallāno sāyanhasama-
 yaṃ patisallānā vuṭṭhito yen' āyasmā Mahākassapo ten' upa-
 saṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ etad-
 10 avoca: Āyāmaṃ āvuso Kassapa yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten'
 upasaṅkamissāma dhammasavanāyāti. Evam - āvuso ti kho
 āyasmā Mahākassapo āyasmato Mahāmogallānassa paccas-
 sosi. Atha kho āyasmā ca Mahāmogallāno āyasmā ca
 Mahākassapo āyasmā ca Anuruddho yen' āyasmā Sāriputto
 15 ten' upasaṅkamimsu dhammasavanāya. Addasā kho āyasmā
 Anando āyasmantaṃ - ca Mahāmogallānaṃ āyasmantaṃ - ca
 Mahākassapaṃ āyasmantaṃ - ca Anuruddhaṃ yen' āyasmā
 Sāriputto ten' upasaṅkamante dhammasavanāya, disvāna
 yen' āyasmā Revato ten' upasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamitvā āyas-
 20 mantam Revataṃ etad - avoca: Upasaṅkamantaṃ kho amū āvuso
 Revata sappurisā yen' āyasmā Sāriputto tena dhamma-
 savanāya, āyāmaṃ āvuso Revata yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten'
 upasaṅkamissāma dhammasavanāyāti. Evam - āvuso ti kho
 āyasmā Revato āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosi. Atha kho
 25 āyasmā ca Revato āyasmā ca Anando yen' āyasmā Sāriputto
 ten' upasaṅkamimsu dhammasavanāya.

Addasā kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ - ca Revataṃ
 āyasmantaṃ - ca Ānandaṃ dūrato va āgacchante, disvāna
 āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etad - avoca: Etu kho āyasmā Ānan-
 das - sāgataṃ āyasmato Ānandassa Bhagavato upatṭhākassa
 Bhāgāvato santikāvacarassa. Ramaṇiyaṃ āvuso Ānanda Go-
 siṅgasālavanaṃ, dosinā ratti, sabbaphaliphullā sālā, dibbā
 maññe gandhā sampavanti. Kathaṃrūpena āvuso Ānanda
 bhikkhunā Gosīngasālavanaṃ sobheyyāti. — Idh' āvuso

Preface p. 2 ³⁵ 30

Sāriputta bhikkhu bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthā sabyañjanā kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddham brahmācariyam abhivadanti tathārūpā 'ssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhatā, vacasā paricitā, manasā 'nupekkhitā, ditṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā; so catunnam parisānam dhammam deseti pari-maṇḍalehi padabyañjanehi appabaddhehi anusayasamuggā-tāya. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīngasālavanam sobheyyāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantam Revatam etad - avoca: Byākatam kho āvuso Revata āyasmatā Ānandena yathā sakam paṭibhānam. Tattha dāni mayam āyasmantam Revatam pucchāma: Ramaṇiyam āvuso Revata Gosīngasālavanam... Kathamrūpena āvuso Revata bhikkhunā

Gosīngasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu paṭisallāṇārāmo hoti paṭisallāṇarato, ajjhattam cetosamatham anuyutto, anirākatajjhāno, vipassanāya samannāgato, brūhetā suññāgārānam. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīngasālavanam sobheyyāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantam Anuruddham etad - avoca: Byākatam kho āvuso Anuruddha āyasmatā Revatena yathā sakam paṭibhānam. Tattha dāni mayam āyasmantam Anuruddham pucchāma: Ramaṇiyam āvuso Anuruddha Gosīngasālavanam... Kathamrūpena āvuso Anuruddha bhikkhunā Gosīngasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Idh'

āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena sahasam lokānam voloketi. Seyyathā pi āvuso Sāriputta cakkhumā puriso uparipāsādaragato sahasam nemimaṇḍalānam volokeyya, evam - eva kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena sahasam lokānam voloketi. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta Gosīngasālavanam sobheyyāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantam Mahākassapaṃ etad - avoca: Byākatam kho āvuso Kassapa āyasmatā Anuruddhena yathā sakam paṭibhānam. Tattha dāni mayam āyasmantam Mahākassapaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇiyam āvuso Kassapa Gosīngasālavanam... Kathamrūpena āvuso Kassapa

Uin parise has post 4 Dhutanga n n order a
5 m at No. 1. 61 !!! Kso Vin. 1. 253

la
ll. 1. 214

bhikkhunā Gosīngasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Idh' āvuso Sāri-
putta bhikkhu attanā ca āraññako¹ hoti āraññakattassa ca
vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca pīṇapātiko² hoti pīṇapātikattassa ca
vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca paṃsukūliko³ hoti paṃsukūlikattassa ca
5 vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca tecīvariko⁴ hoti tecīvarikattassa ca
vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca appiccho hoti appicchatāya ca vaṇṇa-
vādī, attanā ca santuṭṭho hoti santuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādī,
attanā ca pavivitto hoti pavivekassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca
asaṃsaṭṭho hoti asaṃsaggassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca āradha-
10 viriyo hoti viriyārambhassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca silasam-
panno hoti silasampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca samādhi-
sampanno hoti samādhisampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca
paññāsampanno hoti paññāsampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā
ca vimuttisampanno hoti vimuttisampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī,
15 attanā ca vimuttiñānadassanasampanno hoti vimuttiñāna-
dassanasampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī. Evarūpena kho āvuso
Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīngasālavanam sobheyyāti.

20 Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasantam Mahāmoggal-
lānam etad avoca: Byākatam kho āvuso Moggallāna āyas-
matā Mahākassapena yathā sakam paṭibhānam. Tattha dāni
mayam āyasantam Mahāmoggallānam pucchāma: Ramaṇi-
yam āvuso Moggallāna Gosīngasālavanam ... Kathamrūpena
āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhunā Gosīngasālavanam sobheyyāti.
— Idh' āvuso Sāriputta dve bhikkhū abhidhammakatham
25 kathenti, te aññamaññam pañham pucchanti, aññamaññassa
pañham puṭṭhā vissajjenti no ca saṃsādentī, dhammī ca
nesam kathā pavattani hoti. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāri-
putta bhikkhunā Gosīngasālavanam sobheyyāti.

30 Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno āyasantam Sāri-
puttam etad avoca: Byākatam kho āvuso Sāriputta amhehi
sabbe' eva yathā sakam paṭibhānam. Tattha dāni mayam
āyasantam Sāriputtam pucchāma: Ramaṇiyam āvuso Sāri-
putta Gosīngasālavanam, dosinā ratti, sabbaphāliphullā sālā,
dibbā maññe gandhā sampavanti. Kathamrūpena āvuso
35 Sāriputta Gosīngasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Idh' āvuso
Moggallāna bhikkhu cittam vasam vatteti, no ca bhikkhu
cittassa vasena vattati; so yāya vihārasamāpattiyā ākañ-

khati pubbanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiyā
 pubbanhasamayam viharati, yāya vihārasamāpattiyā ākañ-
 khati majjhantikam samayam viharitum tāya vihārasamā-
 pattiya majjhantikam samayam viharati, yāya vihārasamā-
 5 pattiya ākañkhati sāyanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamā-
 pattiya sāyanhasamayam viharati. Seyyathā pi āvuso Mog-
 gallāna rañño vā rājamahāmattassa vā nānārattānam dussā-
 nam dussakarandako pūro assa, so yañ ñad-eva dussayugam
 ākañkheyya pubbanhasamayam pārūpituṃ tan-tad-eva
 10 dussayugam pubbanhasamayam pārūpeyya, yañ ñad-eva
 dussayugam ākañkheyya majjhantikam samayam pārūpituṃ
 tan-tad-eva dussayugam majjhantikam samayam pārūpeyya,
 yañ ñad-eva dussayugam ākañkheyya sāyanhasamayam
 pārūpituṃ tan-tad-eva dussayugam sāyanhasamayam pārū-
 15 peyya; evam-eva kho āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhu cittaṃ
 vasaṃ vatteti, no ca bhikkhu cittaṃ vasaṃ vattati; so yāya
 vihārasamāpattiyā ākañkhati pubbanhasamayam viharitum
 tāya vihārasamāpattiyā pubbanhasamayam viharati, yāya vi-
 hārasamāpattiyā ākañkhati majjhantikam samayam viharitum
 20 tāya vihārasamāpattiyā majjhantikam samayam viharati, yāya
 vihārasamāpattiyā ākañkhati sāyanhasamayam viharitum tāya
 vihārasamāpattiyā sāyanhasamayam viharati. Evarūpena
 kho āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhunā Gosīngasālavanam
 sobheyyāti.

25 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto te āyasmante etad-avoca:
 Byākataṃ kho āvuso amhehi sabbeḥ' eva yathā sakaṃ paṭi-
 bhānam. Āyāma' āvuso yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamissāma,
 upasaṅkamitvā etam-attham Bhagavato ārocessāma, yathā
 no Bhagavā byākarissati tathā naṃ dhāressāmāti. Evam-
 30 āvuso ti kho te āyasmanto āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccasso-
 suṃ. Atha kho te āyasmanto yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅka-
 miṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ
 nisidimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinna kho āyasmā Sāriputto Bha-
 vantam etad-avoca: Idha bhante āyasmā ca Revato āyasmā
 35 ca Ānando yenāham ten' upasaṅkamimsu dhammasavanāya.
 Addasaṃ kho aham bhante āyasmantañ-ca Revataṃ āyas-
 mantañ-ca Ānandaṃ dūrato va āgacchante, disvāna āyas-

mantam Ānandam etad - avocam: Etu kho āyasmā Ānando, sāgataṃ āyasmato Ānandassa Bhagavato upaṭṭhākassa Bhagavato santikāvacarassa. Ramaṇiyam āvuso Ānanda Gosīngasālavanam, dosinā ratti, sabbaphāliphullā sālā, dibbā maññe

5 gandhā sampavanti. Kathamrūpena āvuso Ānanda bhikkhunā Gosīngasālavanam sobheyyāti. Evaṃ vutte bhante āyasmā Ānando maṃ etad - avoca: Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyoṣānakalyāṇā sātthā

10 sabyañjanā kevalaparipunnam parisuddham brahmacariyam abhivadanti tathārūpā 'ssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhatā, vacasā paricītā, manasā 'nupekkhitā, ditṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā; so catunnam parisānam dhammam deseti parimaṇḍalehi padabyañjanehi appabaddhehi anusayasamugghātāya. Eva-

15 rūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīngasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Sādhu sādhu Sāriputta, yathā taṃ Ānando va sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. Ānando hi Sāriputta bahussuto sutadharo sutasannicayo. ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyoṣānakalyāṇā sātthā sabyañ-

20 janā kevalaparipunnam parisuddham brahmacariyam abhivadanti tathārūpā 'ssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhatā, vacasā paricītā, manasā 'nupekkhitā, ditṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā; so catunnam parisānam dhammam deseti parimaṇḍalehi pada-

25 Evaṃ vutte aham bhante āyasmantaṃ Revataṃ etad - avocam: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Revata āyasmatā Ānandena yathā sakaṃ paṭibhānam. Tattha dāni mayam āyasmantaṃ Revataṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇiyam āvuso Revata . . . sobheyyāti.

30 Evaṃ vutte bhante āyasmā Revato maṃ etad - avoca: Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu paṭisallāṇārāmo hoti paṭisallāṇarato, ajjhataṃ cetosamatham - anuyutto, anirākatajjhāno, vipassanāya samannāgato, brūhetā suññāgārānam. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīngasālavanam sobheyyāti. —

35 Sādhu sādhu Sāriputta, yathā taṃ Revato va sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. Revato hi Sāriputta paṭisallāṇārāmo paṭisallāṇarato, ajjhataṃ cetosamatham - anuyutto, anirākatajjhāno, vipassanāya samannāgato, brūhetā suññāgārāna - ti.

Evam vutte aham bhante āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ etad-avocaṃ: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Anuruddha āyasmatā Revatena yathā sakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ. Tattha dāni mayam āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇiyaṃ āvuso

5 Anuruddha ... sobheyyāti. Evam vutte bhante āyasmā Anuruddho maṃ etad-avoca: Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena sahasaṃ lokānaṃ voloketi. Seyyathā pi āvuso Sāriputta cakkhumā puriso uparipāsādaragato sahasaṃ nemimaṇḍalānaṃ volokēya, evam-eva kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena sahasaṃ lokānaṃ voloketi. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosiṅgasālavanaṃ sobheyyāti. — Sādhu sādhu Sāriputta, yathā taṃ Anuruddho va sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. Anuruddho hi Sāriputta dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkanta-

10

15

mānusakena sahasaṃ lokānaṃ voloketīti.

Evam vutte aham bhante āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ etad-avocaṃ: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Kassapa āyasmatā Anuruddhena yathā sakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ. Tattha dāni mayam āyasmantaṃ

20 Mahākassapaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇiyaṃ āvuso Kassapa ... sobheyyāti. Evam vutte bhante āyasmā Mahākassapo maṃ etad-avoca: Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu attanā ca āraṇṇako hoti āraṇṇakattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca piṇḍapātiko hoti piṇḍapātikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca paṃsukūliko hoti paṃsukūlikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca tecīvariko hoti tecīvarikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca appiccho hoti appicchatāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca santuṭṭho hoti santuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca pavivitto hoti pavivekassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca asaṃsaṭṭho hoti asaṃsaggassa

25

30

ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca āradhaviṛiyo hoti viṛiyārambhassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca silasampanno hoti silasampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca samādhisampanno hoti samādhisampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca paṇṇāsampanno hoti paṇṇāsampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca vimuttisampanno hoti

35

vimuttisampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca vimuttiṇāṇadassanasampanno hoti vimuttiṇāṇadassanasampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosiṅgasālavanaṃ

sobheyyāti. — Sādhu sādhu Sāriputta, yathā taṃ Kassapo va sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. Kassapo hi Sāriputta attanā ca ārañṇako ārañṇakattassa ca vaṇṇavādī... attanā ca vimuttiñāṇadassanasampanno vimuttiñāṇadassanasampadāya

5 ca vaṇṇavādī ti.

Evam vutte ahaṃ bhante āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ etad-avocaṃ: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Moggallāna āyasmatā Mahākassapena yathā sakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ. Tattha dāni mayāṃ āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇi-
 10 yāṃ āvuso Moggallāna... sobheyyāti. Evam vutte bhante āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno maṃ etad-avoca: Idh' āvuso Sāri-
 putta dve bhikkhū abhidhammakathaṃ kathenti, te añña-
 maññaṃ pañhaṃ pucchanti, aññamaññaṃ pañhaṃ puṭṭhā
 15 vissajjenti no ca saṃsādentī, dhammī ca nesaṃ kathā pa-
 vattanti hoti. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā
 Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ sobheyyāti. — Sādhu sādhu Sāriputta,
 yathā taṃ Moggallāno va sammā byākaramāno byākareyya.
 Moggallāno hi Sāriputta dhammakathiko ti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Bhagavantaṃ etad-
 20 avoca: Atha khvāhaṃ bhante āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad-
 avocaṃ: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Sāriputta amhehi sabbeḥ' eva
 yathā sakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ. Tattha dāni mayāṃ āyasmantaṃ
 Sāriputtaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇiyāṃ āvuso Sāriputta Gosīṅga-
 sālavanaṃ, dosinā ratti, sabbaphāliphullā sālā, dibbā maññe
 25 gandhā sampavanti. Kathaṃrūpena āvuso Sāriputta Go-
 siṅgasālavanaṃ sobheyyāti. Evam vutte bhante āyasmā Sāri-
 putto maṃ etad-avoca: Idh' āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhu
 cittaṃ vasaṃ vatteti, no ca bhikkhu cittassa vasena vat-
 tati; so yāya vihārasamāpattiyā ākaṅkhati pubbanhasamayaṃ
 30 viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiyā pubbanhasamayaṃ viharati,
 yāya vihārasamāpattiyā ākaṅkhati majjhantikaṃ samayaṃ
 viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiyā majjhantikaṃ samayaṃ vi-
 harati, yāya vihārasamāpattiyā ākaṅkhati sāyanhasamayaṃ
 viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiyā sāyanhasamayaṃ viharati.
 35 Seyyathā pi āvuso Moggallāna rañño vā rājamahāmettassa
 vā nānāraṭṭānaṃ dussānaṃ dussakaraṇḍako pūro assa, so
 yaṅ-ñad-eva dussayugaṃ ākaṅkheyya pubbanhasamayaṃ

pārupitum tan-tad-eva dussayugam pubbanhasamayam
pārupeyya, yañ-ñad-eva dussayugam ākaṅkheyya majjhan-
tikam samayam pārupitum tan-tad-eva dussayugam majjhan-
tikam samayam pārupeyya, yañ-ñad-eva dussayugam

5 ākaṅkheyya sāyanhasamayam pārupitum tan-tad-eva dussa-
yugam sāyanhasamayam pārupeyya; evam-eva kho āvuso
Moggallāna bhikkhu cittaṃ vasaṃ vatteti, no ca bhikkhu
cittassa vasena vattati; so yāya vihārasamāpattiyā ākaṅkhati
pubbanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiyā pubbanha-

10 samayam viharati, yāya vihārasamāpattiyā ākaṅkhati majjhan-
tikam samayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiyā majjhan-
tikam samayam viharati, yāya vihārasamāpattiyā ākaṅkhati
sāyanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiyā sāyanha-
samayam viharati. Evarūpena kho āvuso Moggallāna bhik-

15 khunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Sādhu sādhu Mog-
gallāna. yathā taṃ Sāriputto va sammā byākaramāno byā-
kareyya. Sāriputto hi Moggallāna cittaṃ vasaṃ vatteti, no
ca Sāriputto cittassa vasena vattati; so yāya vihārasamā-
pattiyā ākaṅkhati pubbanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihāra-

20 samāpattiyā pubbanhasamayam viharati, yāya vihārasamā-
pattiyā ākaṅkhati majjhantikam samayam viharitum tāya
vihārasamāpattiyā majjhantikam samayam viharati, yāya
vihārasamāpattiyā ākaṅkhati sāyanhasamayam viharitum
tāya vihārasamāpattiyā sāyanhasamayam viharatiti.

25 Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantam etad-avoca:

Kassa nu kho bhante subhāsitan-ti. — Sabbesaṃ vo Sāri-
putta subhāsitaṃ pariyāyena. Api ca mama pi suṇātha
yathārūpena bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyya. Idha
Sāriputta bhikkhu pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātaṇḍikkanto nisi-
30 dati pallaṅkam ābhujitvā ujum kāyam paṇidhāya parimukham
satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvā: nā tāvāham imam pallaṅkam bhindissāmi
yāva me nānupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccissatīti. Evarūpena
kho Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti.

Idam-avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te āyasmanto Bhaga-

35 vato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun-ti.

Sreeter (Cowherd) Herdman -utta

HW Digest

33.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

5 Ekādasahi bhikkhave āngehi samannāgato gopālako abhabbo gogaṇaṃ pariharitum phātikkattum, katamehi ekādasahi: Idha bhikkhave gopālako na rūpaññū hoti, na lakkhaṇakusalo hoti, na āsāṭikam sāṭetā hoti, na vaṇam paṭicchādetā hoti, na dhūmam kattā hoti, na tittham jānāti, na pītam

10 jānāti, na vīthim jānāti, na gocarakusalo hoti, anavasesadohī ca hoti, ye te usabhā gopitaro gopariṇāyakā te na atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave ekādasahi āngehi samannāgato gopālako abhabbo gogaṇaṃ pariharitum phātikkattum. Evam - eva kho bhikkhave ekādasahi dhammehi

15 samannāgato bhikkhu abhabbo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhim virūḷhim vepullam āpajjitum, katamehi ekādasahi: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu na rūpaññū hoti, na lakkhaṇakusalo hoti, na āsāṭikam sāṭetā hoti, na vaṇam paṭicchādetā hoti, na dhūmam kattā hoti, na tittham jānāti, na pītam jānāti,

20 na vīthim jānāti, na gocarakusalo hoti, anavasesadohī ca hoti, ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā te na atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti.

— Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na rūpaññū hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ sabbaṃ rūpaṃ cattāri

25 mahābhūtāni catunnaṃ - ca mahābhūtānam upādāya rūpaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na rūpaññū hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na lakkhaṇakusalo hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu: kammalakkhaṇo bālo, kammalakkhaṇo paṇḍito ti yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti.

30 Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na lakkhaṇakusalo hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na āsāṭikam sāṭetā hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu uppannam kāmavitakkaṃ adhivāseti na - ppajahati na vinodeti na byantikaroti na anabhāvaṃ gameti, uppannam byāpādavittakkaṃ — pe — uppannam vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ — uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme adhivāseti

na - ppajahati na vinodeti na byantikaroti na anabhāvaṃ gameti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na āsāṭikam sāteta hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na vaṇam paṭicchādetā hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā nimittaggāhī 5 hoti anubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye na saṃvaram āpajjati. Sotena saddam sutvā — pe — ghānena gandham ghāyitvā 10 — jivbāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbam phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya nimittaggāhī hoti anubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati manindriyaṃ, 15 manindriye na saṃvaram āpajjati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na vaṇam paṭicchādetā hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na dhūmam kattā hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ na vitthārena paresaṃ desetā hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na dhūmam kattā 20 hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na titthaṃ jānāti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū bahussutā āgatāgamā dhammadharā vinayadharā mātikādhārā te kālena kālam upasaṅkamtivā na paripucchati na paripaṇhāti: idaṃ bhante katham, imassa ko attho ti. Tassa te āyasmanto avivaṭaṇ - c' 25 eva na vivaranti, anuttānikataṃ - ca na uttānikaronti, anekavihitesu ca kaṅkhāṭṭhānīyesu dhammesu kaṅkham na paṭi - vinodenti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na titthaṃ jānāti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na pītam jānāti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu Tathāgatappavedīte dhammavinaye desiya - māne na labhati atthavedaṃ, na labhati dhammavedaṃ, na labhati dhammūpasamhitam pāmujaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na pītam jānāti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na vīthim jānāti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikam maggaṃ yathābhūtam na - ppajānāti. Evaṃ kho 30 bhikkhave bhikkhu na vīthim jānāti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na gocarakusalo hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cattāro satipaṭṭhāne yathābhūtam na - ppajānāti. Evaṃ kho

bhikkhave bhikkhu na gocarakusalo hoti. Kathañ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu anavasesadohi hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhum saddhā gahapatikā abhihaṭṭhum pavārenti cīvara-piṇḍa-pāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayaparikkhārehi, tatra bhikkhu mat-
 5 tam na jānāti paṭiggahanāya. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu anavasesadohi hoti. Kathañ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro saṅgha-pariṇāyakā te na atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅgha-
 10 pitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā tesu na mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvī c' eva raho ca, na mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvī c' eva raho ca, na mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvī c' eva raho ca. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅgha-
 15 pitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā te na atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave ekādasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu abhabbo imasmim dhammavinaye vuddhim virūhim vepullam āpajjitum.

Ekādasahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato gopālako
 20 bhabbo gogaṇaṃ pariharitum phātikattum, katamehi ekādasahi: Idha bhikkhave gopālako rūpaññū hoti, lakkhaṇakusalo hoti, āsāṭikam sāṭetā hoti, vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti, dhūmaṃ kattā hoti, titthaṃ jānāti, pītaṃ jānāti, vīthim jānāti, gocarakusalo hoti, sāvasesadohi ca hoti, ye te usabhā
 25 gopitaro gopariṇāyakā te atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave ekādasahi aṅgehi samannāgato gopālako bhabbo gogaṇaṃ pariharitum phātikattum. Evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave ekādasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu bhabbo imasmim dhammavinaye vuddhim virūhim vepullam āpajjitum,
 30 katamehi ekādasahi: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaññū hoti, lakkhaṇakusalo hoti, āsāṭikam sāṭetā hoti, vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti, dhūmaṃ kattā hoti, titthaṃ jānāti, pītaṃ jānāti, vīthim jānāti, gocarakusalo hoti, sāvasesadohi ca hoti, ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro saṅgha-
 35 pariṇāyakā te atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti.

Khañ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaññū hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ sabbam rūpaṃ cattāri

Vim. 18.75
 Siam. 394

mahābhūtāni | catunnañ - ca mahābhūtānañ upādāya rūpan - ti yathābhūtañ pajānāti. Evañ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaññū hoti. Kathañ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu lakkhaṇakusalo hoti:

5 Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu: kammalakkhaṇo bālo, kammalakkhaṇo paṇḍito ti yathābhūtañ pajānāti. Evañ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu lakkhaṇakusalo hoti. Kathañ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu āsāṭikam sātetā hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu up-

pannam kāmavitakkañ nādhivāseti, pajahati vinodeti byantikaroti anabhāvañ gameti, uppannam byāpādavitakkañ — pe

Visu. 1. 205

10 — uppannam vihiṃsāvitakkañ — uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme nādhivāseti, pajahati vinodeti byantikaroti anabhāvañ gameti. Evañ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu āsāṭikam sātetā hoti. Kathañ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpañ disvā na ni-

15 mittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ cakkhundriyañ asaṃvutañ viharantañ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuñ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyañ, cakkhundriye saṃvarañ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhañ

20 ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasañ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbañ phusitvā — manasā dhammañ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ manindriyañ asaṃvutañ viharantañ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā

dhammā anvāssaveyyuñ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rak-

25 khati manindriyañ, manindriye saṃvarañ āpajjati. Evañ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti. Kathañ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhūmañ kattā hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu yathāsutañ yathāpariyattañ dhammañ vitthārena pa-

resañ desetā hoti. Evañ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhūmañ

30 kattā hoti. Kathañ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu tittamañ jānāti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū bahussutā āgatāgamā dhammadharā vinayadharā mātikādhara te kālena kālañ upasaṅkamitvā paripucchati paripaṇhāti: idaṃ bhante kathañ,

imassa ko attho ti. Tassa te āyasmanto avivaṭaṇ - c' eva

35 vivaranti, anuttānikatañ - ca uttānikaronti, anekavihitesu ca kaṅkhāthānīyesu dhammesu kaṅkhañ paṭivinodenti. Evañ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu tittamañ jānāti. Kathañ - ca bhikkhave

bhikkhu pītaṃ jānāti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu Tathāgatappa-
 vedite dhammavinaye desiyamāne labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati
 dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasāmbhitaṃ pāmujjam. Evaṃ
 kho bhikkhave bhikkhu pītaṃ jānāti. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave
 5 bhikkhu vīthim jānāti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyaṃ
 atthaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho
 bhikkhave bhikkhu vīthim jānāti. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave
 bhikkhu gocarakusalo hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cattāro
 satipaṭṭhāne yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhik-
 10 khave bhikkhu gocarakusalo hoti. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave
 bhikkhu sāvasesadohi hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuṃ sad-
 dhā gahapatikā abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavārenti cīvara-piṇḍapāta-
 senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārehi, tatra bhikkhu
 mattaṃ jānāti paṭiggahaṇāya. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave
 15 bhikkhu sāvasesadohi hoti. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu
 ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro
 saṅghapariṇāyakā te atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti: Idha bhik-
 khave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā
 saṅghapitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā tesu mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ
 20 paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvī c' eva raho ca, mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ
 paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvī c' eva raho ca, mettaṃ manokammaṃ
 paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvī c' eva raho ca. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave
 bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅgha-
 pitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā te atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti. Imehi
 25 kho bhikkhave ekādasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu
 bhābbo imasmim dhammavinaye vuddhim virūhim vepullaṃ
 āpajjitun - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato
 bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

33 MAHĀGOPĀLAKASUTTAṀ TATIYAM.

34.

Horismas-sutta, The Less
How Dign

Evam-me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Vajjisu viharati Ukkācelāyam Gaṅgāya nadiyā tīre. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

5 Bhūtapubbam bhikkhave Māgadhako gopālako duppaññajātiko vassānam pacchime māse saradasamaye asamavekkhitvā Gaṅgāya nadiyā oriman-tīram asamavekkhitvā pārīman-tīram atitthen' eva gāvo patāresi uttaran-tīram Suvidehānam.

Atha kho bhikkhave gāvo majjhe Gaṅgāya nadiyā sote āmaṇḍaliyam karitvā tatth' eva anayabyasanam āpajjimsu; tam kissa hetu: Tathā hi so bhikkhave Māgadhako gopālako duppaññajātiko vassānam pacchime māse saradasamaye asamavekkhitvā Gaṅgāya nadiyā oriman-tīram asamavekkhitvā pārīman-tīram atitthen' eva gāvo patāresi uttaran-tīram

15 Suvidehānam. Evam-eva kho bhikkhave ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā akusalā imassa lokassa akusalā parassa lokassa, akusalā Māradheyassa akusalā a-Māradheyassa, akusalā Maccudheyassa akusalā a-Maccudheyassa, tesam ye sotabbam saddahātabbam maññissanti tesam tam bhavissati
20 digharattam ahitāya dukkhāya.

Bhūtapubbam bhikkhave Māgadhako gopālako sappaññajātiko vassānam pacchime māse saradasamaye samavekkhitvā Gaṅgāya nadiyā oriman-tīram samavekkhitvā pārīman-tīram titthen' eva gāvo patāresi uttaran-tīram Suvidehānam. So

25 paṭhamam patāresi ye te usabhā gopitaro goparīṇāyaka, te tīriyam Gaṅgāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pārāṃ agamaṃsu; athāpare patāresi balavagāve dammagāve, te pi tīriyam Gaṅgāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pārāṃ agamaṃsu; athāpare patāresi vacchatare vacchatarīyo, te pi tīriyam Gaṅgāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pārāṃ agamaṃsu; athāpare patāresi vacchake

30 kisabalake, te pi tīriyam Gaṅgāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pārāṃ agamaṃsu. Bhūtapubbam bhikkhave vacchako taruṇako tāvad-eva jātako mātu goravakena vuyhamāno so pi tīriyam Gaṅgāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pārāṃ agamaṃsi; tam kissa hetu: Tathā hi so bhikkhave Māgadhako gopālako

sappaññajātiko vassānam pacchime māse saradasamaye samavekkhitvā Gaṅgāya nadiyā oriman-tīraṃ samavekkhitvā pāri-man-tīraṃ titthen' eva gāvo patāresi uttaran-tīraṃ Suvidehānam. Evam-eva kho bhikkhave ye hi keci samaṇā vā
 5 brāhmaṇā vā kusalā imassa lokassa kusalā parassa lokassa, kusalā Māraddheyyassa kusalā a-Māraddheyyassa, kusalā Maccudheyyassa kusalā a-Maccudheyyassa, tesam ye sotabbaṃ sadda-hātabbaṃ maññissanti tesam taṃ bhavissati dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya.

6 Seyyathā pi bhikkhave ye te usabhā gopitaro gopariṇāyakā te tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ agamaṃsu, evam-eva kho bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū arahanto
 7 khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanā samma-d-aññā vimuttā, te pi tiriyaṃ Mārassa sotam chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gatā.
 8 Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave balavagavā dammagavā tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ agamaṃsu, evam-eva kho bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ
 9 samyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tatthapariniḍḍāyino anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā, te pi tiriyaṃ Mārassa sotam chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gamissanti. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave
 10 vacchatarā vacchatarīyo tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ agamaṃsu, evam-eva kho bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū tiṇṇaṃ samyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ
 11 tanuttā sakadāgāmino sakid-eva imaṃ lokam āgantvā dukkhass' antam karissanti, te pi tiriyaṃ Mārassa sotam chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gamissanti. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave vacchakā
 12 kisabalakā tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ agamaṃsu, evam-eva kho bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū tiṇṇaṃ samyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpannā avinipātaḍḍhammā
 13 niyatā sambodhiparāyanā, te pi tiriyaṃ Mārassa sotam chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gamissanti. Seyyathā pi so bhikkhave yacchako taruṇako tāvad-eva jātako mātu goravakena vuyhamāno
 14 tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ agamaṃsi, evam-eva kho bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū dhammānūsārīno saddhānūsārīno, te pi tiriyaṃ Mārassa sotam chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gamissanti. Ahaṃ kho pana bhikkhave

kusalo imassa lokassa kusalo parassa lokassa, kusalo Māradheyassa kusalo a-Māradheyassa, kusalo Maccudheyassa kusalo a-Maccudheyassa. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave ye so-tabbam saddahātabbam maññissanti tesam taṃ bhavissati
 5 dīgharattam hitāya sukhāyāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvā Sugato athāparam etad - avoca Satthā:

Ayam loko paraloko jānatā suppakāsito,
 yaṃ - ca Mārena sampattam appattam yaṃ - ca Maccunā.

6 Sabbam lokam abhiññāya sambuddhena pajānatā
 vivaṭam amaṭadvāram khemaṃ nibbānapattiyā.

Chinnaṃ pāpimato sotam viddhastam vinaḷikataṃ,
 pāmujjabahulā hotha, khemaṃ patt' attha bhikkhavo ti.

CŪḶAGOPĀLAKASUTTAM CATUTTHAM.

Mahame Saccaka Discourse
 how right

35.

11 Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Vesāliyam viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyam. Tena kho pana samayena Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Vesāliyam paṭivasati, bhassappavādiko paṇḍitavādo sādhusammato bahujanassa. So Vesāliyam parisatiṃ evam vācam bhāsati: Nāhan - taṃ passāmi
 20 samanāṃ vā brāhmaṇāṃ vā saṅghim gaṇim gaṇācariyam, api arahantaṃ sammāsambuddham paṭijānamānaṃ, yo mayā vādena vādam samāradhho na saṅkampeyya na sampakampeyya na sampavedheyya, yassa na kacchehi sedā mucceyyuṃ; thūnaṃ - ce p' aham acetanaṃ vādena vādam samārabheyyam
 25 sā pi mayā vādena vādam samāradhā saṅkampeyya sampakampeyya sampavedheyya, ko pana vādo manussabhūtassāti. Atha kho āyasmā Assaji pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā paccivaram ādāya Vesālim piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Addasā kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Vesāliyam jaṅghāvihāram anucaṅkamamāno

15*

anuvicaramāno āyasmantaṃ Assajim dūrato va āgacchantam,
 disvāna yen' āyasmā Assaji ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamtivā
 āyasmatā Assajinā saddhim sammodi, sammodaniyam katham
 sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito
 S kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto āyasmantaṃ Assajim etad-avoca:
 Katham pana bho Assaji samaṇo Gotamo sāvake vineti,
 kathambhāgā ca pana samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakesu anu-
 sāsani bahulā pavattatiti. — Evaṃ kho Aggivessana Bhagavā
 sāvake vineti, evambhāgā ca pana Bhagavato sāvakesu anu-
 sāsani bahulā pavattati: Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, vedanā
 aniccā, saññā aniccā, saṅkhārā aniccā, viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ;
 rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā, vedanā anattā, saññā anattā, saṅ-
 khārā anattā, viññāṇaṃ anattā; sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe
 dhammā anattā ti. Evaṃ kho Aggivessana Bhagavā sāvake
 S vineti, evambhāgā ca pana Bhagavato sāvakesu anusāsani
 bahulā pavattatiti. — Dussutaṃ vata bho Assaji assumha ye
 mayaṃ evaṃvādiṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ assumha; app-eva ca
 nāma mayaṃ kadāci karahaci tena bhotā Gotamena saddhim
 samāgaccheyyāma, app-eva nāma siyā kocid-eva kathāsallāpo,
 20 app-eva nāma tasmā pāpakā ditṭhigatā viveceyyāmāti.

Tena kho pana samayena pañcamattāni Licchavisatāni
 santhāgāre sannipatitāni honti kenacid-eva karaṇiyena. Atha
 kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto yena te Licchavi ten' upasaṅ-
 kami, upasaṅkamtivā te Licchavi etad-avoca: Abhikkamantu
 25 bhonto Licchavi, abhikkamantu bhonto Licchavi, ajja me
 samaṇena Gotamena saddhim kathāsallāpo bhavissati. Sace
 me samaṇo Gotamo tathā patitṭhissati yathā 'ssa me nāt-
 aṇṇatarena sāvakena Assajinā nāma bhikkhunā patitṭhitam,
 seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso dīghalomikaṃ eḷakaṃ lo-
 30 mesu gahetvā ākaḍḍheyya parikaḍḍheyya samparikaḍḍheyya,
 evaṃ-evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ vādena vādaṃ ākaḍḍhis-
 sāmi parikaḍḍhissāmi samparikaḍḍhissāmi; seyyathā pi nāma
 balavā soṇḍikākamakaro mahantaṃ soṇḍikākilaṇjaṃ gam-
 bhīre udakarahade pakkhipivā kaṇṇe gahetvā ākaḍḍheyya
 35 parikaḍḍheyya samparikaḍḍheyya, evaṃ-evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ
 Gotamaṃ vādena vādaṃ ākaḍḍhissāmi parikaḍḍhissāmi sam-
 parikaḍḍhissāmi; seyyathā pi nāma balavā soṇḍikādhutto

vālam kanne gahetvā odhuneyya niddhuneyya nicchādeyya, evam-evāham samanāṃ Gotamaṃ vādena vādaṃ odhunissāmi niddhunissāmi nicchādessāmi; seyyathā pi nāma kuṅjaro saṭṭhihāyano gambhīraṃ pokkharaniṃ ogāhitvā saṇadhovikaṃ

5 nāma kīlitajātāṃ kīlati, evam-evāham samanāṃ Gotamaṃ saṇadhovikaṃ maññe kīlitajātāṃ kīlissāmi. Abhikkamantu bhonto Licchavī, abhikkamantu bhonto Licchavī, ajja me samaṇena Gotamena saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo bhavissatīti. Tatr' ekacce Licchavī evam-āhaṃsu: Kim samaṇo Gotamo Saccakassa Nigaṇṭhaputtassa vādaṃ āropessati. atha kho Saccako

10 Nigaṇṭhaputto samanassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropessatīti. Ekacce Licchavī evam-āhaṃsu: Kim so bhavamāno Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavato vādaṃ āropessati, atha kho Bhagavā Saccakassa Nigaṇṭhaputtassa vādaṃ āropessatīti. Atha

15 kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto pañcamattehi Licchavisatehi parivuto yena Mahāvanāṃ Kūṭāgārasālā ten' upasaṅkama.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū abbhokāse caṅkamanti. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etad-avoca: Kahanu kho bho etarahi so bhavaṇ' Gotamo viharati, dassanakāmā

20 hi mayan-taṃ bhavantaṃ Gotaman-ti. — Es' Aggivessana Bhagavā Mahāvanāṃ ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhāmūle divāvihāraṃ nisinno ti. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto mahatiyā Licchaviparisāya saddhiṃ Mahāvanāṃ ajjhogāhitvā

25 yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathāṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Te pi kho Licchavī app-ekacce Bhagavantā abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidim̐su, app-ekacce Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodim̐su, sammodaniyaṃ kathāṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisidim̐su, app-ekacce yena

30 Bhagavā ten' añjalim-panāmetvā ekamantaṃ nisidim̐su, app-ekacce Bhagavato santike nāmagottaṃ sāvetvā ekamantaṃ nisidim̐su, app-ekacce tuṅhībhūtā ekamantaṃ nisidim̐su.

Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavantā etad-avoca: Puccheyyāham bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ kañcid-eva desaṃ, sace me bhavaṇ' Gotamo okāsaṃ karoti pañhassa veyyākaraṇāyāti. — Pucch' Aggivessana yad-

ākankhasīti. — Kathaṃ pana bhavaṃ Gotamo sāvake vineti, kathambhāgā ca pana bhoto Gotamassa sāvakesu anusāsani bahulā pavattatīti. — Evaṃ kho ahaṃ Aggivessana sāvake vinemi, evambhāgā ca pana me sāvakesu anusāsani bahulā pavattati: Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, vedanā aniccā, saññā aniccā, saṅkhārā aniccā, viññānaṃ aniccaṃ; rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā, vedanā anattā, saññā anattā, saṅkhārā anattā, viññānaṃ anattā; sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe dhammā anattā ti. Evaṃ kho ahaṃ Aggivessana sāvake vinemi, evambhāgā ca pana me sāvakesu anusāsani bahulā pavattatīti. — Upamaṃ maṃ bho Gotama paṭibhātīti. — Paṭibhātu taṃ Aggivessanaṃ Bhagavā avoca. — Seyyathā pi bho Gotama ye kec' ime bijagāmbhūtagāmā vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjanti, sabbe te paṭhaviṃ nissāya paṭhaviyaṃ paṭiṭṭhāya evam - ete bijagāmbhūtagāmā vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjanti; seyyathā pi vā pana bho Gotama ye kec' ime balakaraṇiyā kammantā kariyanti, sabbe te paṭhaviṃ nissāya paṭhaviyaṃ paṭiṭṭhāya evam - ete balakaraṇiyā kammantā kariyanti; evam - eva kho bho Gotama rūpattā 'yaṃ purisapuggalo, rūpe paṭiṭṭhāya puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā pasavati; vedanattā 'yaṃ purisapuggalo, vedanāya paṭiṭṭhāya puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā pasavati; saññattā 'yaṃ purisapuggalo, saññāya paṭiṭṭhāya puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā pasavati; saṅkhāratā 'yaṃ purisapuggalo, saṅkhāresu paṭiṭṭhāya puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā pasavati; viññānatā 'yaṃ purisapuggalo, viññāne paṭiṭṭhāya puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā pasavatīti. — Nanu tvaṃ Aggivessana evaṃ vadesi: Rūpaṃ - me attā, vedanā me attā, saññā me attā, saṅkhārā me attā, viññānaṃ - me attā ti. — Ahaṃ hi bho Gotama evaṃ vadāmi: Rūpaṃ - me attā, vedanā me attā, saññā me attā, saṅkhārā me attā, viññānaṃ - me attā ti. — Kim hi te Aggivessana mahatī janatā karissati, iṅha tvaṃ Aggivessana sakam yeva vādam nibbeṭṭhehīti. — Ahaṃ hi bho Gotama evaṃ vadāmi: Rūpaṃ - me attā, vedanā me attā, saññā me attā, saṅkhārā me attā, viññānaṃ - me attā ti.

Tena hi Aggivessana taṃ yev' ettha paṭipucchissāmi, yathā te khameyya tathā naṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ kim-

maññasi Aggivessana: Vattheyya rañño khattiyassa muddhāvassittassa sakasmim vijite vaso ghātetāyam vā ghātetum jāpetāyam vā jāpetum pabbājetāyam vā pabbājetum, seyyathā pi rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa, seyyathā pi vā pana rañño

5 Māgadhasa Ajātasattussa Vedehiputtassāti. — Vattheyya bho Gotama rañño khattiyassa muddhāvassittassa sakasmim vijite vaso ghātetāyam vā ghātetum jāpetāyam vā jāpetum pabbājetāyam vā pabbājetum, seyyathā pi rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa, seyyathā pi vā pana rañño Māgadhasa Ajātasattussa

10 Vedehiputtassa. Imesam pi hi bho Gotama saṅghānam gaṇānam, seyyathidam Vajjīnam Mallānam, vattati sakasmim vijite vaso ghātetāyam vā ghātetum jāpetāyam vā jāpetum pabbājetāyam vā pabbājetum, kim pana rañño khattiyassa muddhāvassittassa, seyyathā pi rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa, seyyathā pi vā pana rañño Māgadhasa Ajātasattussa

15 Vedehiputtassa. Vattheyya bho Gotama, vattitū ca marahatīti. — Tam kim maññasi Aggivessana: Yam tvam evam vadesi: rūpam me attā ti, vattati te tasmim rūpe vaso: evam me rūpam hotu, evam me rūpam mā ahoṣīti.

20 Evam vutte Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto tuṅhī ahoṣī. Dutiyam pi kho Bhagavā Saccakam Nigaṇṭhaputtam etad avoca: Tam kim maññasi Aggivessana: Yam tvam evam vadesi: rūpam me attā ti, vattati te tasmim rūpe vaso: evam me rūpam hotu, evam me rūpam mā ahoṣīti. Dutiyam pi kho

25 Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto tuṅhī ahoṣī. Atha kho Bhagavā Saccakam Nigaṇṭhaputtam etad avoca: Byākarohi dāni Aggivessana, na dāni te tuṅhībhāvassa kālo. Yo koci Aggivessana Tathāgatena yāva tatiyam sahadhammikam pañham puṭṭho na byākaroti etth' ev' assa sattadhā muddhā phalatīti.

30 Tena kho pana samayena vajirapāni yakkho ayasam vajiram ādāya ādittam sampajjalitam sajotibhūtam Saccakassa Nigaṇṭhaputtassa upari vehāsam ṭhito hoti: sacāyam Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavatā yāva tatiyam sahadhammikam pañham puṭṭho na byākarissati etth' ev' assa sattadhā muddham

35 phālessāmiti. Tam kho pana vajirapānim yakkham Bhagavā c' eva passati Saccako ca Nigaṇṭhaputto. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto bhīto samviggo lomahatṭhajāto Bhaga-

vantaṃ yeva tāṇaṃgavesī Bhagavantaṃ yeva leṇaṃgavesī Bhagavantaṃ yeva saraṇaṃgavesī Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Pucchatu maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo, byākarissāmiti.

Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: rūpaṃ me attā ti, vattati te tasmim rūpe vaso: evaṃ me rūpaṃ hotu, evaṃ me rūpaṃ mā ahoṣīti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Manasikarohi Aggivessana, manasikaritvā kho Aggivessana byākarohi, na kho te sandhīyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: vedanā me attā ti, vattati te tāya vedanāya vaso: evaṃ me vedanā hotu, evaṃ me vedanā mā ahoṣīti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Manasikarohi Aggivessana, manasikaritvā kho Aggivessana byākarohi, na kho te sandhīyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: saññā me attā ti, vattati te tāya saññāya vaso: evaṃ me saññā hotu, evaṃ me saññā mā ahoṣīti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Manasikarohi Aggivessana, manasikaritvā kho Aggivessana byākarohi, na kho te sandhīyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: saṅkhārā me attā ti, vattati te tesu saṅkhāresu vaso: evaṃ me saṅkhārā hontu, evaṃ me saṅkhārā mā ahesun-ti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Manasikarohi Aggivessana, manasikaritvā kho Aggivessana byākarohi, na kho te sandhīyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: viññāṇaṃ me attā ti, vattati te tasmim viññāṇe vaso: evaṃ me viññāṇaṃ hotu, evaṃ me viññāṇaṃ mā ahoṣīti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Manasikarohi Aggivessana, manasikaritvā kho Aggivessana byākarohi, na kho te sandhīyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti. — Aniccaṃ bho Gotama. — Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. — Dukkhaṃ bho Gotama. — Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṇu taṃ samanupassitum: etam-mama, eso 'ham-asmi,

eso me attā ti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Taṃ kim-
maññasi Aggivessana: vedanā — pe — saññā — saṅkhārā —
taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: viññānaṃ niccaṃ vā anic-
caṃ vā ti. — Aniccaṃ bho Gotama. — Yaṃ panāniccaṃ
dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. — Dukkhaṃ bho Gotama.
— Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kalla-
nu taṃ samanupassitum: etam-mama, eso 'ham-asmi, eso
me attā ti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Taṃ kim-mañ-
ñasi Aggivessana: Yo nu kho dukkhaṃ allīno dukkhaṃ
upagato dukkhaṃ ajjhosito dukkhaṃ: etam-mama, eso
'ham-asmi, eso me attā ti samanupassati, api nu kho so
sāmaṃ vā dukkhaṃ pari jāneyya dukkhaṃ vā parikkhepetvā
vihareyyāti. — Kim hi siyā bho Gotama, no h' idaṃ bho
Gotamāti.

15 Seyyathā pi Aggivessana puriso sārathhiko sārāgavesī
sārapariyesanaṃ caramāno tiṇhaṃ kuṭhāriṃ ādāya vanaṃ
paviseyya, so tattha passeyya mahantaṃ kadalikkhandhaṃ
ujum navam akukkukajātam; tam-enam mūle chindeyya,
mūle chetvā agge chindeyya, agge chetvā pattavaṭṭim
25 vinibbhujeyya, so tattha pattavaṭṭim vinibbhujanto pheggum-
pi nādhigaccheyya, kuto sāram; evam-eva kho tvaṃ Aggi-
vessana mayā sakasmim vāde samanuyuññiyamāno samanu-
gāhiyamāno samanubbāsiyamāno ritto tuccho aparaddho.
Bhāsītā kho pana te esā Aggivessana Vesāliyam parisatim
25 vācā: Nāhan-tam passāmi samaṇam vā brāhmaṇam vā sañ-
ghim gaṇim gaṇācariyam, api arahantaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ
paṭijānamānam, yo mayā vādena vādam samāraddho na sañ-
kampeyya na sampakampeyya na sampavedheyya, yassa na
kacchehi sedā mucceyyum; thūṇaṃ-ce p' aham aetanaṃ
30 vādena vādam samārabheyyam sā pi mayā vādena vādam
samāraddhā saṅkampeyya sampakampeyya sampavedheyya,
ko pana vādo manussabhūtassāti. Tuyham kho pan' Aggi-
vessana app-ekaccāni sedaphusitāni nalātā muttāni uttarā-
saṅgam vinibhinditvā bhūmiyam paṭiṭṭhitāni. Mayham kho
pan' Aggivessana na-tthi etarahi kāyasmim sedo ti. Iti
Bhagavā tasmim parisatim suvaṇṇavaṇṇam kāyam vivari.

Evam vutte Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto tuṇḥibhūto maṅkubbhūto pattakkhandho adhomukho pajjhāyanto appaṭibhāno nisīdi.

Atha kho Dummukho Licchaviputto Saccakam Nigaṇṭhaputtam tuṇḥibhūtam maṅkubbhūtam pattakkhandham adhomukham pajjhāyantam appaṭibhānam veditvā Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Upamā maṃ Bhagavā paṭibhātīti. — Paṭibhātu tam Dummukhāti Bhagavā avoca. — Seyyathā pi bhante gāmassa vā nigamassa vā avidūre pokkharāṇī, tatr' assa kakkaṭako. Atha kho bhante sambahulā kumārakā vā kumārikā vā tamhā gāmā vā nigamā vā nikkhamitvā yena sā pokkharāṇī ten' upasaṅkameyyum, upasaṅkamitvā tam pokkharāṇim ogāhitvā kakkāṭakam udakā uddharitvā thale paṭiṭṭhāpeyyum. Yaṅ yad-eva hi so bhante kakkāṭako alam abhininnāmeyya tam tad-eva te kumārakā vā kumārikā vā kaṭṭhena vā kaṭhalena vā saṅchindeyyum sambhañjeyyum sampalibhañjeyyum. Evam hi so bhante kakkāṭako sabbehi aḷehi saṅchinnēhi sambhaggehi sampalibhaggehi abhabbo tam pokkharāṇim puna otaritum seyyathā pi pubbe. Evam-eva kho bhante yaṇi Saccakassa Nigaṇṭhaputtassa visūkāyitāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici tāni Bhagavatā saṅchinnāni sambhaggāni sampalibhaggāni, abhabbo ca dāni bhante Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto puna Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitum yadidaṃ vādādhippāyo ti. Evam vutte Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Dummukham Licchaviputtam etad-avoca: Āgamehi tvaṃ Dummukha, āgamehi tvaṃ Dummukha, na mayam tayā saddhim mantema, idha mayam bhotā Gotamena saddhim mantema.

Ṭiṭṭhat' esā bho Gotama ambhākaṅ c' eva aññesaṅ ca puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānam vācā, vilāpaṃ vilapitam maṇṇe. Kittāvātā ca nu kho bhoto Gotamassa sāvako sāsanakaro hoti ovādatikaro tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakathamkatho vesārajjappatto aparappaccayo satthusāsane viharatīti. — Idha Aggivessana mama sāvako yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgata-paccuppannam, ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā, oḷārikam vā sukhumam vā, hīnam vā paṇitam vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbam rūpaṃ: n' etam mama, n' eso 'ham-asmi, na mēso attā ti evam-

etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Yā kāci vedanā — pe — yā kāci saññā — ye keci saṅkhārā — yaṃ kiñci viññānaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ, ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā, oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā, hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññānaṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham-asmi, na mēso attā ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Ettāvata kho Aggivessana mama sāvako sāsanakaro hoti ovādatikaro tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakatham-katho vesārajjappatto aparappaccayo satthusāsane viharatīti. —

10 Kittāvata pana bho Gotama bhikkhu arahaṃ hoti khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasamyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto ti. — Idh' Aggivessana bhikkhu yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ, ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā, oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā, hīnaṃ

15 vā paṇitaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham-asmi, na mēso attā ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anuppādā vimutto hoti. Yā kāci vedanā — pe — yā kāci saññā — ye keci saṅkhārā — yaṃ kiñci viññānaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ, ajjhattaṃ

20 vā bahiddhā vā, oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā, hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññānaṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham-asmi, na mēso attā ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anuppādā vimutto hoti. Ettāvata kho Aggivessana bhikkhu arahaṃ hoti khīṇāsavo

25 vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasamyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto. Evaṃ vimuttacitto kho Aggivessana bhikkhu tihi anuttariyehi samannāgato hoti: dassanānuttariyena paṭipadānuttariyena vimuttānuttariyena. Evaṃ vimutto kho Aggivessana bhikkhu

30 Tathāgatañ-ñeva sakkaroti garukaroti māneti pūjeti: buddho so Bhagavā bodhāya dhammaṃ deseti, danto so Bhagavā damathāya dhammaṃ deseti, santo so Bhagavā samathāya dhammaṃ deseti, tiṇṇo so Bhagavā taraṇāya dhammaṃ deseti, parinibbuto so Bhagavā parinibbānāya dhammaṃ desetīti.

Evaṃ vutte Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavantaṃ etad-

avoca: Mayam-eva bho Gotama dhamṣī, mayam pagabbhā, ye mayam bhavantam Gotamam vādena vādam āsādetabham amaññimha. Siyā hi bho Gotama hatthippabhinnaṃ āsajja purisassa sotthibhāvo, na tv-eva bhavantam Gotamam āsajja siyā purisassa sotthibhāvo. Siyā hi bho Gotama jalantaṃ aggikhandham āsajja purisassa sotthibhāvo, na tv-eva bhavantam Gotamam āsajja siyā purisassa sotthibhāvo. Siyā hi bho Gotama āsivisaṃ ghoravisaṃ āsajja purisassa sotthibhāvo, na tv-eva bhavantam Gotamam āsajja siyā purisassa sotthibhāvo. Mayam-eva bho Gotama dhamṣī, mayam pagabbhā, ye mayam bhavantam Gotamam vādena vādam āsādetabham amaññimha. Adhivāsetu ca me bhavam Gotamo svātanāya bhattam saddhim bhikkhusaṅghenāti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṅhibhāvena.

15 Atha kho Saccako Nigaṅṭhaputto Bhagavato adhivāsanam vidityā te Licchavī āmantesi: Suṇantu me bhonto Licchavī: samaṇo Gotamo nimantito svātanāya bhattam saddhim bhikkhusaṅghena, yena me abhigareyyātha yamassa patirūpam maññeyyāthāti. Atha kho te Licchavī tassā
20 rattiya accayena Saccakassa Nigaṅṭhaputtassa pañcamattāni thālipākasatāni bhattābhīhāram abhiharimsu. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṅṭhaputto sake ārāme paṇītam khādaniyam bhojaniyam paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato kālam ārocāpesi: Kālo bho Gotama, niṭṭhitam bhattan-ti. Atha kho Bhagavā
25 pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya yena Saccakassa Nigaṅṭhaputtassa ārāmo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā paññatte āsane nisīdi saddhim bhikkhusaṅghena. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṅṭhaputto Buddhapamukham bhikkhusaṅgham paṇītena khādaniyena bhojaniyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṅṭhaputto Bhagavantam bhuttāvim onītapattāpaṇim aññataram nīcam āsanam gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Saccako Nigaṅṭhaputto Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Yamidaṃ bho Gotama dāne puññaṃ-ca puññamahī ca taṃ dāyakānam sukhāya hotūti. — Yam kho Aggivessana tādīsam dakkhiṇeyyam āgamma avītarāgam avītadosam avītamoham

taṃ dāyakānaṃ bhavissati. Yaṃ kho Aggivessana mādisaṃ dakkhiṇeyyaṃ āgamma vītarāgaṃ vītadosaṃ vītamohaṃ taṃ tuyhaṃ bhavissatī.

CŪLASACCAKASUTTAM PAÑCAMAM.

36.

5 Evam - me sutāṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā pubbanhasamayaṃ sunivattho hoti pattacīvaraṃ ādāya Vesālīṃ piṇḍāya pavisitukāmo. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto jaṅghāvihāraṃ anucaṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena Mahāvanaṃ Kūṭāgārasālā ten' upasaṅkami. Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando Saccakaṃ Nigaṇṭhaputtaṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ, disvāna Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Ayaṃ bhante Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto āgacchati bhassappavādiko paṇḍitavādo, sādhusammato bahujaṇassa. Eso kho 15 bhante avaṇṇakāmo Buddhassa, avaṇṇakāmo dhammassa, avaṇṇakāmo saṅghassa. Sādhu bhante Bhagavā muhuttaṃ nisīdatu anukampaṃ upādāyāti. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, 20 sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca:

Santi bho Gotama eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā kāyabhāvanānuyogam - anuyuttā viharanti no cittabhāvanaṃ. Phusanti hi 25 bho Gotama sārīrikaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ. Bhūtapubbaṃ bho Gotama sārīrikāya dukkhāya vedanāya phutṭhassa sato ūrukhaṃbho pi nāma bhavissati, hadayaṃ - pi nāma phalissati. unham - pi lohitaṃ mukhato uggamissati, ummādam - pi pāpunissati cittakkhepaṃ. Tassa kho etaṃ bho Gotama kāyavayaṃ cittaṃ hoti, kāyassa vasena vattati, taṃ kissa hetu:

abhāvitattā cittaṣṣa. Santi pana bho Gotama eke samaṇa-brāhmaṇā cittabhāvanānuyogam-anuyuttā viharanti no kāyabhāvanam. Phusanti hi bho Gotama cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanam. Bhūtapubbaṃ bho Gotama cetasikāya dukkhāya Svedanāya phutṭhassa sato ūrukkhambho pi nāma bhavissati. hadayam-pi nāma phalissati, uṇham-pi lohitaṃ mukhato uggamissati, ummādam-pi pāpuṇissati cittaṅkhepaṃ. Tassa kho eso bho Gotama cittanvayo kāyo hoti, cittaṣṣa vasenā vattati, taṃ kissa hetu: abhāvitattā kāyassa. Tassa mayhaṃ 10 bho Gotama evaṃ hoti: Addhā bhoto Gotamassa sāvakaṃ cittabhāvanānuyogam-anuyuttā viharanti no kāyabhāvananti.

Kinti pana te Aggivessana kāyabhāvau sūtā ti. — Seyyathidaṃ Nando Vaccho, Kiso Saṅkicco, Makkhali Gosālo, ete hi bho Gotama acelakā muttācārā hatthāpalekhanā, na 15 ehibhadantikā na tiṭṭhabhadantikā, na abhiṭaṇṇam na uddissakaṇṇam na nimantaṇṇam sādhiyanti. te na kumbhīmukhā patigaṇṇanti, na kaḷopimukhā patigaṇṇanti, na eḷakamantaram na daṇḍamantaram na musalamantaram, na dvinnam bhuñjamānānam, na gabbhiniyā na pāyamānāya na purisantara-gatāya, na saṅkittisu, na yattha sā upatṭhito hoti, na yattha 20 makkhikā saṇḍasaṇḍacārini, na maccham na maṃsam na suram na merayam na thusodakam pipanti. Te ekāgārikā vā honti ekālopikā, dvāgārikā vā honti dvālopikā, sattāgārikā vā honti sattālopikā. Ekissā pi dattiyā yāpenti, dvīhi pi dattihi yāpenti, sattahi pi dattihi yāpenti. Ekāhikam-pi 25 āhāram āhārenti, dvīhikam-pi āhāram āhārenti, sattāhikam-pi āhāram āhārenti, iti evarūpaṃ addhamāsikam-pi pariyāyabhattabhojanānuyogam-anuyuttā viharantīti. — Kim pana te Aggivessana tāvataken' eva yāpentīti. — No h' idam bho 30 Gotama. App-ekadā bho Gotama uḷārāni uḷārāni khādaniyāni khādanti, uḷārāni uḷārāni bhojanāni bhuñjanti, uḷārāni uḷārāni sāyaniyāni sāyanti, uḷārāni uḷārāni pānāni pivanti; te imehi kāyam balaṃ gāhenti nāma brūhenti nāma medenti nāmāti. — Yam kho te Aggivessana purimaṃ pahāya pacchā upacinanti, evaṃ imassa kāyassa ācayāpacayo hoti. Kinti pana te Aggivessana cittabhāvanā sūtā ti. Cittabhāvanāya

kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavatā puṭṭho samāno na sampāyāsi.

Atha kho Bhagavā Saccakam Nigaṇṭhaputtam etad-avoca: Yā pi kho te esā Aggivessana purimā kāyabhāvanā bhāsītā sā pi ariyassa vinaye no dhammikā kāyabhāvanā. Kāyabhāvanam hi kho tvam Aggivessana na aññāsi, kuto pana tvam cittabhāvanam jānissasi. Api ca Aggivessana yathā abhāvitakāyo ca hoti abhāvitacitto ca, bhāvitakāyo ca bhāvitacitto ca, tam suṇāhi, sādhu kam manasikarohi, bhāsissā-mīti. — Evaṃ bho ti kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Kathaṃ-ca Aggivessana abhāvitakāyo ca hoti abhāvitacitto ca: Idha Aggivessana assutavato puthujjanassa uppajjati sukhā vedanā, so sukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno sukhasārāgī ca hoti sukhasārāgitaṃ-ca āpajjati, tassa sā sukhā vedanā nirujjhati, sukhāya vedanāya nirodhā uppajjati dukkhā vedanā, so dukkhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno socati kilamati paridevati, urattālīm kandati, sammohaṃ āpajjati. Tassa kho esā Aggivessana uppannā pi sukhā vedanā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati abhāvitattā kāyassa, uppannā pi dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati abhāvitattā cittaṃ. Yassa kassaci Aggivessana evaṃ ubhatopakkham uppannā pi sukhā vedanā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati abhāvitattā cittaṃ, evaṃ kho Aggivessana abhāvitakāyo ca hoti abhāvitacitto ca. Kathaṃ-ca Aggivessana bhāvitakāyo ca hoti bhāvitacitto ca: Idha Aggivessana sutavato ariyasāvakaṃ uppajjati sukhā vedanā, so sukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno no sukhasārāgī hoti na sukhasārāgitaṃ āpajjati, tassa sā sukhā vedanā nirujjhati, sukhāya vedanāya nirodhā uppajjati dukkhā vedanā, so dukkhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno na socati na kilamati na paridevati, na urattālīm kandati, na sammohaṃ āpajjati. Tassa kho esā Aggivessana uppannā pi sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati bhāvitattā kāyassa, uppannā pi dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati bhāvitattā cittaṃ. Yassa kassaci Aggivessana evaṃ ubhatopakkham uppannā pi sukhā vedanā

cittam na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati bhāvitattā kāyassa, uppannā pi dukkhā vedanā cittam na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati bhāvitattā cittassa, evam kho Aggivessana bhāvitakāyo ca hoti bhāvitacitto cāti.

5 Evam pasanno aham bhoto Gotamassa: bhavam hi Gotamo bhāvitakāyo ca bhāvitacitto cāti. — Addhā kho te ayam Aggivessana āsajja upaniya vācā bhāsita, api ca te aham byākarissāmi. Yato kho aham Aggivessana kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito, tam vata me uppannā vā sukhā vedanā cittam pariyādāya ṭhassati, uppannā vā dukkhā vedanā cittam pariyādāya ṭhassatiti n' etam kho ṭhānam vijjatīti. — Na ha nūna bhoto Gotamassa uppajjati tathārūpā sukhā vedanā yathārūpā uppannā sukhā vedanā cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭheyya, 15 na ha nūna bhoto Gotamassa uppajjati tathārūpā dukkhā vedanā yathārūpā uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭheyyāti.

— Kim hi no siyā Aggivessana. Idha me Aggivessana pubbe va sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattass' eva 20 sato etad - ahosi: Sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā, na - y - idam sukaram agāram ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipunnam ekantaparisuddham saṅkhalikhitam brahmacariyam caritum, yan - nūnāham kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajeyyan - ti. 25 So kho aham Aggivessana aparena samayena daharo va samāno susu kālakeso ... (repeat from p. 163, l. 28 to p. 167, l. 8; for bhikkhave substitute Aggivessana) ... alam - idam padhānāyāti.

30 Api - ssu mam Aggivessana tisso upamā paṭibhamsu anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā: Seyyathā pi Aggivessana allam kaṭṭham sasneham udae nikkhittam, atha puriso āgaccheyya uttarāraṇim ādāya: aggim abhinibbattessāmi, tejo pātukarissāmīti. Tam kim - maññasi Aggivessana: api nu so puriso amum allam kaṭṭham sasneham udae nikkhittam uttarāraṇim ādāya abhimanthento aggim abhinibbatteyya tejo pātukareyyāti. — No h' idam bho Gotama, tam kissa hetu: adum hi bho Gotama allam kaṭṭham sasneham, tañ - ca pana

udake nikkhattāṃ, yāvad-eva ca pana so puriso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgī assāti. — Evam-eva kho Aggivesana ye hi keci samanā vā brāhmaṇā vā kāyena c' eva kāmehi avūpakatṭhā viharanti, yo ca nesam kāmesu kāmachando kāmasneho kāmamucchā kāmapipāsā kāmaparilāho so ca ajjhataṃ na suppahīno hoti na suppaṭippassaddho, opakkamikā ce pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti abhabbā va te nānāya dassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya, no ce pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti abhabbā va te nānāya dassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya. Ayaṃ kho maṃ Aggivesana paṭhamā upamā paṭibhāsi anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā.

Aparā pi kho maṃ Aggivesana dutiyā upamā paṭibhāsi anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā: Seyyathā pi Aggivesana allam kaṭṭham sasneham ārakā udakā thale nikkhattāṃ, atha puriso āgaccheyya uttarāraṇim ādāya: aggim abhinibbattessāmi, tejo pātukarissāmīti. Tam kim-maññasi Aggivesana: api nu so puriso amum allam kaṭṭham sasneham ārakā udakā thale nikkhattāṃ uttarāraṇim ādāya abhimanthento aggim abhinibbatteyya, tejo pātukareyyāti. — No h' idam bho Gotama, tam kissa hetu: adum hi bho Gotama allam kaṭṭham sasneham, kiñcāpi ārakā udakā thale nikkhattāṃ. yāvad-eva ca pana so puriso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgī assāti. — Evam-eva kho Aggivesana ye hi keci samanā vā brāhmaṇā vā kāyena c' eva kāmehi avūpakatṭhā viharanti, yo ca nesam kāmesu kāmachando kāmasneho kāmamucchā kāmapipāsā kāmaparilāho so ca ajjhataṃ na suppahīno hoti na suppaṭippassaddho, opakkamikā ce pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti abhabbā va te nānāya dassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya, no ce pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti abhabbā va te nānāya dassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya. Ayaṃ kho maṃ Aggivesana dutiyā upamā paṭibhāsi anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā.

Aparā pi kho maṃ Aggivesana tatiyā upamā paṭibhāsi

anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā: Seyyathā pi Aggivessana sukkham kaṭṭham koḷāpaṃ ārakā udakā thale nikkhittam, atha puriso āgaccheyya uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya: aggim abhinibbattessāmi, tejo pātukarissāmiti. Tam kim-maññasi

5 Aggivessana: api nu so puriso amuṃ sukkham kaṭṭham koḷāpaṃ ārakā udakā thale nikkhittam uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhinanthento aggim abhinibbatteyya, tejo pātukareyyāti. — Evam bho Gotama, tam kissa hetu: aduṃ hi bho Gotama sukkham kaṭṭham koḷāpaṃ, tañ-ca pana ārakā udakā thale nikkhit-

10 otan-ti. — Evam-eva kho Aggivessana ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kāyena c' eva kāmehi vūpakatṭhā viharanti, yo ca nesam kāmesu kāmacchando kāmasneho kāmamucchā kāmapiṇḍā kāmapiṇḍāso ca ajjhataṃ suppa-

15 samaṇabrāhmaṇā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti bhabbā va te nānāya dassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya, no ce pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti bhabbā va te nānāya dassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya. Ayam kho maṃ Aggivessana tatiyā

20 upamā paṭibhāsi anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā. Imā kho maṃ Aggivessana tisso upamā paṭibhāsu anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā.

Tassa mayham Aggivessana etad-ahosi: Yan-nūnāham dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tālum āhacca cetasā cittaṃ

25 abhiniggaṇheyyam abhinipīḷeyyam abhisantāpeyyan-ti. So kho aham Aggivessana dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tālum āhacca cetasā cittaṃ abhiniggaṇhāmi abhinipīḷemi abhisantāpemi. Tassa mayham Aggivessana dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tālum āhacca cetasā cittaṃ abhiniggaṇhato

30 abhinipīḷayato abhisantāpayato kacchehi sedā muccanti. Seyyathā pi Aggivessana balavā puriso dubbalataram purisam sise vā gahetvā khandhe vā gahetvā abhiniggaṇheyya abhinipīḷeyya abhisantāpeyya, evam-eva kho me Aggivessana dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tālum āhacca cetasā cittaṃ

35 abhiniggaṇhato abhinipīḷayato abhisantāpayato kacchehi sedā muccanti. Āraddham kho pana me Aggivessana viriyam hoti asallinam, upatṭhitā sati asammuttā, sāraddho ca pana me

kāyo hoti appaṭṭipassaddho ten' eva dukkhappadhānena padhānābhittunnassa sato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Yan - nūnāhaṃ appānakāṃ jhānaṃ jhāyeyyan - ti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca assāsapassāse uparundhiṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu kaṇṇasotehi vātānaṃ nikkhamantānaṃ adhimatto saddo hoti. Seyyathā pi nāma kammāraggariyā dhama - mānāya adhimatto saddo hoti, evam - eva kho me Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu kaṇṇasotehi vātānaṃ nikkhamantānaṃ adhimatto saddo hoti. Āraddhaṃ kho pana me Aggivessana viriyaṃ hoti asallinaṃ, upaṭṭhitā sati asammuttā, sāraddho ca pana me kāyo hoti appaṭṭipassaddho ten' eva dukkhappadhānena padhānābhittunnassa sato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Yan - nūnāhaṃ appānakāṃ yeva jhānaṃ jhāyeyyan - ti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāse uparundhiṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimattā vātā muddhānaṃ ūhananti. Seyyathā pi Aggivessana balavā puriso tiṇhena sikharena muddhānaṃ abhimantheyya, evam - eva kho me Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimattā vātā muddhānaṃ ūhananti. Āraddhaṃ kho pana me Aggivessana viriyaṃ hoti asallinaṃ, upaṭṭhitā sati asammuttā, sāraddho ca pana me kāyo hoti appaṭṭipassaddho ten' eva dukkhappadhānena padhānābhittunnassa sato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Yan - nūnāhaṃ appānakāṃ yeva jhānaṃ jhāyeyyan - ti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāse uparundhiṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimattā sise sisavedanā honti. Seyyathā pi Aggivessana balavā puriso

dalhena varattakhaṇḍena sise sīsavethaṃ dadeyya, evam - eva kho me Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimattā sise sīsavedanā honti. Āraddhaṃ kho pana me Aggivessana viriyaṃ hoti asallīnaṃ, upaṭṭhitā sati asammutṭhā, sāraddho ca pana me kāyo hoti appaṭṭippassaddho ten' eva dukkhappadhānena padhānābhitunnassa sato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahoṣi: Yan - nūnāhaṃ appānakaṃ yeva jhānaṃ jhāyeyyan - ti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāse uparundhiṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimattā vātā kucchim parikantanti. Seyyathā pi Aggivessana dakkho goghātako vā goghātakantevāsī vā tiṇhena govikantanaena kucchim parikanteyya, evam - eva kho me Aggivessana adhimattā vātā kucchim parikantanti. Āraddhaṃ kho pana me Aggivessana viriyaṃ hoti asallīnaṃ, upaṭṭhitā sati asammutṭhā, sāraddho ca pana me kāyo hoti appaṭṭippassaddho ten' eva dukkhappadhānena padhānābhitunnassa sato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahoṣi: Yan - nūnāhaṃ appānakaṃ yeva jhānaṃ jhāyeyyan - ti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāse uparundhiṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimatto kāyasmim dāho hoti. Seyyathā pi Aggivessana dve balavanto purisā dubbalataram purisam nānābhāsu gahetvā aṅgārakāsuyā santāpeyyum samparitāpeyyum, evam - eva kho me Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimatto kāyasmim dāho hoti. Āraddhaṃ kho pana me Aggivessana viriyaṃ hoti asallīnaṃ, upaṭṭhitā sati asammutṭhā, sāraddho ca pana me kāyo hoti appaṭṭippassaddho ten' eva dukkhappadhānena padhānābhitunnassa sato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Api - ssu maṃ Aggivessana

devatā disvā evam - āhaṃsu: kālakato samaṇo Gotamo ti. Ekaccā devatā evam - āhaṃsu: na kālakato samaṇo Gotamo, api ca kālaṃ karotīti. Ekaccā devatā evam - āhaṃsu: na kālakato samaṇo Gotamo na pi kālaṃ karoti, araham̐ samaṇo Gotamo, vihāro tv - eva so arahato evarūpo hotīti.

Tassa mayham̐ Aggivessana etad - ahoṣi: Yan - nūnāham̐ sabbaso āhārupacchedāya paṭipajjeyyan - ti. Atha kho maṃ Aggivessana devatā upasaṅkamitvā etad - avocum̐: Mā kho tvam̐ mārisa sabbaso āhārupacchedāya paṭipajji, sace kho tvam̐ mārisa sabbaso āhārupacchedāya paṭipajjissasi tassa te mayam̐ dibbam̐ ojam̐ lomakūpehi ajjhoharissāma, tāya tvam̐ yāpessasīti. Tassa mayham̐ Aggivessana etad - ahoṣi: Ahañ - c' eva kho pana sabbaso ajaddhukam̐ paṭijāneyyam̐ imā ca me devatā dibbam̐ ojam̐ lomakūpehi ajjhohareyyum̐ tāya cāham̐ yāpeyyam̐, tam̐ mama assa musā ti. So kho aham̐ Aggivessana tā devatā paccācikkhāmi, halan - ti vadāmi.

Tassa mayham̐ Aggivessana etad - ahoṣi: Yan - nūnāham̐ thokam̐ thokam̐ āhāram̐ āhāreyyam̐ pasatam̐ pasatam̐, yadi vā muggayūsam̐ yadi vā kulatthayūsam̐ yadi vā kaḷāyayūsam̐ yadi vā hareṇukayūsan - ti. So kho aham̐ Aggivessana thokam̐ thokam̐ āhāram̐ āhāresim̐ pasatam̐ pasatam̐, yadi vā muggayūsam̐ yadi vā kulatthayūsam̐ yadi vā kaḷāyayūsam̐ yadi vā hareṇukayūsam̐. Tassa mayham̐ Aggivessana thokam̐ thokam̐ āhāram̐ āhārayato pasatam̐ pasatam̐, yadi vā muggayūsam̐ yadi vā kulatthayūsam̐ yadi vā kaḷāyayūsam̐ yadi vā hareṇukayūsam̐/ adhimattakasimānam̐ patto kāyo hoti. Seyyathā pi nāma āsītikapabbāni vā kālāpabbāni vā evam - eva - ssu me aṅgapaccaṅgāni bhavanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma oṭṭhapadam̐ evam - eva - ssu me ānisadam̐ hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma vaṭṭanāvaḷi evam - eva - ssu me piṭṭhikaṅṭako unnatāvanato hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma jarasālāya gopānasiyo olugga - yiluggā bhavanti evam - eva - ssu me phāsuḷiyo oluggaviluggā bhavanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma gambhīre udapāne udakatārakā gambhīragatā okkhāyikā dissanti evam - eva - ssu me akkhikūpesu akkhitarakā gambhīragatā okkhāyikā dissanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma titta-

kālābu āmakacchinno vātātapena sampuṭito hoti sammilāto evam - eva - ssu me sisacchavi sampuṭitā hoti sammilātā tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana: udaracchaviṃ parimasissāmīti piṭṭhikaṇṭakam yeva parigaṇhāmi, piṭṭhikaṇṭakam parimasissāmīti udaracchaviṃ yeva parigaṇhāmi. Yāva - ssu me Aggivessana udaracchavi piṭṭhikaṇṭakam allinā hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana: vaccaṃ vā muttam vā karissāmīti tath' eva avakujjo papatāmi tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana
 15 imam - eva kāyaṃ assāsento pāninā gattāni anomajjāmi. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana pāninā gattāni anomajjato pūtimūlāni lomāni kāyasmā papatanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. Api - ssu maṃ Aggivessana manussā disvā evam - āhaṃsu: kāḷo samaṇo Gotamo ti. Ekacce manussā evam - āhaṃsu: na kāḷo samaṇo Gotamo, sāmo samaṇo Gotamo ti. Ekacce manussā evam - āhaṃsu: na kāḷo samaṇo Gotamo na pi sāmo, maṅguracchavi samaṇo Gotamo ti. Yāva - ssu me Aggivessana tāva parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyoḍāto upahato hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya.

20 Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahoṣi: Ye kho keci atītam - addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vedayīmsu, etāvaparamaṃ na - y - ito bhiyyo; ye pi hi keci anāgatam - addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vedayissanti, etāvaparamaṃ na - y - ito bhiyyo; ye pi hi keci etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti, etāvaparamaṃ na - y - ito bhiyyo. Na kho panāhaṃ imāya kaṭukāya dukkarakārikāya adhi - gacchāmi uttarim manussadhammā alamariyaṇāṇadassana -
 30 visesaṃ, siyā nu kho añño maggo bodhāyāti. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahoṣi: Abhijānāmi kho panāhaṃ pitu Sakkassa kammante sītāya jambucchāyāya nisinno vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkam savicāram vivekajam pītisukham paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja vi - haritā, siyā nu kho eso maggo bodhāyāti. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana satānusāri viññānaṃ ahoṣi: eso va maggo bodhā - yāti. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahoṣi: Kin - nu kho

ahaṃ tassa sukhasa bhāyāmi yaṅ - taṃ sukhaṃ aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahoṣi: Na kho ahaṃ tassa sukhasa bhāyāmi yaṅ - taṃ sukhaṃ aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi.

Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahoṣi: Na kho taṃ sukaraṃ sukhaṃ adhigantaṃ evaṃ adhimattakasimānaṃ patta - kāyena, yaṅ - nūnaṃ oḷārikaṃ āhāraṃ āhāreyyaṃ odana - kummāsaṅ - ti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana oḷārikaṃ āhāraṃ āhāresim odanakummāsaṃ. Tena kho pana maṃ Aggivessana samayena pañca bhikkhū paccupaṭṭhitā honti: yaṅ - no samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ adhigamissati taṅ - no ārocessa - tīti. Yato kho ahaṃ Aggivessana oḷārikaṃ āhāraṃ āhāresim odanakummāsaṃ, atha me te pañca bhikkhū nibbijjā - pakkamimsu: bāhuliko samaṇo Gotamo padhānavibbhanto āvatto bāhullāyāti.

So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana oḷārikaṃ āhāraṃ āhāretvā balaṃ gahetvā vivicca' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhā - nam upasampajja vihāsim. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsim. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca vihāsim sato ca sampajāno, sukhaṅ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedesim yaṅ - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsim. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadoma - nassānaṃ atthagamaṃ adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekhāsati - parisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsim. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite ānejjappatte

pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim. So anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsāṃ anussarāmi, seyyathidaṃ: ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo vīsatiṃ - pi jātiyo tiṃsaṃ - pi jātiyo cattārīsaṃ - pi jātiyo paññāsaṃ - pi jātiyo jātisatam - pi jāti-sahassam - pi jātisatasahassam - pi, aneke pi saṃvaṭṭakappe aneke pi vivaṭṭakappe aneke pi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe; amutr' āsim evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhaṭṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra uppādim, tatrāp' āsim evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhaṭṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti. Iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsāṃ anussarāmi. Ayaṃ kho me Aggivessana rattiyā paṭhame yāme paṭhamā vijjā adhi-gatā, avijjā vihatā vijjā uppannā, tamo vihato āloko uppanno, yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato. Eva-rūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubbhūte kammaniye ṭhite ānejjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātānaṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāmi: ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vaciduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavā-dakā micchādīṭṭhikā micchādīṭṭhikamma-samādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapannā; ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannā-gatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavā-dakā sammādīṭṭhikā sammādīṭṭhikamma-samādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapannā ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāmi. Ayaṃ kho me Aggivessana rattiyā maj-jhime yāme dutiyā vijjā adhi-gatā, avijjā vihatā vijjā uppannā,

tamo vihato āloko uppanno, yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubbhūte kammaniye t̄hite ānejjappatte āsavānaṃ khayānāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim. So: idaṃ dukkhaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmiṇi paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim; ime āsavā ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim. ayaṃ āsavasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim, ayaṃ āsavanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāmiṇi paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim. Tassa me evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccittha, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccittha, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccittha, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti nāṇaṃ ahoṣi; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti abbhāññāsim. Ayaṃ kho me Aggivessana ratiyā pacchime yāme tatiyā vijjā adhigatā, avijjā vihatā vijjā uppannā, tamo vihato āloko uppanno, yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

Abhijānāmi kho panāhaṃ Aggivessana anekasatāya parisāya dhammaṃ desetā, api - ssu maṃ ekameko evaṃ maññati: maṃ - ev' ārabba samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ desesiti. Na kho pan' etaṃ Aggivessana evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, yāvad - eva viññāpanatthāya Tathāgato paresaṃ dhammaṃ deseti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana tassā yeva kathāya pariyosāne tasmim yeva purimasmiṃ samādhinimitte ajjhattam - eva cittaṃ saṅghapemi sannisādemi ekodikaromi samādahāmi, yena sudam niccakappaṃ niccakappaṃ viharāmiti. — Okappaniyam - etaṃ bhoto Gotamassa yathā taṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassa. Abhijānāti pana bhavaṃ Gotamo divā supitā ti. — Abhijānāmi' ahaṃ Aggivessana gimhānaṃ pacchime māse pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapatikkanto catugguṇaṃ saṅghātiṃ paññāpetvā dakkhiṇena passena sato sampajāno niddaṃ okkamitā ti. — Etaṃ kho bho Gotama eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammohavibhārasmiṃ

vadantīti. — Na kho Aggivessana ettāvata sammūho vā hoti asammūho vā. Api ca Aggivessana yathā sammūho ca hoti asammūho ca, tam sunāhi, sādhu kam manasikarohi, bhāsissāmiti. — Evaṃ bho ti kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad avoca:

Yassa kassaci Aggivessana ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipakā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā appahinā, tam ahaṃ sammūho ti vadāmi. Āsavānaṃ hi Aggivessana appahānā sammūho hoti. Yassa kassaci Aggivessana ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipakā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā pahinā, tam ahaṃ asammūho ti vadāmi. Āsavānaṃ hi Aggivessana pahānā asammūho hoti. Tathāgatassa kho Aggivessana ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipakā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā pahinā ucchinnamulā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Seyyathā pi Aggivessana tālo matthakacchinno abhabbo puna virūhiyā, evam eva kho Aggivessana Tathāgatassa ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipakā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā pahinā ucchinnamulā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā ti.

Evaṃ vutte Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: Acchariyaṃ bho Gotama, abbhutaṃ bho Gotama, yāvaṃ c' idaṃ bho Gotamassa evaṃ āsajja āsajja vuccamānassa upanītehi vacanapathehi samudācariyamānassa chavivaṇṇo c' eva pariyodāyati mukhavaṇṇo ca vippasīdati, yathā taṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassa. Abhijānāṃ' ahaṃ bho Gotama Pūraṇaṃ Kassapaṃ vādena vādaṃ samārabhitā, so pi mayā vādena vādaṃ samāraddho aññen' aññaṃ paṭicari, bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmesi, kopaṇ ca dosaṇ ca appaccayaṇ ca pātvākāsi. Bho pana Gotamassa evaṃ āsajja āsajja vuccamānassa upanītehi vacanapathehi samudācariyamānassa chavivaṇṇo c' eva pariyodāyati mukhavaṇṇo ca vippasīdati, yathā taṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassa. Abhijānāṃ' ahaṃ bho Gotama Makkhalim Gosālaṃ — Ajitaṃ Kesakambalaṃ — Pakudhaṃ Kaccāyanaṃ — Saṅjayaṃ Belaṭṭhaputtaṃ — Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nāthaputtaṃ vādena vādaṃ samārabhitā, so pi mayā vādena vādaṃ samāraddho aññen'

aññam paṭicari, bahiddhā katham apanāmesi, kopañ - ca dosañ - ca appaccayañ - ca pātvākāsi. Bhoto pana Gotamassa evaṃ āsajja āsajja vuccamānassa upanītehi vacanapathehi samudācariyamānassa chavivaṇṇo c' eva pariyodāyati mukhavaṇṇo ca vippasīdati, yathā taṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassa.

Handa ca dāni mayam bho Gotama gacchāma, bahukiccā mayam bahukaraṇiyā ti. — Yassa dāni tvaṃ Aggivessana kālam maññasiti.

Q. 1. 85

Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ
 10 abhinanditvā anumoditvā utṭhāy' āsanā pakkāmiti.

MAHĀSACCAKASUTTĀM CHAṬṬHAM.

37.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Pubbarāme Migāramātu pāsāde. Atha kho Sakko devānam - indo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ tṭhito kho Sakko devānam - indo Bhagavantaṃ etaḍ - avoca: Kittāvatā nu kho bhante bhikkhu saṅkhittena taṅhāsāṅkhaya - vimutto hoti accantaniṭṭho accantayogakkhemī accantabrahma - cāri accantapariyosāno setṭho devamanussāna - ti.

20 Idha devānam - inda bhikkhuno sutam hoti: sabbe dhammā nālaṃ abhinivesāyāti. Evañ - ce taṃ devānam - inda bhikkhuno sutam hoti: sabbe dhammā nālaṃ abhinivesāyāti, so sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhijānāti, sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhiñ - nāya sabbaṃ dhammaṃ pari jānāti, sabbaṃ dhammaṃ pariñ - nāya yaṃ kañci vedanaṃ vedeti, sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, so tāsu vedanāsu aniccānupassī vi - harati, virāgānupassī viharati, nirodhānupassī viharati, paṭi - nissaggānupassī viharati; so tāsu vedanāsu aniccānupassī vi - haranto, virāgānupassī viharanto, nirodhānupassī viharanto, paṭinissaggānupassī viharanto na kiñci loke upādiyati, anu - pādiyaṃ na paritassati, aparitassaṃ paccattañ - ñeva pari -

α kiñci

nibbāyati; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Ettāvataṃ kho devānaṃ inda bhikkhu saṅkhittena taṇhāsāṅkhayavimutto hoti accanta-
niṭṭho accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapari-
yosāno seṭṭho devamanussānaṃ -ti. Atha kho Sakko devānaṃ-
indo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā Bhaga-
vantaṃ abhivādetvā pādakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatth' ev' antaradhāyi.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Mahāmoggaḷlāno Bhagavato avidūre nisinna hoti. Atha kho āyasmato Mahā-

10 moggaḷlānassa etad - ahoṣi: Kin - nu kho so yakkho Bhaga-
vato bhāsitaṃ abhisamecca anumodi udāhu no; yan - nūnā-
haṃ taṃ yakkhaṃ jāneyyaṃ yadi vā so yakkho Bhagavato
bhāsitaṃ abhisamecca anumodi yadi vā no ti. Atha kho
āyasmā Mahāmoggaḷlāno seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso
samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñ-
jeyya evaṃ - eva Pubbārāme Migāramātu pāsāde antarahito
devesu Tāvatiṃsesu pāturaḥosi. Tena kho pana samayena
Sakko devānaṃ - indo ekapuṇḍarīke uyyāne dibbehi pañcahi
turiyasatehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāreti. Addasā

20 kho Sakko devānaṃ - indo āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggaḷlānaṃ
dūrato va āgacchantaṃ, disvāna tāni dibbāni pañca turia-
satāni paṭtippanāmetvā yen' āyasmā Mahāmoggaḷlāno ten' upa-
saṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggaḷlānaṃ etad -
avoca: Ehi kho mārisa Moggallāna, sāgataṃ mārisa Mog-
gaḷlāna, cirassaṃ kho mārisa Moggallāna imaṃ pariyāyam -
akāsi yadidaṃ idh' āgamaṇāya, nisīda mārisa Moggallāna,
idam - āsanaṃ paññattaṃ - ti. Nisīdi kho āyasmā Mahā-
moggaḷlāno paññatte āsane. Sakko pi kho devānaṃ - indo
aññataraṃ nīcaṃ āsanaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekam-
30 antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Sakkaṃ devānaṃ - indaṃ āyasmā Mahā-
moggaḷlāno etad - avoca:

Yathākathaṃ pana te Kosiya Bhagavā saṅkhittena taṇhāsāṅkhayavimuttiṃ abhāsi, sādhu mayam - pi etissā ka-thāya bhāgino assāma savanāyāti. — Mayam kho mārisa Moggallāna bahukiccā, mayam bahukaraṇīyā, . app - eva sakena karaṇīyena api ca devānaṃ yeva Tāvatiṃsānaṃ karaṇīyena. Api ca mārisa Moggallāna sussutaṃ yeva hoti suggahitaṃ

sumanasikataṃ sūpadhāritaṃ yan - no khippam - eva antara-
dhāyati. Bhūtapubbaṃ mārisa Moggallāna devāsurasāṅgāmo
samupabbūho ahoṣi. Tasmim̄ kho pana mārisa Moggallāna
saṅgāme devā jiniṃsu, asurā parājiniṃsu. So kho ahaṃ
mārisa Moggallāna taṃ saṅgāmaṃ abhivijinitvā vijitasāṅgāmo
tato paṭinivattitvā Vejyantam̄ nāma pāsādam̄ māpesim̄.
Vejyantassa kho pana mārisa Moggallāna pāsādassa eka-
sataṃ niyyūhaṃ, ekamekasmiṃ niyyūhe satta satta kūtāgāra-
satāni, ekamekasmiṃ kūtāgāre satta satta accharāyo, ekam-
ekissā accharāya satta satta paricārikāyo. Iccheyyāsi no
tvam̄ mārisa Moggallāna. Vejyantassa pāsādassa rāmaṇeyya-
kaṃ daṭṭhun - ti. Adhivāsesi kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno
tuṇhībhāvena.

Atha kho Sakko ca devānam - indo Vessavaṇo ca mahā-
rājā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ purakkhatvā yena
Vejyanto pāsādo ten' upasaṅkamim̄su. Addasāsum̄ kho
Sakkassa devānam - indassa paricārikāyo āyasmantaṃ Mahā-
moggallānaṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ, disvāna ottapamānā
hiriyamānā sakaṃ sakaṃ ovarakaṃ pavisiṃsu. Seyyathā
pi nāma supisā sasuraṃ disvā ottapati hiriyati, evam - evam
Sakkassa devānam - indassa paricārikāyo āyasmantaṃ Mahā-
moggallānaṃ disvā ottapamānā hiriyamānā sakaṃ sakaṃ
ovarakaṃ pavisiṃsu. Atha kho Sakko ca devānam - indo
Vessavaṇo ca mahārājā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ Ve-
jayante pāsāde anucaṅkamāpentī anuvicarāpentī: idam - pi
mārisa Moggallāna passa Vejyantassa pāsādassa rāma-
ṇeyyakaṃ, idam - pi marisa Moggallāna passa Vejyantassa
pāsādassa rāmaṇeyyakan - ti. — Sobhat' idam̄ āyasmato
Kosiyassa yathā taṃ pubbe katapuññassa, manussā pi kiñ-
cid - eva rāmaṇeyyakaṃ diṭṭhā evam - āhaṃsu: sobhati vata
bho devānaṃ Tāvatiṃsānan - ti, ta - y - idam̄ āyasmato Kosi-
yassa sobhati yathā taṃ pubbe katapuññassāti. Atha kho
āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa etad - ahoṣi: Atibālham̄ kho
ayaṃ yakkho pamatto viharati, yan - nūṇham̄ imaṃ yakkham̄
saṃvejeyyan - ti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno tathā-
rūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkhāsi yathā Vejyantam̄
pāsādam̄ pādaṅgutṭhakena saṅkampesi sampakampesi sampa-

vedhesi. Atha kho Sakko ca devānam - indo Vessavaṇo ca mahārājā devā ca Tāvatiṃsā acchariyabbhuta-cittajātā ahesum: Acchariyam vata bho abbhutam vata bho samanassa mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvātā, yatra hi nāma dibbam bhavanam pādaṅgutthakena saṅkampessati sampakampessati sampavedhessatiti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Sakkam devānam - indam saṃviggam lomahaṭṭhajātam viditvā Sakkam devānam - indam etad - avoca:

Yathākatham pana te Kosiya Bhagavā saṅkhittena taṇhā-saṅkhayavimuttim abhāsi, sādhu mayam - pi etissā kathāya bhāgino assāma savaṇāyāti. — Idhāham mārisa Moggallāna yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsim. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho aham mārisa Moggallāna Bhagavantam etad - avocaṃ: Kittāvatā nu kho bhante bhikkhu saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhayavimutto hoti accantaniṭṭho accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānan - ti. Evaṃ vutte mārisa Moggallāna Bhagavā maṃ etad - avoca: Idha devānam - inda bhikkhuno sutam hoti: sabbe dhammā nālam abhinivesāyāti. Evaṃ - ce taṃ devānam - inda bhikkhuno sutam hoti: sabbe dhammā nālam abhinivesāyāti, so sabbam dhammam abhijānāti, sabbam dhammam abhiññāya sabbam dhammam parijānāti, sabbam dhammam pariññāya yaṃ kañci vedanam vedeti, sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā, so tāsū vedanāsū aniccānupassī viharati, virāgānupassī viharati, nirodhānupassī viharati, paṭinissaggānupassī viharati; so tāsū vedanāsū aniccānupassī viharanto, virāgānupassī viharanto, nirodhānupassī viharanto, paṭinissaggānupassī viharanto na kiñci loke upādiyati, anupādiyam na paritassati, aparitassam paccattaṃ - űeva parinibbāyati; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyam, kataṃ karaṇiyam nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti. Ettāvatā kho devānam - inda bhikkhu saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhayavimutto hoti accantaniṭṭho accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānan - ti. Evaṃ kho me mārisa Moggallāna Bhagavā saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttim abhāsīti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Sakkassa devānam - indassa bhā-

sitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitāṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritāṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya evaṃ - evaṃ devesu Tāvatiṃsesu antarahito Pubbarāme Migāramātu pāsāde pāturahosi. Atha kho Sakkassa devānam - indassa paricārikāyo acirapakkante āyasmante Mahāmogallāne Sakkāṃ devānam - indaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Eso nu te mārisa so Bhagavā satthā ti. — Na kho me mārisā so Bhagavā satthā, sabrahmacārī me eso. āyasmā Mahāmogallāno ti. — Lābhā te mārisa yassa te sabrahmacārī evaṃ mahiddhiko evaṃ mahānubhāvo, aho nūna te so Bhagavā satthā ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmogallāno yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahāmogallāno Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Abhijānāti no bhante Bhagavā ahu tañ - ũeva aññatarassa mahesakkhassa yakkhassa saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttiṃ abhāsithāti. — Abhijānāmi' ahaṃ Moggallāna: idha Sakko devānam - indo yenaṃ ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ atthāsi. Ekamantaṃ tthito kho Moggallāna Sakko devānam - indo maṃ etad - avoca: Kittāvatā nu kho bhante bhikkhu saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhayavimutto hoti accantaniṭṭho accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussāna - ti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ Moggallāna Sakkāṃ devānam - indaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Idha devānam - inda bhikkhuno sutāṃ hoti: sabbe dhammā nālaṃ abhinivesāyāti. Evañ - ce taṃ devānam - inda bhikkhuno sutāṃ hoti: sabbe dhammā nālaṃ abhinivesāyāti, so sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhijānāti, sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhiññāya sabbaṃ dhammaṃ pariānāti, sabbaṃ dhammaṃ pariññāya yaṃ kañci vedanaṃ vedeti, sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, so tāsu vedanāsu aniccānupassī viharati, virāgānupassī viharati, nirodhānupassī viharati, paṭinissaggānupassī viharati; so tāsu vedanāsu aniccānupassī viharanto, virāgānupassī viharanto, nirodhānupassī viharanto, paṭinissaggānupassī viharanto na kiñci loke upādiyati, anupādiyaṃ na paritassati, aparitassaṃ paccattañ - ũeva parinibbāyati; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahma-

cariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Ettāvataḥ kho devānam -inda bhikkhu saṅkhittena taṇhā-saṅkhayavimutto hoti accantanittho accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānanti. Evaṃ kho ahaṃ Moggallāna abhijānāmi Sakkassa devānam -indassa saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttiṃ bhāsitaṃ ti.

Idam -avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

CŪLATANHĀSĀNKHAYASUTTAM SATTAMAM.

38.

10 Evaṃ -me sutāṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Sātissa nāma bhikkhuno kevaṭṭaputtassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā tad -ev' idaṃ

15 viññānaṃ sandhāvati saṃsarati, anaññaṃ -ti. Assosum kho sambahulā bhikkhū: Sātissa kira nāma bhikkhuno kevaṭṭaputtassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā tad -ev' idaṃ viññānaṃ sandhāvati saṃsarati, anaññaṃ -ti. Atha kho

20 te bhikkhū yena Sāti bhikkhu kevaṭṭaputto ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Sātiṃ bhikkhum kevaṭṭaputtaṃ etad -avocum: Saccaṃ kira te āvuso Sāti evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā ... anaññanti. — Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā tad -ev' idaṃ viññānaṃ sandhāvati saṃsarati, anaññaṃ -ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Sātiṃ bhikkhum kevaṭṭaputtaṃ etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetukāmaṃ samanuyuñjanti samanugāhanti samanubhāsanti: Mā evaṃ āvuso Sāti avaca, mā Bhagavantaṃ abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu

30 Bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ, na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya. Aṅekapariyāyena h' āvuso Sāti paṭiccasamuppannaṃ viññānaṃ

vuttaṃ Bhagavatā: aññatra paccayā na-tthi viññāṇassa sambhavo ti. Evam-pi kho Sāti bhikkhu kevaṭṭaputto tehi bhikkhūhi samanuyuññiyamāno samanugāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno tad-eva pāpakam diṭṭhigataṃ thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa voharati: Evam byā kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā... anaññan-ti.

Yato kho te bhikkhū nāsakkhimsu Satiṃ bhikkhum kevaṭṭaputtaṃ etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetum atha yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etad-avocum: Sātissa nāma bhante bhikkhuno kevaṭṭaputtassa evarūpaṃ pāpakam diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā... anaññan-ti. Assumha kho mayaṃ bhante: Sātissa kira nāma bhikkhuno kevaṭṭaputtassa evarūpaṃ pāpakam diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā... anaññan-ti. Atha kho mayaṃ bhante yena Sāti bhikkhu kevaṭṭaputto ten' upasaṅkamimha. upasaṅkamitvā Satiṃ bhikkhum kevaṭṭaputtaṃ etad-avocumha: Saccam kira te āvuso Sāti evarūpaṃ pāpakam diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā... anaññan-ti. Evam vutte bhante Sāti bhikkhu kevaṭṭaputto amhe etad-avoca: Evam byā kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā... anaññan-ti. Atha kho mayaṃ bhante Satiṃ bhikkhum kevaṭṭaputtaṃ etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetukāmā samanuyuññimha samanugāhimha samanubhāsimha: Mā evam āvuso Sāti avaca, mā Bhagavantaṃ abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ, na hi Bhagavā evam vadeyya. Anekapariyāyena h' āvuso Sāti paṭiccasamuppannaṃ viññāṇaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā: aññatra paccayā na-tthi viññāṇassa sambhavo ti. Evam-pi kho bhante Sāti bhikkhu kevaṭṭaputto amhehi samanuyuññiyamāno samanugāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno tad-eva pāpakam diṭṭhigataṃ thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa voharati: Evam byā kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā... anaññan-ti. Yato kho mayaṃ bhante nāsakkhimha Satiṃ bhikkhum kevaṭṭaputtaṃ etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetum atha mayaṃ etam-atthaṃ Bhagavato ārocemāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā aññataraṃ bhikkhum āmantesi: Ehi

tvam bhikkhu mama vacanena Sātim bhikkhum kevaṭṭaputtam āmantehi: Satthā tam āvuso Sāti āmantetīti. Evam bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yena Sāti bhikkhu kevaṭṭaputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Sātim bhikkhum kevaṭṭaputtam etad - avoca: Satthā tam āvuso Sāti āmantetīti. Evam - āvuso ti kho Sāti bhikkhu kevaṭṭaputto tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi. Ekamantam nisinnam kho Sātim bhikkhum kevaṭṭaputtam

o Bhagavā etad - avoca: Saccam kira te Sāti evarūpam pāpakam ditthigatam uppannam: Tathā 'ham Bhagavatā dhammam desitam ājānāmi yathā tad - ev' idam viññāṇam sandhāvati saṃsarati, anaññan - ti. — Evam byā kho aham bhante Bhagavatā dhammam desitam ājānāmi yathā tad - ev' idam viññāṇam sandhāvati saṃsarati, anaññan - ti. — Kataman - tam Sāti viññāṇan - ti. — Yvāyam bhante vado vedeyyo tatra tatra kalyāṇapāpakānam kammānam vipākam paṭisaṃvedetīti. — Kassa nu kho nāma tvam moghapurisa mayā evam dhammam desitam ājānāsi. Nanu mayā moghapurisa anekapariyāyena paṭiccasamuppannam viññāṇam vuttam: aññatra paccayā natthi viññāṇassa sambhavo ti. Atha ca pana tvam moghapurisa attanā duggahītena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhasi attānañ - ca khaṇasi bahuñ - ca apuñnam pasavasi. Tam hi te moghapurisa bhavissati digharattam ahitāya dukkhāyāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Tam kim - maññatha bhikkhave: api nāyam Sāti bhikkhu kevaṭṭaputto usmikato pi imasmiṃ dhammavinaye ti. — Kim hi siyā bhante, no h' etam bhante ti. Evam vutte Sāti bhikkhu kevaṭṭaputto tuṇhībhūto maṅkubhūto pattakkhandho adhomukho pajjhāyanto appaṭibhāno nisīdi. Atha kho Bhagavā Sātim bhikkhum kevaṭṭaputtam tuṇhībhūtam maṅkubhūtam pattakkhandham adhomukham pajjhāyantam appaṭibhānam viditvā Sātim bhikkhum kevaṭṭaputtam etad - avoca: Paññāyissasi kho tvam moghapurisa etena sakena pāpakena ditthigatena, idhāham bhikkhū paṭipucchissāmiti. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Tumhe pi me bhikkhave evam dhammam desitam ājānātha yathā 'yam Sāti bhikkhu ke-

cf. M. 1. 8²³

20

vattaputto attanā duggahitena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhati attānañ - ca khānati bahuñ - ca apuññañ pasavatiti. — No h' etam bhante, anekapariyāyena hi no bhante paṭiccasamuppannam viññānam vuttam Bhagavatā: aññatra paccayā na tthi viññānassa sambhavo ti. — Sādhu bhikkhave, sādhu kho me tumhe bhikkhave evam dhammam desitam ājānātha. Anekapariyāyena hi vo bhikkhave paṭiccasamuppannam viññānam vuttam mayā: aññatra paccayā na tthi viññānassa sambhavo ti. Atha ca panāyam Sāti bhikkhu kevaṭṭaputto attanā duggahitena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhati, attānañ - ca khañati bahuñ - ca apuññañ pasavati. Tam hi tassa moghapurisassa bhavissati digharattam ahitāya dukkhāya.

13 Yañ - ñad - eva bhikkhave paccayam paṭicca uppajjati viññānam tena ten' eva sañkham gacchati: cakkhuñ - ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati viññānam, cakkhuvīññānan - t' eva sañkham gacchati; sotañ - ca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati viññānam, sotavīññānan - t' eva sañkham gacchati; ghānañ - ca paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati viññānam, ghānavīññānan - t' eva sañkham gacchati; jivhañ - ca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati viññānam, jivhāvīññānan - t' eva sañkham gacchati; kāyañ - ca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati viññānam, kāyavīññānan - t' eva sañkham gacchati; manañ - ca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati viññānam, manovīññānan - t' eva sañkham gacchati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave yañ - ñad - eva paccayam paṭicca aggi jalati tena ten' eva sañkham gacchati: kaṭṭhañ - ca paṭicca aggi jalati, kaṭṭhaggi t' eva sañkham gacchati; sakalikañ - ca paṭicca aggi jalati, sakalikaggi t' eva sañkham gacchati; tiṇañ - ca paṭicca aggi jalati, tiṇaggi t' eva sañkham gacchati; gomayañ - ca paṭicca aggi jalati, gomayaggi t' eva sañkham gacchati; thusañ - ca paṭicca aggi jalati, thusaggi t' eva sañkham gacchati; sañkārañ - ca paṭicca aggi jalati, sañkāraggi t' eva sañkham gacchati; evam - eva kho bhikkhave yañ - ñad - eva paccayam paṭicca uppajjati viññānam tena ten' eva sañkham gacchati: cakkhuñ - ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati viññānam, cakkhuvīññānan - t' eva sañkham gacchati; sotañ - ca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati viññānam, sotavīññānan - t' eva sañkham gacchati; ghānañ - ca paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati

Warren

Dullkham.

(259¹³ - 260⁶)

Page 183-4

cf. Chon p.

108, etc.

ñ/

viññānaṃ, 'ghānaviññānaṃ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; jivhaṅ-
ca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati viññānaṃ, jivhāviññānaṃ - t' eva
saṅkhaṃ gacchati; kāyaṅ-ca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati
viññānaṃ, kāyaviññānaṃ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; manaṅ-
ca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati viññānaṃ, manoviññānaṃ - t'
eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati.

Bhūtam - idan - ti bhikkhave passathāti. — Evam - bhante.
— Tadāhārasambhavan - ti bhikkhave passathāti. — Evam -
bhante. — Tadāhāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ nirodhadham-
man - ti bhikkhave passathāti. — Evam - bhante. — Bhūtam -
idam no - ssūti bhikkhave kaṅkhāto uppajjati vicikicchā ti.
— Evam - bhante. — Tadāhārasambhavaṃ no - ssūti bhikkhave
kaṅkhāto uppajjati vicikicchā ti. — Evam - bhante. — Tadā-
hāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ no - ssūti
kaṅkhāto uppajjati vicikicchā ti. — Evam - bhante. — Bhū-
tam - idan - ti bhikkhave yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya pas-
sato yā vicikicchā sā pahiyatīti. — Evam - bhante. — Tadā-
hārasambhavan - ti bhikkhave yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya
passato yā vicikicchā sā pahiyatīti. — Evam - bhante. — Tadā-
hāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ nirodhadhamman - ti bhikkhave
yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato yā vicikicchā sā pahiya-
tīti. — Evam - bhante. — Bhūtam - idan - ti bhikkhave iti pi
vo ettha nivicikicchā ti. — Evam - bhante. — Tadāhārasam-
bhavan - ti bhikkhave iti pi vo ettha nivicikicchā ti. — Evam -
bhante. — Tadāhāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ nirodhadham-
man - ti bhikkhave iti pi vo ettha nivicikicchā ti. — Evam -
bhante. — Bhūtam - idan - ti bhikkhave yathābhūtaṃ sammap-
paññāya sudiṭṭhan - ti. — Evam - bhante. — Tadāhārasam-
bhavan - ti bhikkhave yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhan -
ti. — Evam - bhante. — Tadāhāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ
nirodhadhamman - ti bhikkhave yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya
sudiṭṭhan - ti. — Evam - bhante. — Imaṃ ce tumhe bhikkhave
diṭṭhiṃ evaṃ parisuddhaṃ evaṃ pariyodātaṃ alliyetha
kelāyetha dhanāyetha mamāyetha, api nu tumhe bhik-
khave kullūpamaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājāneyyātha nitthara-
ṇatthāya no gahaṇatthāyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Imaṃ
ce tumhe bhikkhave diṭṭhiṃ evaṃ parisuddhaṃ evaṃ pariyo-

dātāṃ na alliyetha na kelāyetha na dhanāyetha na mamāyetha, api nu tumhe bhikkhave kullūpamaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājāneyyātha nittharaṇatthāya no gahaṇatthāyāti. — Evam - bhante.

Cattāro 'me bhikkhave āhārā bhūtānaṃ vā sattānaṃ t̥hitiyā sambhavesiṇaṃ vā anuggahāya, katame cattāro: ka-baliṃkāro āhāro oḷāriko vā sukhumo vā, phasso dutiyo, mano-sañcetanā tatiyā, viññānaṃ catutthaṃ. Ime ca bhikkhave

cattāro āhārā kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabbhavā:

ime cattāro āhārā taṇhānidānā taṇhāsamudayā taṇhājātikā taṇhāpabbhavā. Taṇhā cāyaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānā k. k. kiṃpabbhavā:

taṇhā vedanānidānā v. v. vedanāpabbhavā.

Vedanā cāyaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānā k. k. kiṃpabbhavā: vedanā

phassanidānā ph. ph. phassapabbhavā. Phasso cāyaṃ bhikkhave

kiṃnidāno k. k. kiṃpabbhavo: phasso saḷāyatananidāno

s. s. saḷāyatanapabbhavo. Saḷāyatanaṃ - c' idaṃ bhikkhave kiṃ-

nidānaṃ k. k. kiṃpabbhavaṃ: saḷāyatanaṃ nāmarūpanidānaṃ

n. n. nāmarūpapabbhavaṃ. Nāmarūpaṃ - c' idaṃ bhikkhave

kiṃnidānaṃ k. k. kiṃpabbhavaṃ: nāmarūpaṃ viññānanidānaṃ

v. v. viññānapabbhavaṃ. Viññānaṃ - c' idaṃ bhikkhave kiṃ-

nidānaṃ k. k. kiṃpabbhavaṃ: viññānaṃ saṅkhāranidānaṃ s. s.

saṅkhārapabbhavaṃ. Saṅkhārā - c' ime bhikkhave kiṃnidānā kiṃ-

samudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabbhavā: saṅkhārā avijjānidānā avijjā-

samudayā avijjājātikā avijjāpabbhavā. Iti kho bhikkhave

avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāra, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññāna-

paccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ, saḷā-

yatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā

taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhava-

paccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkha-

domanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evam - etassa kevalassa duk-

kākkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ - ti itī kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ;

jātipaccayā nu kho bhikkhave jarāmaṇaṃ no vā, kathaṃ

vā ettha hotīti. — Jātipaccayā bhante jarāmaṇaṃ, evaṃ

no ettha hotīti: jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ - ti. — Bhavapaccayā

jāti itī kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; bhavapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave

jāti no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Bhavapaccayā

U.S. 17-248

U.S. 17-270 puma

U.S. 17-238

bhante jāti, evaṃ no ettha hoti: bhavapaccayā jātiti. — Upādānapaccayā bhavo ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; upādānapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave bhavo no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Upādānapaccayā bhante bhavo, evaṃ no ettha hoti: upādānapaccayā bhavo ti. — Taṇhāpaccayā upādānan - ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; taṇhāpaccayā nu kho bhikkhave upādānaṃ no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Taṇhāpaccayā bhante upādānaṃ, evaṃ no ettha hoti: taṇhāpaccayā upādānan - ti. — Vedanāpaccayā taṇhā ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; vedanāpaccayā nu kho bhikkhave taṇhā no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Vedanāpaccayā bhante taṇhā, evaṃ no ettha hoti: vedanāpaccayā taṇhā ti. — Phassa-paccayā vedanā ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; phassapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave vedanā no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Phassapaccayā bhante vedanā, evaṃ no ettha hoti: phassapaccayā vedanā ti. — Saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; saḷāyatanapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave phasso no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Saḷāyatanapaccayā bhante phasso, evaṃ no ettha hoti: saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso ti. — Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanan - ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; nāmarūpapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave saḷāyatanāṃ no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Nāmarūpapaccayā bhante saḷāyatanāṃ, evaṃ no ettha hoti: nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanan - ti. — Viññānapaccayā nāmarūpan - ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; viññānapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave nāmarūpaṃ no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Viññānapaccayā bhante nāmarūpaṃ, evaṃ no ettha hoti: viññānapaccayā nāmarūpan - ti. — Saṅkhārapaccayā viññānan - ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; saṅkhārapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave viññānaṃ no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Saṅkhārapaccayā bhante viññānaṃ, evaṃ no ettha hoti: saṅkhārapaccayā viññānan - ti. — Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; avijjāpaccayā nu kho bhikkhave saṅkhārā no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Avijjāpaccayā bhante saṅkhārā, evaṃ no ettha hoti: avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā ti.

Sādhu bhikkhave. Iti kho bhikkhave tumhe pi evaṃ (vadetha aham - pi evaṃ vadāmi: [Iti] imasmiṃ sati idaṃ hoti,)

Vish. 22. 51

β. om.

imass' uppādā idam uppajjati, yadidaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti. jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. evam-etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, saṅkhāranirodhā viññānanirodho, viññānanirodhā nāmarūpanirodho, nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatananirodho, saḷāyatananirodhā phassanirodho, phassanirodhā vedānanirodho, vedānanirodhā taṇhānirodho, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmaranaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evam-etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

Jātinirodhā jarāmarānanirodho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; jātinirodhā nu kho bhikkhave jarāmarānanirodho no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Jātinirodhā bhante jarāmarānanirodho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: jātinirodhā jarāmarānanirodho ti. — Bhavanirodhā jātinirodho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; bhavanirodhā nu kho bhikkhave jātinirodho no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Bhavanirodhā bhante jātinirodho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: bhavanirodhā jātinirodho ti. — Upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; upādānanirodhā nu kho bhikkhave bhavanirodho no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Upādānanirodhā bhante bhavanirodho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho ti. — Taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; taṇhānirodhā nu kho bhikkhave upādānanirodho no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Taṇhānirodhā bhante upādānanirodho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho ti. — Vedānanirodhā taṇhānirodho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; vedānanirodhā nu kho bhikkhave taṇhānirodho no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Vedānanirodhā bhante taṇhānirodho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: vedānanirodhā taṇhānirodho ti. — Phassanirodhā vedānanirodho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; phassa-

nirodhā nu kho bhikkhave vedanānirodho no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Phassanirodhā bhante vedanānirodho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: phassanirodhā vedanānirodho ti. — Saḷāyatana-nirodhā phassanirodho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttam; saḷāyatana-nirodhā nu kho bhikkhave phassanirodho no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Saḷāyatana-nirodhā bhante phassanirodho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: saḷāyatana-nirodhā phassanirodho ti. — Nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatana-nirodhā ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttam; nāmarūpanirodhā nu kho bhikkhave saḷāyatana-nirodhā bhante saḷāyatana-nirodhā, evaṃ no ettha hoti: nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatana-nirodhā ti. — Viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodhā ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttam; viññāṇanirodhā nu kho bhikkhave nāmarūpanirodhā no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Viññāṇanirodhā bhante nāmarūpanirodhā, evaṃ no ettha hoti: viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodhā ti. — Saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttam; saṅkhāranirodhā nu kho bhikkhave viññāṇanirodho no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Saṅkhāranirodhā bhante viññāṇanirodho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho ti. — Avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodhā ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttam; avijjānirodhā nu kho bhikkhave saṅkhāranirodhā no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Avijjānirodhā bhante saṅkhāranirodhā, evaṃ no ettha hoti: avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodhā ti.

Sādhu bhikkhave. Iti kho bhikkhave tumhe pi evaṃ vadetha aham - pi evaṃ vadāmi: Imasmiṃ asati idaṃ na hoti: imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati, yadidaṃ avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodhā, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho, viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodhā, nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatana-nirodhā, saḷāyatana-nirodhā phassanirodho, phassanirodhā vedanānirodho, vedanānirodhā taṇhānirodho, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhā jātinirodhā, jātinirodhā jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evaṃ - etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ jānantā evaṃ passantā

pubbantam vā paṭidhāveyyātha: ahesumha nu kho mayam atitam-addhānam, na nu kho ahesumha atitam-addhānam, kin-nu kho ahesumha atitam-addhānam, kathan-nu kho ahesumha atitam-addhānam, kim hutvā kim ahesumha nu kho mayam atitam-addhānan-ti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. —

Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evam jānantā evam passantā aparantam vā ādhāveyyātha: Bhavissāma nu kho mayam anāgatam-addhānam, na nu kho bhavissāma anāgatam-addhānam, kin-nu kho bhavissāma anāgatam-addhānam, kathan-

10 nu kho bhavissāma anāgatam-addhānam, kim hutvā kim bhavissāma nu kho mayam anāgatam-addhānan-ti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evam jānantā evam passantā etarahi vā paccuppannam-addhānam ajjhattam kathamkathī assatha: Ahan-nu kho 'smi, no nu kho 'smi, kin-nu kho 'smi, kathan-nu kho 'smi, ayam nu kho satto kuto āgato, so kuhiṅgāmi bhavissatiti. — No h' etaṃ bhante.

— Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evam jānantā evam passantā evam vadeyyātha: Satthā no garu, satthugāravena ca mayam vademāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Api nu tumhe bhik-

20 khave evam jānantā evam passantā evam vadeyyātha: Samaṇo no evam-āha samaṇā ca, na ca mayam evam vademāti. —

No h' etaṃ bhante. — Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evam jānantā evam passantā aññam satthāram uddiseyyāthāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evam jānantā evam

passantā yāni tāni puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānam vatakotūhala-maṅgalāni tāni sārato paccāgaccheyyāthāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Nanu bhikkhave yad-eva tumhākaṃ sāmam nātam sāmam diṭṭham sāmam viditam tad-eva tumhe vadethāti. —

Evam-bhante. — Sādhu bhikkhave. Upanitā kho me tumhe bhikkhave iminā sandiṭṭhikena dhammena akālikena ehipassikena opanayikena paccattam veditabbena viññūhi. Sandiṭṭhiko ayam bhikkhave dhammo akāliko ehipassiko opanayiko paccattam veditabbo viññūhīti iti yan-tam vuttam idam-etaṃ paṭicca vuttam.

Tiṇṇam kho pana bhikkhave sannipātā gabbhassāvakkanti hoti: Idha mātāpitāro ca sannipatitā honti, mātā ca na utuni hoti, gandhabbo ca na paccupaṭṭhito hoti, n' eva tāva gab-

bhassāvakkanti hoti. Idha mātāpitāro ca sannipatitā honti, mātā ca utunī hoti, gandhabbo ca na paccupaṭṭhito hoti, n' eva tāva gabbhassāvakkanti hoti. Yato ca kho bhikkhave mātāpitāro ca sannipatitā honti, mātā ca utunī hoti, gandhabbo ca paccupaṭṭhito hoti, evaṃ tiṇṇaṃ sannipātā gabbhassāvakkanti hoti. Tam - enaṃ bhikkhave mātā nava vā dasa vā māse gabbhaṃ kucchinā pariharati mahatā saṃsayena garum - bhāraṃ. Tam - enaṃ bhikkhave mātā navannaṃ vā dasannaṃ vā māsānaṃ accayena vijāyati mahatā saṃsayena garum - bhāraṃ. Tam - enaṃ jātaṃ samānaṃ sakena lobitena poseti. ^VLohitaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave ariyassa vinaye yadidaṃ mātuthaṇṇaṃ. Sa kho so bhikkhave kumāro vuddhim - anvāya indriyānaṃ paripākam - anvāya yāni tāni kumārakānaṃ kilāpanakāni tehi kilāti, seyyathidaṃ vaṅkakaṃ ghaṭikam mokkhacikam cingulakam pattālhakam rathakam dhanukam. Sa kho so bhikkhave kumāro vuddhim - anvāya indriyānaṃ paripākam - anvāya pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāreti, cakkhuvīñṇeyyehi rūpehi itṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi, sotavīñṇeyyehi saddehi — ghānavīñṇeyyehi gandhehi — jivhāvīñṇeyyehi rasehi — kāyavīñṇeyyehi phoṭṭhabbehi itṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi.

So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe rūpe sārājati, appiyarūpe rūpe byāpajati, anupaṭṭhitakāyasati ca viharati parittacetaso, taṃ - ca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti yatth' assa te pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti. So evaṃ anurodhavirodhaṃ samāpanno yaṃ kañci vedanaṃ vedeti, sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, so taṃ vedanaṃ abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ vedanaṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandī, yā vedanāsu nandī tad - upādānaṃ, tass' upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evaṃ - etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya piyarūpe

kañci +

V. n. 17. 232 20

dhamme sārājati, appiyarūpe dhamme byāpajjati, anupatṭhita-kāyasati ca viharati parittacetaso, tañ ca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ na ppajānāti yatth' assa te pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti. So evaṃ anurodhavirodhaṃ samāpanno yaṃ kañci vedanaṃ vedeti, sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, so taṃ vedanaṃ abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ vedanaṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandī, yā vedanāsu nandī tad-upādānaṃ, tass' upādāna-paccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evam-etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Idha bhikkhave Tathāgato loka uppajjati araham sammā-sambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā. So imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samāraṃ sabrahmakam sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajam sadevamanussaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhakalyāṇaṃ pariyoṣānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ, kevalapariṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti. Tam dhammaṃ suṇāti gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aññatarasmiṃ vā kule paccājāto. So tam dhammaṃ sutvā Tathāgate saddhaṃ paṭilabhati. So tena saddhāpaṭilābhena samannāgato iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā; na y idam sukaram agaram ajjhavasatā ekantapariṇaṃ ekantaparisuddhaṃ saṅkhalikhiṭam brahmacariyaṃ caritum; yan nūnāham kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyanti. So aparena samayena appam vā bhogakkhandham pahāya mahantaṃ vā bhogakkhandham pahāya, appam vā nātiparivaṭṭam pahāya mahantaṃ vā nātiparivaṭṭam pahāya kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati.

So evam pabbajito samāno bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāsājīva-samāpanno pānātipātāṃ pahāya pānātipātā paṭivirato hoti, nihitadāṇo nihitasattho lajji dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati. Adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānaṃ

paṭivirato hoti, dinnādāyī dinnapāṭikāṅkhī athenena suci-
 bhūtena attanā viharati. Abrahmacariyaṃ pahāya brahma-
 cārī hoti ārācārī, virato methunā gāmadhammā. Musāvādāṃ
 pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, saccavādī saccasandho theto
 paccayiko avisamvādako lokassa. Pisunāṃ vācāṃ pahāya
 pisunāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā
 imesaṃ bhedāya amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ akkhātā amū-
 saṃ bhedāya, iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā sahitānaṃ vā
 anuppadātā, samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī sam-
 aggakaraṇiṃ vācāṃ bhāsītā hoti. Pharusāṃ vācāṃ pahāya
 pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇa-
 sukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujana-
 manāpā tathārūpiṃ vācāṃ bhāsītā hoti. Samphappalāpaṃ
 pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, kālavādī bhūtavādī
 atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī, nidhānavatiṃ vācāṃ bhā-
 sitā kālena sāpadesaṃ pariyantavatiṃ atthasamhitāṃ. So
 bijagāmbhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato hoti. Ekabhattiko
 hoti rattūparato, virato vikālabhojanā. Nacca-gīta-vādita-
 visūkadassanā paṭivirato hoti. Mālā-gandha-vilepana-dhāraṇa-
 maṇḍana-vibhūsanatthānā paṭivirato hoti. Uccāsayana-mahā-
 sayanā paṭivirato hoti. Jātarūparajatapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato
 hoti. Āmakadhaṇṇapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Āmaka-
 maṃsapatiṅgahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Itthikumārikapaṭiggahaṇā
 paṭivirato hoti. Dāsīdāsapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Aje-
 lakapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Kukkuṭasūkarapaṭiggahaṇā
 paṭivirato hoti. Hatthi-gavāssa-vaḷavāpaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato
 hoti. Khetavattlupaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Dūteyya-
 pahigaṇamanānuyogā paṭivirato hoti. Kayavikkayā paṭivirato
 hoti. Tulākūṭa-kāmsakūṭa-mānakūṭā paṭivirato hoti. Ukko-
 ṭana-vaṅcana-nikati-sāciyogā paṭivirato hoti. Chedana-vadha-
 bandhana-viparāmosa-ālopa-sahasākārā paṭivirato hoti. So
 santuṭṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena
 piṇḍapātena, yena yen' eva pakkamati samādāy' eva pakka-
 mati. Seyyathā pi nāma pakkhī sakūṇo yena yen' eva ḍeti
 sapattabhāro va ḍeti, evam-evam bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti
 kāyaparihārikena cīvarena, kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena,
 yena yen' eva pakkamati samādāy' eva pakkamati. So iminā

ariyena silakkhandhena samannāgato ajjhattaṃ anavajjasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī; yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī; yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. So iminā ariyena indriyasāmvarena samannāgato ajjhattaṃ abyāsekasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakāri hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakāri hoti, samīñjite pasārite sampajānakāri hoti, saṅghāṭipattacivaradhāraṇe sampajānakāri hoti, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakāri hoti, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakāri hoti, gate ṭhite nisinne
 20 sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhibhāve sampajānakāri hoti.

So iminā ca ariyena silakkhandhena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena indriyasāmvarena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena satisampajāññena samannāgato vivittaṃ senāsaṇaṃ bhajati, araṇṇaṃ rukkhamaṇaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. So pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkanto, nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā, ujuṃ kāyaṃ pañidhāya, parimukhaṃ satiṃ upatṭhapetvā. So abhijjhaṃ loke pahāya vigatābhijjhena cetasaṃ viharati, abhijjhāya cittaṃ parisodheti; byāpādapadosaṃ pahāya abyāpannacitto viharati, sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī byāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodheti; thīnamiddhaṃ pahāya vigatathīnamiddho viharati, ālokasaññī sato sampajāno thīnamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti; uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati, ajjhattaṃ vūpasantacitto uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti; vicikicchāṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikicchho viharati, akathaṃkathī kusalesu dhammesu vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodheti.

So ime pañca nivarane pahāya cetaso upakkilese pañ-
nāya dubbalikarane vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi
dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭha-
maṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Puna ca paraṃ bhik-
khave bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sam-
pasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samā-
dhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ — pe — tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ
— catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati.

So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe rūpe na sārājjaṭi,
appiyarūpe rūpe na byāpajjaṭi, upatṭhitakāyasati ca viharati
appamāṇacetaso, taṅ ca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathā-
bhūtaṃ pajānāti yatth' assa te pāpakā akusalā dhammā
aparisesā nirujjhanti. So evaṃ anurodhavirodhavippahīno yaṃ
kañci vedanaṃ vedeti, sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamā-
sukhaṃ vā, so taṃ vedanaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjho-
sāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ vedanaṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato
anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato yā vedanāsu nandi sā nirujjhanti, tassa
nandinirodhā upādānanirodhō, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho,
bhavanirodhaṃ jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmaṇaṃ sokapari-
devadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evaṃ etassa keva-
lassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti. Sotena saddaṃ
sutvā — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā
— kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viñ-
nāya piyarūpe dhamme na sārājjaṭi, appiyarūpe dhamme na
byāpajjaṭi, upatṭhitakāyasati ca viharati appamāṇacetaso,
taṅ ca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti
yatth' assa te pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti.
So evaṃ anurodhavirodhavippahīno yaṃ kañci vedanaṃ
vedeti, sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamā-sukhaṃ vā, so
taṃ vedanaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati.
Tassa taṃ vedanaṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya
tiṭṭhato yā vedanāsu nandi sā nirujjhanti, tassa nandinirodhā
upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhaṃ
jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkha-
domanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhak-
khandhassa nirodho hoti. Imaṃ kho me tumhe bhikkhave
saṅkhittena taṅhāsaṅkhayāvimuttiṃ dhāretha, Sātiṃ pana

bhikkhū kevaṭṭaputtā mahātaṇhājāla-taṇhāsaṅghāpaṭi-
mukka - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato
bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

MAHĀTANHĀSAṆKHAYASUTTĀ AṬṬHAMĀ.

39.

Evam - me sutā. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Aṅgesu vi-
harati; Assapuraṃ nāma Aṅgānaṃ nigamo. Tatra kho
Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te
bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

“ Samaṇā samaṇā ti vo bhikkhave jano sañjānāti, tumhe
ca pana: ke tumhe ti puṭṭhā samānā: samaṇ' amhāti paṭi-
jānātha. Tesam vo bhikkhave evamsamaññānaṃ satam evaṃ-
paṭiññānaṃ satam: Ye dhammā samaṇakaraṇā ca brāhmaṇa-
karaṇā ca te dhamme samādāya vattissāma, evan - no ayaṃ
amhākaṃ samaññā ca saccā bhavissati paṭiññā ca bhūtā,
yesaṃ - ca mayaṃ cīvāra-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccaya-
bhesajjaparikkhāraṃ paribhuñjāma tesan - te kāra amhesu
mahapphalā bhavissanti mahānisaṃsā, amhākaṃ - c' evāyaṃ
pabbajjā avañjhā bhavissati sapphalā sa-udrayā ti evaṃ hi vo
bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā samaṇakaraṇā ca brāh-
maṇakaraṇā ca: Hirottappena samannāgatā bhavissāmāti
evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. Siyā kho pana bhik-
khavo tumhākaṃ evam - assa: Hirottappen' amha samannā-
gatā; alam - ettavatā katam - ettavatā, anuppatto no sā-
maññattho, na - tthi no kiñci uttarim karaṇīyan - ti tāvataken'
eva tuṭṭhim āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave, paṭi-
vedayāmi vo bhikkhave: mā vo sāmāññatthikānaṃ satam sā-
maññattho parihāyi sati uttarim karaṇīye.

.. Kiñ - ca bhikkhave uttarim karaṇīyaṃ: Parisuddho no

kāyasamācāro bhavissati uttāno vivaṭo na ca chiddavā saṁvuto ca, tāya ca pana parisuddhakāyasamācāratāya n' ev' attān' ukkaṁsissāma na paraṁ vambhissāmāti evaṁ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṁ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumbhākaṁ evaṁ-assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro; alam-ettāvataṁ katam-ettāvataṁ, anupatto no sāmaññattho, na-tthi no kiñci uttarim' karaṇīyan-ti tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhim' āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave, paṭivedayāmi vo bhikkhave: mā vo sāmaññatthi-
 2. kānaṁ sataṁ sāmaññattho parihāyi sati uttarim' karaṇīye.

Kiñ-ca bhikkhave uttarim' karaṇīyaṁ: Parisuddho no vacīsamācāro bhavissati uttāno vivaṭo na ca chiddavā saṁvuto ca, tāya ca pana parisuddhvacīsamācāratāya n' ev' attān' ukkaṁsissāma na paraṁ vambhissāmāti evaṁ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṁ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumbhākaṁ evaṁ-assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro; alam-ettāvataṁ... tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhim' āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave... sati uttarim' karaṇīye.

3. Kiñ-ca bhikkhave uttarim' karaṇīyaṁ: Parisuddho no manōsamācāro bhavissati uttāno vivaṭo na ca chiddavā saṁvuto ca, tāya ca pana parisuddhmanōsamācāratāya n' ev' attān' ukkaṁsissāma na paraṁ vambhissāmāti evaṁ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṁ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumbhākaṁ evaṁ-assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro, parisuddho manōsamācāro; alam-ettāvataṁ... tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhim' āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave... sati uttarim' karaṇīye.

4. Kiñ-ca bhikkhave uttarim' karaṇīyaṁ: Parisuddho no ājīvo bhavissati uttāno vivaṭo na ca chiddavā saṁvuto ca, tāya ca pana parisuddhājīvatāya n' ev' attān' ukkaṁsissāma na paraṁ vambhissāmāti evaṁ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṁ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumbhākaṁ evaṁ-assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro, parisuddho manōsamācāro, parisuddho ājīvo;

alam - ettāvata ... tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhim āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave ... sati uttariṃ karaṇiye.

Kiṃ - ca bhikkhave uttariṃ karaṇiyaṃ: Indriyesu gutta-dvārā bhavissāma, cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjissāma, rakkhissāma cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjissāma. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjissāma, rakkhissāma manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjissāmāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṃ evam - assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro, parisuddho manosamācāro, parisuddho ājīvo, indriyesu 'mha guttadvārā; alam - ettāvata ... tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhim āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave ... sati uttariṃ karaṇiye.

Kiṃ - ca bhikkhave uttariṃ karaṇiyaṃ: Bhojane mattañño bhavissāma, paṭisaṅkhā yoniso āhāraṃ āhāriṣṣāma, n' eva davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na yibhūsanāya, yāvad - eva imassa kāyassa ṭhitiyā yāpanāya, vihiṃsūparatiyā brahmacariyānuggahāya: iti purāṇaṃ - ca vedanaṃ paṭihaṅkhāmi navaṃ - ca vedanaṃ na uppādessāmi, yātrā ca me bhavissati anavajjatā ca phāsuvihāro cāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṃ evam - assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro, parisuddho manosamācāro, parisuddho ājīvo, indriyesu 'mha guttadvārā, bhojane mattañño; alam - ettāvata ... tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhim āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave ... sati uttariṃ karaṇiye.

Kiṃ - ca bhikkhave uttariṃ karaṇiyaṃ: Jāgariyaṃ anuyuttā bhavissāma, divasaṃ caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodhessāma, rattiyā paṭhamam yāmaṃ

caṅkamena nisajjāya āvaraniyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodhessāma, rattiyā majjhimāṃ yāmaṃ dakkhiṇena passena sīhaseyyaṃ kappessāma pāde pādaṃ accādhāya satā sampajānā uttāhānasaññaṃ manasikarivā, rattiyā pacchimaṃ yāmaṃ paccuttāya caṅkamena nisajjāya āvaraniyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodhessāmāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṃ evam - assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro, parisuddho manosamācāro, parisuddho ājīvo, indriyesu 'mha guttadvārā, bhojane mattañño, jāgariyaṃ anuyuttā; alam - ettāvata ... tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhiṃ āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave ... sati uttariṃ karaṇīye.

Kiṅ - ca bhikkhave uttariṃ karaṇīyaṃ: Satisampajānāna samannāgatā bhavissāma, abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī, samījite pasārite sampajānakārī, saṅghāṭipattacivaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakārī, gate tṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇṇibhāve sampajānakārī ti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṃ evam - assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro, parisuddho manosamācāro, parisuddho ājīvo, indriyesu 'mha guttadvārā, bhojane mattañño, jāgariyaṃ anuyuttā, satisampajānāna samannāgatā; alam - ettāvata katam - ettāvata, anupatto no sāmāñnattho, na - tṭhi no kiṅci uttariṃ karaṇīyan - ti tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhiṃ āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave, paṭivedayāmi vo bhikkhave: mā vo sāmāñnatthikānaṃ sataṃ sāmāñnattho pari - hāyi sati uttariṃ karaṇīye.

5. Kiṅ - ca bhikkhave uttariṃ karaṇīyaṃ: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhū vivittaṃ senāsanāṃ bhajati, araṇṇāṃ rukkhamūlaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthāṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ; so pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭhikānto nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā, ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya, parimukhaṃ satīṃ upaṭṭhapetvā. So abhijjhaṃ loke pahāya vīgatābhijjhena cetasā viharati, abhijjhāya cittaṃ parisodheti. Byāpādapadosaṃ pahāya abyāpannacitto viharati, sabbapāṇa-

bhūtahitānukampī byāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodheti. Thīna-middhaṃ pahāya vigatathīnamiddho viharati, ālokasaññī sato sampajāno thīnamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti. Uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati. ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti. Vicikicchāṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikiccho viharati, akathaṃkathī kusalesu dhammesu vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodheti.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso iṇaṃ ādāya kammante payojeyya, tassa te kammantā samijjheyyuṃ, so yāni ca porāṇāni iṇamūlāni tāni ca byantikareyya, siyā c' assa uttarim avasiṭṭhaṃ dārābharaṇāya; tassa evaṃ-assa: Ahaṃ kho pubbe iṇaṃ ādāya kammante payojesim, tassa me te kammantā samijjihimsu, so ahaṃ yāni ca porāṇāni iṇamūlāni tāni ca byantiakāsim, atthi ca me uttarim avasiṭṭhaṃ dārābharaṇāyāti. So tatonidānaṃ labhetha pāmujjaṃ, adhigacche somanassaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso ābādhiko assa dukkhito bāḷhagilāno, bhattaṅ - c' assa na - cchādeyya, na c' assa kāye balamattā, so aparena samayena tamhā ābādhā mucceyya, bhattaṅ - c' assa chādeyya, siyā c' assa kāye balamattā; tassa evaṃ-assa: Ahaṃ kho pubbe ābādhiko ahoṣim dukkhito bāḷhagilāno, bhattaṅ - ca me na - cchādesi, na ca me āsi kāye balamattā; so 'mhi etarahi tamhā ābādhā mutto, bhattaṅ - ca me chādeti, atthi ca me kāye balamattā ti. So tatonidānaṃ labhetha pāmujjaṃ, adhigacche somanassaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso bandhanāgāre baddho assa, so aparena samayena tamhā bandhanā mucceyya sotthinā abyayena, na c' assa kiñci bhogaṇaṃ vayo; tassa evaṃ-assa: Ahaṃ kho pubbe bandhanāgāre baddho ahoṣim, so 'mhi etarahi tamhā bandhanā mutto sotthinā abyayena, na - tthi ca me kiñci bhogaṇaṃ vayo ti. So tatonidānaṃ labhetha pāmujjaṃ, adhigacche somanassaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso dāso assa anattādhīno parādhīno na yena kāmāṅgamo, so aparena samayena tamhā dāsabyā mucceyya attādhīno aparādhīno bhujisso yena kāmāṅgamo; tassa evaṃ-assa: Ahaṃ kho pubbe dāso ahoṣim anattādhīno parādhīno na yena kāmāṅgamo, so 'mhi etarahi tamhā dāsabyā mutto attādhīno

aparādhīno bhujisso yena kāmāṅgamo ti. So tatonidānaṃ labhetha pāmujaṃ, adhigacche somanassaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sadhano sabhogo kantāraddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajjeyya, so aparena samayena tamhā kantārā nitthareyya sotthinā abyayena, na c' assa kiñci bhogānaṃ vayo; tassa evam-assa: Ahaṃ kho pubbe sadhano sabhogo kantāraddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajjīṃ, so 'mhi etarahi tamhā kantārā nitthiṇṇo sotthinā abyayena, na tthi ca me kiñci bhogānaṃ vayo ti. So tatonidānaṃ labhetha pāmujaṃ, adhigacche somanassaṃ. Evam-eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu yathā iṇaṃ yathā rogaṃ yathā bandhanāgāraṃ yathā dāsabyaṃ yathā kantāraddhānamaggaṃ ime pañca nīvaraṇe appahīne attani samanupassati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave ānanyaṃ yathā ārogyaṃ yathā bandhanā mokkhaṃ yathā bhujissaṃ yathā khemantabhūmiṃ evam-evaṃ bhikkhu ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahīne attani samanupassati.

So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaṇe vivice' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So imam-eva kāyaṃ vivekajena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa vivekajena pītisukhena apphutaṃ hoti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave dakkho nahāpako vā nahāpakantevāsī vā kamsathāle nahāniyacūṇāni ākiritvā udakena paripphosakaṃ paripphosakaṃ saneyya, sā 'ssa nahāniyapiṇḍi snehānugatā snehaparetā, santarabāhirā phuṭā snehena, na ca paggharaṇī; evam-eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imam-eva kāyaṃ vivekajena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa vivekajena pītisukhena apphutaṃ hoti.

Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So imam-eva kāyaṃ samādhijena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa samādhijena pītisukhena apphutaṃ hoti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave udakarahado ubbhi-

dodako, tassa n' ev' assa puratthimāya disāya udakass' āyamukham, na pacchimāya disāya udakass' āyamukham, na uttarāya disāya udakass' āyamukham, na dakkhiṇāya disāya udakass' āyamukham, devo ca na kālena kālam sammā dhāram anuppaveccheyya; atha kho tamhā va udakarahadā sitā vāridhārā ubbhijjivā tam - eva udakarahadam sītena vārinā abhisandeyya parisandeyya paripūreyya paripphareyya, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato udakarahadassa sītena vārinā apphutam assa; evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imam - eva kāyam samādhijena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa samādhijena pītisukhena apphutam hoti.

Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhañ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yan - tam ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavibhārī ti tatiyam jhānam upasampajja viharati. So imam - eva kāyam nippītikena sukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa nippītikena sukhena apphutam hoti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave uppaliniyam vā paduminiyam vā puṇḍarikiniyam vā app-
 10 ekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarikāni vā udake jātāni udake saṃvaddhāni udakā 'nuggatāni antonimugga-
 posini, tāni yāva c' aggā yāva ca mūlā sītena vārinā abhisannāni parisannāni paripūrāni paripphuṭāni, nāssa kiñci sabbāvataṃ uppalānam vā padumānam vā puṇḍarikānam vā sītena vārinā apphutam assa; evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imam - eva kāyam nippītikena sukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa nippītikena sukhena apphutam hoti.

10 Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānam atthagamā adukkham - asukham upekhāsatipārisuddhim catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati. So imam - eva kāyam parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena pharitvā nisinno hoti, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena apphutam hoti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso odātena vatthena sasīsam pārūpītvā nisinno assa, nāssa kiñci sabbā-

vato kāyassa odātena vatthena apphutaṃ assa; evam-eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imam-eva kāyaṃ parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena pharivā nisinno hoti, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena apphutaṃ hoti.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiṇānāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So aneka-vihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ: ekam-pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo vīsatiṃ pi jātiyo timsam-pi jātiyo cattārīsam-pi jātiyo paññāsam-pi jātiyo jātisatam-pi jāti-sahassam-pi jātisatasahassam-pi, aneke pi saṃvattakappe aneke pi vivattakappe aneke pi saṃvattavivattakappe; amutr' āsīm evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhaapaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādim, tatra p' āsīm evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhaapaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti. Iti sākāraṃ sa-
 20 uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sakamhā gāmā aññaṃ gāmaṃ gaccheyya, tamhā pi gāmā aññaṃ gāmaṃ gaccheyya, so tamhā gāmā sakam yeva gāmaṃ paccāgaccheyya, tassa evam-assa: Ahaṃ kho sakamhā gāmā amuṃ gāmaṃ āgañchīm, tatra evaṃ aṭṭhāsim evaṃ nisidim, evaṃ abhāsim evaṃ tuṇhī ahoṣim; tamhā pi gāmā amuṃ gāmaṃ āgañchīm, tatra pi evaṃ aṭṭhāsim evaṃ nisidim, evaṃ abhāsim evaṃ tuṇhī ahoṣim, so 'mhi tamhā gāmā sakam yeva gāmaṃ paccāgato ti; evam-eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ
 20 anussarati, seyyathidaṃ: ekam-pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo — pe —. Iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātaṇānāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cāvamaṇe upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti: ime vata

bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapannā; ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapannā ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Seyyathā p' assu bhikkhave dve agārā sadvārā, tattha cakkhumā puriso majjhe ṭhito passeyya manusse gehaṃ pavisante pi nikkhamante pi anusaṅcarante pi anuvarante pi; evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage — pe — satte pajānāti.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vīgatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite ānejjappatte āsavānaṃ khayaṇāyā cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So: idaṃ dukkhaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; ime āsavā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āvasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti nāṇaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave pabbatasāṅkhepe udakarahado accho vippasanno anāvilo, tattha cakkhumā puriso tīre ṭhito passeyya sippisambukam - pi sakkharakāṭhalaṃ - pi macchagumbam - pi carantam - pi tiṭṭhantam - pi; tassa evaṃ - assa: Ayaṃ kho udakarahado accho vippasanno anāvilo, tatr' ime sippi-

sambukā pi sakkharaṭṭhalā pi macchagumbā pi caranti pi tiṭṭhanti pīti; evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu: idaṃ dukkhan - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti . . . ayam āsavanirōdhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti nāṇaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti.

Ayam vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu samaṇo iti pi, brāhmaṇo iti pi, nahātako iti pi, vedagū iti pi, sottiyo iti pi, ariyo iti pi, arahaṃ iti pi. Kathañ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu samaṇo hoti: samitā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipakā āyatim jāti-jarāmaraniyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu samaṇo hoti. Kathañ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu brāhmaṇo hoti: bāhitā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipakā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu brāhmaṇo hoti. Kathañ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu nahātako hoti: nahātā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā 20 dhammā s. p. s. d. āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu nahātako hoti. Kathañ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu vedagū hoti: viditā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā s. p. s. d. āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vedagū hoti. Kathañ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu sottiyo hoti: 25 nissutā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā s. p. s. d. āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sottiyo hoti. Kathañ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyo hoti: ārakā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā s. p. s. d. āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyo hoti. Kathañ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu arahaṃ hoti: ārakā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā 30 dhammā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipakā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu arahaṃ hoti. Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

MAHĀSSAPURASUTTAM NAVAMAM.

40.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Aṅgesu viharati; Assapuram nāma Aṅgānam nigamo. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Samaṇā samaṇā ti vo bhikkhave jano sañjānāti, tumhe ca pana: ke tumhe ti puṭṭhā samānā: samaṇ' amhāti paṭi-jānātha. Tesam vo bhikkhave evaṃsamaññānam sataṃ evaṃ-paṭiññānam sataṃ: Yā samaṇasāmīcipaṭipadā taṃ paṭi-padam paṭipajjissāma, evaṃ no ayaṃ amhākaṃ samaññā ca
 10 saccā bhavissati paṭiññā ca bhūtā, yesaṃ - ca mayaṃ cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāram pari-bhuñjāma tesam - te kāraṃ amhesu mahapphalā bhavissanti mahānisamsā, amhākaṃ c' evāyaṃ pabbajjā avañjhā bhavis-sati saphalā sa-udrayā ti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na samaṇasāmīcipaṭipadam paṭipanno hoti: Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhuno abhijjhā-lussa abhijjhā appahinā hoti, byāpannaccittassa byāpādo appa-hīno hoti, kodhanassa kodho appahīno hoti, upanāhissa upa-nāho appahīno hoti, makkhissa makkho appahīno hoti, palā-
 20 sissa palāso appahīno hoti, issukissa issā appahinā hoti, maccharissa macchariyaṃ appahinā hoti, saṭhassa saṭhey-yaṃ appahinā hoti, māyāvissa māyā appahinā hoti, pā-picchassa pāpikā icchā appahinā hoti, micchādittissa micchā-dittī appahinā hoti, imesaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave samaṇa-malānam samaṇadosānam samaṇakasaṭānam āpāyikānam ṭhanānam duggativedaniyaṃ appahānā na samaṇasāmīci-paṭipadam paṭipanno ti vadāmi. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave maṭajan - nāma āvudhajātaṃ ubhatodhāram pītanisitaṃ, tad - assa saṅghāṭiyā sampārutaṃ sampalivethitaṃ, tathū-
 30 pamāhaṃ bhikkhave imassa bhikkhuno pabbajjānaṃ vadāmi.

Nāhaṃ bhikkhave saṅghāṭikassa saṅghāṭidhāraṇamattena sāmaññam vadāmi. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave acelakassa acelaka-mattena sāmaññam vadāmi. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave rajojallikassa rajojallikamattena s. v. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave udakorohakassa udakorohakamattena s. v. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave rukkhamūlikassa

rukkhamūlikamattena s. v. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave abbhokāsikassa
 abbhokāsikamattena s. v. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave ubbhatṭhakassa
 ubbhatṭhakamattena s. v. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave pariyāyabhatti-
 kassa pariyāyabhattikamattena s. v. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave
 mantajjhāyakassa mantajjhāyakamattena s. v. Nāhaṃ bhik-
 khave jaṭilakassa jaṭadhāraṇamattena sāmāññaṃ vadāmi.
 Saṅghāṭikassa ce bhikkhave saṅghāṭidhāraṇamattena abhij-
 jhālussa abhijjhā pahiyetha, byāpannacittassa byāpādo pahī-
 yetha, kodhanassa kodho p., upanāhissa upanāho p., mak-
 khissa makkho p., paḷāsissa paḷāso p., issukissa issā p.,
 maccharissa macchariyaṃ p., saṭhassa saṭtheyyaṃ p., māyā-
 vissa māyā p., pāpicchassa pāpikā icchā p., micchādītthi-
 kassa micchādītthi pahiyetha, tam - enaṃ mittāmaccā nāti-
 sālohitā jātam - eva naṃ saṅghāṭikaṃ kareyyuṃ saṅghāṭi-
 kattam - eva samādapeyyuṃ: Ehi tvaṃ bhadrāmukha saṅghāṭiko
 hohi, saṅghāṭikassa te sato saṅghāṭidhāraṇamattena abhijjhā-
 lussa abhijjhā pahiyissati, byāpannacittassa byāpādo pahī-
 yissati, kodhanassa kodho p., upanāhissa upanāho p., mak-
 khissa makkho p., paḷāsissa paḷāso p., issukissa issā p.,
 maccharissa macchariyaṃ p., saṭhassa saṭtheyyaṃ p., māyā-
 vissa māyā p., pāpicchassa pāpikā icchā p., micchādītthikassa
 micchādītthi pahiyissatīti. Yasmā ca kho ahaṃ bhikkhave
 saṅghāṭikam - pi idh' ekaccaṃ passāmi abhijjhālumaṃ byāpanna-
 cittaṃ kodhanaṃ upanāhiṃ makkhiṃ paḷāsiṃ issukiṃ maccha-
 riṃ saṭhaṃ māyāviṃ pāpicchaṃ micchādītthiṃ, tasmā na
 saṅghāṭikassa saṅghāṭidhāraṇamattena sāmāññaṃ vadāmi.
 Acelakassa ce bhikkhave — pe — rajojallikassa ce bhikkhave
 — udakorohakassa ce bhikkhave — rukkhamūlikassa ce
 bhikkhave — abbhokāsikassa ce bhikkhave — ubbhatṭhakassa
 ce bhikkhave — pariyāyabhattikassa ce bhikkhave — mantajjhā-
 yakassa ce bhikkhave — jaṭilakassa ce bhikkhave jaṭadhāraṇa-
 mattena abhijjhālussa abhijjhā pahiyetha, byāpannacittassa
 byāpādo pahiyetha — pe — micchādītthikassa micchādītthi pahī-
 yetha, tam - enaṃ mittāmaccā nātisālohitā jātam - eva naṃ
 jaṭilakaṃ kareyyuṃ jaṭilakattam - eva samādapeyyuṃ: Ehi
 tvaṃ bhadrāmukha jaṭilako hohi, jaṭilakassa te sato jaṭā-
 dhāraṇamattena abhijjhālussa abhijjhā pahiyissati, byāpanna-

cittassa byāpādo pahiyissati — pe — micchādītthikassa micchādītthi pahiyissatīti. Yasmā ca kho ahaṃ bhikkhave jaṭilakam - pi idh' ekaccaṃ passāmi abhijjhālūṃ byāpannacittam kodhanam upanāhim makkhim paḷāsim issukim maccharim saṭham māyāvim pāpiccham micchādītthim, tasmā na jaṭilakassa jaṭādhāraṇamattena sāmānānam vadāmi.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu samaṇasāmīcipaṭipadaṃ paṭipanno hoti: Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhuno abhijjhā-lussa abhijjhā pahinā hoti, byāpannacittassa byāpādo pahino hoti, kodhanassa kodho pahino hoti, upanāhissa upanāho pahino hoti, makkhissa makkho pahino hoti, paḷāsisssa paḷāso pahino hoti, issukissa issā pahinā hoti, maccharissa macchariyam pahinam hoti, saṭhassa saṭheyyam pahinam hoti, māyāvissa māyā pahinā hoti, pāpicchassa pāpikā icchā pahinā hoti, micchādītthikassa micchādītthi pahinā hoti, imesaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave samaṇamalānam samaṇadosānam samaṇakasaṭānam āpāyikānam ṭhānānam duggativedaniyānam pahānā samaṇasāmīcipaṭipadaṃ paṭipanno ti vadāmi. So sabbehi imehi pāpakehi akusalehi dhammehi visuddham - attānam samanupassati, vimuttam - attānam samanupassati. Tassa sabbehi imehi pāpakehi akusalehi dhammehi visuddham - attānam samanupassato vimuttam - attānam samanupassato pāmujjam jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukham vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati. So mettāsahagatena cetasā ekam disaṃ pharivā viharati, tathā dutiyam, tathā tatiyam, tathā catutthim, uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharivā viharati. Karuṇā-sahagatena cetasā — pe — pharivā viharati. Muditāsahagatena cetasā — pe — pharivā viharati. Upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekam disaṃ pharivā viharati, tathā dutiyam, tathā tatiyam, tathā catutthim, uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokam upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharivā viharati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave pokkharāṇi acchodakā sātōdakā sītōdakā setakā sūpatitthā ramaṇiyā; puratthi-

cf. D. 1. 250-1

M. 1. 38

Vin. 9. 261

māya ce pi puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito, so taṃ pokkharaniṃ āgammavineyya udakapipāsāṃ, vineyya ghammapariḷāhaṃ; pacchimāya ce pi disāya puriso āgaccheyya — uttarāya ce pi disāya puriso āgaccheyya — dakkhiṇāya ce pi disāya puriso āgaccheyya — yato kuto ce pi naṃ puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito, so taṃ pokkharaniṃ āgammavineyya udakapipāsāṃ, vineyya ghammapariḷāhaṃ; evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave khattiyakulā ce pi agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti, so ca Tathāgatappaveditaṃ dhammavinayaṃ āgammā evaṃ mettaṃ karuṇaṃ muditaṃ upekhaṃ bhāvetvā labhati ajjhattaṃ vūpasamaṃ, ajjhattaṃ vūpasamā samaṇasāmicipaṭipadaṃ paṭipanno ti vadāmi. Brāhmaṇakulā ce pi — pe — vessakulā ce pi — suddakulā ce pi — yasmā kasmā ce pi kulā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti, so ca Tathāgatappaveditaṃ dhammavinayaṃ āgammā evaṃ mettaṃ karuṇaṃ muditaṃ upekhaṃ bhāvetvā labhati ajjhattaṃ vūpasamaṃ, ajjhattaṃ vūpasamā samaṇasāmicipaṭipadaṃ paṭipanno ti vadāmi. Khattiyakulā ce pi agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti, so ca āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, āsavānaṃ khayā samaṇo hoti. Brāhmaṇakulā ce pi — vessakulā ce pi — suddakulā ce pi — yasmā kasmā ce pi kulā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti, so ca āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, āsavānaṃ khayā samaṇo hoti.

Idaṃ avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

CŪLAASSAPURASUTTĀM DASAMAṃ.

MAHĀYAMAKAVAGGO CATUTTHO.

41.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu cārikam caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim yena Sālā nāma Kosalānaṃ brāhmaṇagāmo tad - avasari. Asosum kho Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā: Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Kosalesu cārikam caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim Sālānaṃ anuppatto; taṃ kho pana bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato: Iti pi so Bhagavā araham sammā - sambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā. So imam lokam sadevakam samārakam sabrahmakam sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajam sadevamanusam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavēdeti. So dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇam majjhekalyāṇam pariyoṣānakalyāṇam sāttham sabyañjanaṃ, kevalaparipunṇam parisuddham brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti. Sādhū kho pana tathārūpānaṃ arahataṃ dassanaṃ hotīti. Atha kho Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā app - ekacce Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu, app - ekacce Bhagavatā saddhim sammodimsu, sammodaniyaṃ katham sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu, app - ekacce yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim - paṇāmetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu, app - ekacce Bhagavato santike nāmagottaṃ sāvetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu, app - ekacce tuṅhībhūtā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavantaṃ etad - avocum: Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yena - m - idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti; ko pana bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yena - m - idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjantīti. — Adhammacariyā - visamacariyāhetu kho gahapatayo evam - idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti; dhammacariyā - samacariyāhetu kho gahapatayo evam - idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam

upapajantiti. — Na kho mayam imassa bhoto Gotamassa saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāma; sādhu no bhavaṃ Gotamo tathā dhammam desetu yathā mayam imassa bhoto Gotamassa saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājāneyyāmāti. — Tena hi gahapatayo suṇātha, sādhu kaṃ manasikarotha, bhāsissāmiti. Evaṃ bho ti kho Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavato paccaṣṣoṣum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

(Tividham kho gahapatayo kāyena adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti, catubbidham vācāya adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti, tividham manasā adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti. Kathaṃ - ca gahapatayo tividham kāyena adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti: Idha gahapatayo ekacco pāṇātipāti hoti luddo lohitaṇi hatapahate nivittho adayāpanno pāṇabhūtesu. Adinnādāyī kho pana hoti, yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇam gāmagatam vā araṇṇagatam vā taṃ adinnam theyyasaṅkhātāṃ ādātā hoti. Kāmesu micchācārī kho pana hoti, yā tā māturakkhitā piturakkhitā [mātā-piturakkhitā] bhāturakkhitā bhāginirakkhitā nātirakkhitā sassāmikā saporiddhā, antamaso mālaguṇaparikkhittā pi, tathārūpaṃ cārittam āpajjitā hoti. Evaṃ kho gahapatayo tividham kāyena adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti. Kathaṃ - ca gahapatayo catubbidham vācāya adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti: Idha gahapatayo ekacco musāvādī hoti, sabhāgato vā parisagato vā nātimajjhagato vā pūgamajjhagato vā rājakulamajjhagato vā abhinīto sakkhiputtḥo: evaṃ bho purisa yaṃ jānāsi taṃ vadehīti, so ajānam vā āha: jānāmiti, jānam vā āha: na jānāmiti, apassam vā āha: passāmiti, passam vā āha: na passāmiti; iti attahetu vā parahetu vā āmisakiñcikkahetu vā sampajānamusā bhāsītā hoti. Pisunāvāco kho pana hoti, ito sutvā amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedāya amutra vā sutvā imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedāya, iti samaggānam vā bhettā bhinnānam vā anuppādātā, vaggārāmo vaggārato vagganandī vaggakarānim vācam bhāsītā hoti. Pharusāvāco kho pana hoti, yā sā vācā aṇḍakā kakkasā parakaṭukā parābhisajjāni kodhasāmantā asamādhisaṃvatta-

nikā, tathārūpim vācam bhāsītā hoti. Samhappalāpī kho pana hoti, akālavādī abhūtavādī anattavādī adhammavādī avinayavādī, anidhānavatim vācam bhāsītā akālena anapadesam apariyantavatim anattasamhitam. Evam kho gahapatayo catubbidham vācāya adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti. Kathañ-ca gahapatayo tividham manasā adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti: Idha gahapatayo ekacco abhijjhālu hoti, yan tam parassa paravittūpakaraṇam tam abhijjhātā hoti: aho vata yam parassa tam mama assāti. Byāpannacitto kho pana hoti paduṭṭhamanasankappo: ime sattā haññantu vā vajjhantu vā ucchijjantu vā vinassantu vā mā vā ahesum iti vā ti. Micchādiṭṭhi kho pana hoti viparītadassano: na-tthi dinnam na-tthi yiṭṭham na-tthi hutam, na-tthi sukataḍukkaṭānam kammānam phalam vipāko, na-tthi ayam loko na-tthi paro loko, na-tthi mātā na-tthi pitā na-tthi sattā opapātikā, na-tthi loke samanabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṇ-ca lokam paraṇ-ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti. Evam kho gahapatayo tividham manasā adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti. Evam adhammacariyā-visamacariyāhetu kho gahapatayo evam idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param-maraṇā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātam nirayam upapajjanti.

Tividham kho gahapatayo kāyena dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti, catubbidham vācāya dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti, tividham manasā dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti. Kathañ-ca gahapatayo tividham kāyena dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti: Idha gahapatayo ekacco pānātipātam pahāya pānātipātā paṭivirato hoti, nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajjī dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati. Adinnādānam pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, yan tam parassa paravittūpakaraṇam gāmagatam vā araṇṇagatam vā tam nādinnaṃ theyasaṅkhātāṃ ādātā hoti. Kāmesu micchācāram pahāya kāmesu micchācārā paṭivirato hoti, yā tā mātūrakkhitā pitūrakkhitā [mātāpitūrakkhitā] bhātūrakkhitā bhaginirakkhitā nātīrakkhitā sassāmikā saporidaṇḍā, antamaso mālāguṇaparikkhittā pi, tathārūpāsu na cārittam āpajjitā hoti. Evam kho gahapatayo tividham kāyena dhammacariyā-

- samacariyā hoti. Kathañ-ca gahapatayo catubbidham vācāya dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti: Idha gahapatayo ekacco musāvādāṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, sabhāgato vā parisagato vā nātimajjhagato vā pūgamajjhagato vā rājakulamajjhagato vā abhinīto sakkhipuṭṭho: evaṃ bho purisa yaṃ jānāsi taṃ vadehīti, so ajānaṃ vā āha: na jānāmiti, jānaṃ vā āha: jānāmiti, apassaṃ vā āha: na passaṃmiti, passaṃ vā āha: passaṃmiti; iti attahetu vā parahetu vā āmisakiñcikkahetu vā na sampajānamusā bhāsītā hoti.
- 20 Pisunaṃ vacaṃ pahāya pisunāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedāya amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedāya, iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā sahitānaṃ vā anuppādātā, samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī samaggakaraṇiṃ vācāya bhāsītā hoti. Pharusāṃ vācāṃ pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā tathārūpiṃ vācāṃ bhāsītā hoti. Samphappalāpaṃ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, kālāvādī bhūtāvādī atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī, ni-
- 20 dhānavatīṃ vācāṃ bhāsītā kālena sāpadesaṃ pariyantavatīṃ atthasaṃhitāṃ. Evaṃ kho gahapatayo catubbidham vācāya dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti. Kathañ-ca gahapatayo tividham manasā dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti: Idha gahapatayo ekacco anabhijjhālu hoti, yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ taṃ nābhijjhātā hoti: aho vata yaṃ parassa taṃ mama assāti. Abyāpannacitto kho pana hoti appaduṭṭhamanasaṅkappo: ime sattā averā abyābajjhā anīghā sukhi attānaṃ pariharantūti. Sammādiṭṭhi kho pana hoti aviparītadassano: atthi dinnāṃ atthi yiṭṭhāṃ atthi hutāṃ,
- 30 atthi sukaṭadukkaṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, atthi ayaṃ loko atthi paro loko, atthi mātā atthi pitā atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṃ-ca lokaṃ paraṃ-ca lokaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti. Evaṃ kho gahapatayo tividham manasā dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti. Evaṃ dhammacariyā-samacariyāhetu kho gahapatayo evaṃ-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā param-maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti.

Ākañkheyya ce gahapatayo dhammacārī samacārī: aho vatāham kāyassa bheda param - marañā khattiyamahāsālānam saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan - ti, ṭhānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ vijjati yaṃ so kāyassa bheda param - marañā khattiyamahāsālānam saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyya; taṃ kissa hetu: tathā hi so dhammacārī samacārī. Ākañkheyya ce gahapatayo dhammacārī samacārī: aho vatāham kāyassa bheda param - marañā brāhmaṇamahāsālānam — pe — gahapatimahāsālānam saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyaṃ, ṭhānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ vijjati yaṃ so kāyassa bheda param - marañā gahapatimahāsālānam saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyya; taṃ kissa hetu: tathā hi so dhammacārī samacārī. Ākañkheyya ce gahapatayo dhammacārī samacārī: aho vatāham kāyassa bheda param - marañā Cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ — pe — Tāvatisānaṃ devānaṃ — Yāmaṇaṃ devānaṃ — Tusitānaṃ devānaṃ — Nimmānaratīnaṃ devānaṃ — Paranimmitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ — Brahmakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ — Ābhānaṃ devānaṃ — Parittābhānaṃ devānaṃ — Appamāṇābhānaṃ devānaṃ — Ābhassarānaṃ devānaṃ — Subhānaṃ devānaṃ — Parittasubhānaṃ devānaṃ — Appamāṇasubhānaṃ devānaṃ — Subhakiṇṇānaṃ devānaṃ — Vehapphalānaṃ devānaṃ — Avihānaṃ devānaṃ — Atappānaṃ devānaṃ — Sudassānaṃ devānaṃ — Sudassīnaṃ devānaṃ — Akaniṭṭhānaṃ devānaṃ — akāsānañcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ — viññānañcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ — ākiñcaññāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ — nevasaññānāsaññāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan - ti, ṭhānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ vijjati yaṃ so kāyassa bheda param - marañā nevasaññānāsaññāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyya; taṃ kissa hetu: tathā hi so dhammacārī samacārī. Ākañkheyya ce gahapatayo dhammacārī samacārī: aho vatāham āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyan - ti, ṭhānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ vijjati yaṃ so āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyya, taṃ kissa hetu: tathā hi so dhammacārī samacārī ti.

Evam vutte Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavantam etad - avocum: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ va ukkuj-
 jeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ
 ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhu-
 manto rūpāni dakkhintiti, evam - evaṃ bhotā Gotamena
 anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Ete mayam bhavantaṃ
 Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāma dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ -
 ca. Upāsake no bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pānu-
 10 pete saraṇagate ti.

SĀLEYYAKASUTTAṀ PAṬHAMAM.

42.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthi-
 yaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho
 pana samayena Verañjakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Sāvattthiyaṃ
 paṭivasanti kenacid - eva karaṇiyena. Assosum kho Verañ-
 jakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā: Samaṇo khalu kho Gotamo
 Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jeta-
 vane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme; taṃ kho pana bhavantaṃ
 Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato: Iti pi so
 20 Bhagavā arahaṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno su-
 gato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā deva-
 manussānaṃ buddho bhagavā. So imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ
 samāraṇakam sabrahmakam sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajam sadeva-
 manussaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dham-
 maṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majhekalyāṇaṃ pariyoṣānakalyāṇaṃ
 sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ, kevalaparipunṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahma-
 cariyaṃ pakāseti. Sādhu kho pana tathārūpānaṃ arahataṃ
 30 dassanaṃ hotiti. Atha kho Verañjakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā
 yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā app-
 ekacce Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu, app-
 ekacce Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodimsu, sammodaniyaṃ

katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdīmsu, app-ekacce yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim-panāmetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdīmsu, app-ekacce Bhagavato santike nāmagottaṃ sāvetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdīmsu, app-ekacce tuṃbhībūtā ekamantaṃ nisīdīmsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Verañjakā brāhmaṇa-gahapatikā Bhagavantaṃ etad-avocum: Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā apāyam duggatim vinipātam nirayam upapajjanti; ko pana bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatim saggam lokam upapajjantīti. — Adhammacariyā-visamacariyāhetu kho gahapatayo evam-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā apāyam duggatim vinipātam nirayam upapajjanti; dhammacariyā-samacariyāhetu kho gahapatayo evam-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatim saggam lokam upapajjantīti. — Na kho mayam imassa bho Gotamassa saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham avibhattassa vitthārena attham ājānāma; sādhu no bhavaṃ Gotamo tathā dhammam desetu yathā mayam imassa bho Gotamassa saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham avibhattassa vitthārena attham ājāneyyāmāti. — Tena hi gahapatayo suṇātha, sādhu kam manasikarotha, bhāsissāmīti. — Evam bho ti kho Verañjakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Tividham kho gahapatayo kāyena adhammacārī visamacārī hoti, catubbidham vācāya ... (repeat from p. 286 l. 11 to p. 290 l. 9; for adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti, for dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti, and for Sāleyyakā substitute adhammacārī visamacārī hoti, dhammacārī samacārī hoti, and Verañjakā, respectively) ... ajjatagge paṇupete saraṇagate ti.

VERAÑJAKASUTTAM DUTIYAM.

43.

Evam me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhito sāyanhasamayam patisallānā vutṭhito yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sāriputtena saddhim sammodi, sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhito āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad' avoca:

Duppaṇṇo duppaṇṇo ti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso duppaṇṇo ti vuccatīti. — Na-ppajānāti na-ppajānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā duppaṇṇo ti vuccati, kim na-ppajānāti: idaṃ dukkhan-ti na-ppajānāti, ayam dukkhasamudayo ti na-ppajānāti, ayam dukkhanirodho ti na-ppajānāti, ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti na-ppajānāti. Na-ppajānāti na-ppajānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā duppaṇṇo ti vuccatīti. Sādh' āvuso ti kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhito āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ uttarim paṇham apucchī: Paññavā paññavā ti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso paññavā ti vuccatīti. — Pajānāti pajānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā paññavā ti vuccati, kiṅ-ca pajānāti: idaṃ dukkhan-ti pajānāti, ayam dukkhasamudayo ti pajānāti, ayam dukkhanirodho ti pajānāti, ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti pajānāti. Pajānāti pajānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā paññavā ti vuccatīti. — Viññānaṃ viññānaṃ-ti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso viññānaṃ-ti vuccatīti. — Vijānāti vijānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā viññānaṃ-ti vuccati, kiṅ-ca vijānāti: sukhan-ti pi vijānāti, dukkhan-ti pi vijānāti, adukkhamasukhan-ti pi vijānāti.

Vijānāti vijānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā viññānaṃ-ti vuccatīti.

— Yā c' āvuso paññā yaṅ-ca viññānaṃ ime dhammā sam-satṭhā udāhu viśamsatṭhā, labbhā ca pan' imesaṃ dhammānaṃ vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṃ paññāpetun-ti. — Yā c' āvuso paññā yaṅ-ca viññānaṃ ime dhammā sam-satṭhā no viśamsatṭhā, na ca labbhā imesaṃ dhammānaṃ vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṃ paññāpetum. Yam h' āvuso pajānāti taṃ vijānāti, yaṃ vijānāti taṃ pajānāti,

tasmā ime dhammā saṃsaṭṭhā no visaṃsaṭṭhā, na ca labbhā imesaṃ dhammānaṃ vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṃ paññāpetun - ti. — Yā c' āvuso paññā yañ - ca viññāṇaṃ imesaṃ dhammānaṃ saṃsaṭṭhānaṃ no visaṃsaṭṭhānaṃ kiṃ nānākaraṇan - ti. — Yā c' āvuso paññā yañ - ca viññāṇaṃ imesaṃ dhammānaṃ saṃsaṭṭhānaṃ no visaṃsaṭṭhānaṃ paññā bhāvetabbā viññāṇaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, idaṃ nesaṃ nānākaraṇan - ti.

Vedanā vedanā ti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho

āvuso vedanā ti vuccatīti. — Vedeti vedetīti kho āvuso, *Visu. 14. 508*

tasmā vedanā ti vuccati, kiñ - ca vedeti: sukham - pi vedeti, dukkham - pi vedeti, adukkhamasukham - pi vedeti. Vedeti vedetīti kho āvuso, tasmā vedanā ti vuccatīti. — Saññā saññā ti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso saññā ti vuccatīti. — Sañjānāti sañjānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā saññā *Visu. 14. 533*

ti vuccati, kiñ - ca sañjānāti: nilakam - pi sañjānāti, pitakam - pi sañjānāti, lohitakam - pi sañjānāti, odātam - pi sañjānāti. Sañjānāti sañjānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā saññā ti vuccatīti. — Yā c' āvuso vedanā yā ca saññā yañ - ca viññāṇaṃ ime dhammā saṃsaṭṭhā udāhu visaṃsaṭṭhā, labbhā ca pan' imesaṃ dhammānaṃ vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṃ paññāpetun - ti. — Yā c' āvuso vedanā yā ca saññā yañ - ca viññāṇaṃ ime dhammā saṃsaṭṭhā no visaṃsaṭṭhā, na ca labbhā imesaṃ dhammānaṃ vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṃ paññāpetun. Yaṃ h' āvuso vedeti taṃ sañjānāti, yaṃ sañjānāti taṃ vijānāti, tasmā ime dhammā saṃsaṭṭhā no visaṃsaṭṭhā, na ca labbhā imesaṃ dhammānaṃ vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṃ paññāpetun - ti.

Nissatṭhena h' āvuso pañcahi indriyehi parisuddhena manoviññāṇena kiṃ neyyan - ti. — Nissatṭhena h' āvuso pañcahi indriyehi parisuddhena manoviññāṇena ananto ākāso ti ākāsaṇāncāyatanāṃ neyyaṃ, anantaṃ viññāṇan - ti viññāṇāncāyatanāṃ neyyaṃ, na tthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ neyyan - ti. — Neyyaṃ pan' āvuso dhammaṃ kena pajānātīti. — Neyyaṃ kho āvuso dhammaṃ paññācakkhunā pajānātīti. — Paññā pan' āvuso kimatthiyā ti. — Paññā kho āvuso abhiññatthā pariññatthā pahānatthā ti.

Abhiññ. p. 63 6

Kati pan' āvuso paccayā sammādiṭṭhiyā uppādāyāti. — Dve kho āvuso paccayā sammādiṭṭhiyā uppādāya: parato ca ghoso yoniso ca manasikāro. Ime kho āvuso dve paccayā sammādiṭṭhiyā uppādāyāti. — Katibi pan' āvuso aṅgehi anuggahītā sammādiṭṭhi cetovimuttiphala ca hoti cetovimuttiphalaṅnisamsā ca, paññāvimuttiphala ca hoti paññāvimuttiphalaṅnisamsā cāti. — Pañcahi kho āvuso aṅgehi anuggahītā sammādiṭṭhi cetovimuttiphala ca hoti cetovimuttiphalaṅnisamsā ca, paññāvimuttiphala ca hoti paññāvimuttiphalaṅnisamsā ca: Idh' āvuso sammādiṭṭhi silānuggahītā ca hoti sutānuggahītā ca hoti sākacchānuggahītā ca hoti samathānuggahītā ca hoti vipassanānuggahītā ca hoti. Imehi kho āvuso pañcahi aṅgehi anuggahītā sammādiṭṭhi cetovimuttiphala ca hoti cetovimuttiphalaṅnisamsā ca, paññāvimuttiphala ca hoti paññāvimuttiphalaṅnisamsā cāti.

Kati pan' āvuso bhavā ti. — Tayo 'me āvuso bhavā: kāmabhavo rūpabhavo arūpabhavo ti. — Kathaṃ pan' āvuso āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti hotiti. — Avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ kho āvuso sattānaṃ taṅhāsaṃyojanānaṃ tatratatrābhiniḃdanā evaṃ āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti hotiti. — Kathaṃ pan' āvuso āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti na hotiti. — Avijjāvirāgā kho āvuso vijjuppādā taṅhānirodhā evaṃ āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti na hotiti.

Katamaṃ pan' āvuso paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ -ti. — Idh' āvuso bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, idaṃ vuccat' āvuso paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ -ti. — Paṭhamaṃ pan' āvuso jhānaṃ kataṅgikaṃ -ti. — Paṭhamaṃ kho āvuso jhānaṃ pañcaṅgikaṃ: Idh' āvuso paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa bhikkhuno vitakko ca vat-tatī vicāro ca pīti ca sukhaṃ -ca cittaḃkaggatā ca. Paṭhamaṃ kho āvuso jhānaṃ evaṃ pañcaṅgikaṃ -ti. — Paṭhamaṃ pan' āvuso jhānaṃ kataṅgavippahinaṃ kataṅgasamannāgataṃ -ti. — Paṭhamaṃ kho āvuso jhānaṃ pañcaṅgavippahinaṃ pañcaṅgasamannāgataṃ: Idh' āvuso paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa bhikkhuno kāmaccando pahīno hoti, byāpādo pahīno hoti, thīnamiddhaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, uddhaccakukkuccaṃ

pahīnaṃ hoti, vicikicchā pahīnā hoti, vitakko ca vattati vicāro ca pīti ca sukhaṃ ca cittekaggatā ca. Paṭhamaṃ kho āvuso jhānaṃ evaṃ pañcaṅgavippahīnaṃ pañcaṅgasamannāgatan - ti.

Pañc' imāni āvuso indriyāni nānāvisayāni nānāgocarāni, na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhonti, seyyathidaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ. Imesaṃ kho āvuso pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nānāvisayānaṃ nānāgocarānaṃ na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhontānaṃ kiṃ paṭisaraṇaṃ, ko ca nesaṃ gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhotīti. — Pañc' imāni āvuso indriyāni nānāvisayāni nānāgocarāni, na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhonti, seyyathidaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ. Imesaṃ kho āvuso pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nānāvisayānaṃ nānāgocarānaṃ na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhontānaṃ mano paṭisaraṇaṃ, mano ca nesaṃ gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhotīti.

Pañc' imāni āvuso indriyāni, seyyathidaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ.

Imāni kho āvuso pañc' indriyāni kiṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhantīti. — Pañc' imāni āvuso indriyāni, seyyathidaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ. Imāni kho āvuso pañc' indriyāni āyuraṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhantīti. — Āyuraṃ pañc' āvuso kiṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatīti. — Āyuraṃ usamaṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatīti. — Usamaṃ pañc' āvuso kiṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatīti. — Usamaṃ āyuraṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatīti. — Idānaṃ eva kho mayamaṃ āvuso āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ evaṃ ājānāma: āyuraṃ usamaṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatīti, idānaṃ eva kho mayamaṃ āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ evaṃ ājānāma: usamaṃ āyuraṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatīti.

Yathākathaṃ pañc' āvuso imassa bhāsitaṃ attho daṭṭhabbotīti. — Tena h' āvuso upamaṃ - te karissāmi, upamaṃ p' idha ekacce viññū purisā bhāsitaṃ atthamaṃ ājānanti. Seyyathā pi āvuso telappadīpassa jhāyato acciṃ paṭicca ābhā paññāyati. ābhāṃ paṭicca acci paññāyati, evaṃ - eva kho āvuso āyuraṃ usamaṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhati, usamaṃ ca āyuraṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatīti.

Te va nu kho āvuso āyusaṅkhārā te vedaniyā dhammā, udāhu aññe āyusaṅkhārā aññe vedaniyā dhammā ti. — Na

kho āvuso te va āyusañkhārā te vedaniyā dhammā. Te ca āvuso āyusañkhārā abhaviṃsu te vedaniyā dhammā, na - y - idaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa bhikkhuno vuṭṭhānaṃ paññāyetha. Yasmā ca kho āvuso aññe āyusañkhārā aññe vedaniyā dhammā, tasmā saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa bhikkhuno vuṭṭhānaṃ paññāyatīti. — Yadā nu kho āvuso imaṃ kāyaṃ kati dhammā jahanti athāyaṃ kāyo ujjhito avakkhitto seti yathā kaṭṭhaṃ acetanaṃ - ti. — Yadā kho āvuso imaṃ kāyaṃ tayo dhammā jahanti: āyusmā ca viññānaṃ, athāyaṃ kāyo ujjhito avakkhitto seti yathā kaṭṭhaṃ acetanaṃ - ti. — Yvāyaṃ āvuso mato kālakato yo cāyaṃ bhikkhu saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpanno, imesaṃ kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ - ti. — Yvāyaṃ āvuso mato kālakato, tassa kāyasañkhārā niruddhā paṭippassaddhā, vacisañkhārā niruddhā paṭippassaddhā, cittasañkhārā niruddhā paṭippassaddhā, āyu parikkhiṇo, usmā vūpasantā, indriyāni viparibhinnāni; ^{yo} cāyaṃ bhikkhu saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpanno, tassa pi kāyasañkhārā niruddhā paṭippassaddhā, vacisañkhārā niruddhā paṭippassaddhā, cittasañkhārā niruddhā paṭippassaddhā, āyu aparikkhiṇo, usmā avūpasantā. indriyāni vippasannāni. Yvāyaṃ āvuso mato kālakato yo cāyaṃ bhikkhu saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpanno. idaṃ tesam nānākaraṇaṃ - ti.

Visu.
23.231

yo'āyay
yo ca kho āvuso
virodhanā

ByL
Bhikkhu
220

Visu. 4.961

Kati pan' āvuso paccayā adukkhamasukhāya cetovimuttiyā samāpattiyā ti. — Cattāro kho āvuso paccayā adukkhamasukhāya cetovimuttiyā samāpattiyā: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekkhāsati pari-suddhim catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ime kho āvuso cattāro paccayā adukkhamasukhāya cetovimuttiyā samāpattiyā ti. — Kati pan' āvuso paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā samāpattiyā ti. — Dve kho āvuso paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā samāpattiyā: sabbanimittānaṃ ca amanasikāro, animittāya ca dhātuyā manasikāro. — Ime kho āvuso dve paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā samāpattiyā ti. — Kati pan' āvuso paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā tītiyā ti. — Tayo kho āvuso paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā

Visu. 23.44

Visu. 23.56

60 Com here vs

ṭhitiyā: sabbanimittānañ - ca amanasikāro, animittāya ca dhātuyā manasikāro, pubbe *ca* abhisankhāro.] Ime kho āvuso tayo paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā ṭhitiyā ti. — Kati pan' āvuso paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā vuṭṭhānāyāti. — [Dve kho āvuso paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā vuṭṭhānāya: sabbanimittānañ - ca manasikāro, animittāya ca dhātuyā amanasikāro.] Ime kho āvuso dve paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā vuṭṭhānāyāti.

*Visu. 23**60*

Yā cāyaṃ āvuso appamāṇā cetovimutti yā ca ākiñcaññā

10 cetovimutti yā ca suññatā cetovimutti yā ca animittā cetovimutti, ime dhammā nānaṭṭhā c' eva nānābyañjanā ca, udāhu ekatṭhā, byañjanam - eva nānan - ti. — Yā cāyaṃ āvuso appamāṇā cetovimutti yā ca ākiñcaññā cetovimutti yā ca suññatā cetovimutti yā ca animittā cetovimutti, atthi kho āvuso pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma ime dhammā nānaṭṭhā c' eva nānābyañjanā ca, atthi ca kho āvuso pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma ime dhammā ekatṭhā, byañjanam - eva nānaṃ. Katamo c' āvuso pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma ime dhammā nānaṭṭhā c' eva nānābyañjanā ca:

20 Idh' āvuso bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharivā viharati. Karuṇāsahagatena cetasā — pe — muditāsahagatena cetasā — upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokam upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharivā viharati. Ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso appamāṇā cetovimutti. Katamā c' āvuso ākiñcaññā cetovimutti: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu sabbaso viññāpaṇcāyatanam samatikkamma na - tthi kiñciti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso ākiñcaññā cetovimutti. Katamā c' āvuso suññatā cetovimutti: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā suññāgāragato vā iti paṭisañcikkhati: suññam - idaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā ti.

Ayam vuccat' āvuso suññatā cetovimutti. Katamā c' āvuso animittā cetovimutti: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu sabbanimittānaṃ amanasikārā animittā cetosamādhim upasampajja viharati. Ayam vuccat' āvuso animittā cetovimutti. Ayam kho āvuso pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma ime dhammā nānaṭṭhā c' eva nānābyañjanā ca. Katamo c' āvuso pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma ime dhammā ekaṭṭhā, byañjanam - eva nānaṃ: Rāgo kho āvuso pamāṇakaraṇo, doso pamāṇakaraṇo, moho pamāṇakaraṇo; te khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Yāvatā kho āvuso appamāṇā cetovimuttiyo akuppā tāsāṃ cetovimutti aggam - akkhāyati, sā kho panākuppā cetovimutti suññā rāgena suññā dosena suññā mohena. Rāgo kho āvuso kiñcano, doso kiñcano, moho kiñcano, te khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Yāvatā kho āvuso ākiñcaññā cetovimuttiyo akuppā tāsāṃ cetovimutti aggam - akkhāyati, sā kho panākuppā cetovimutti suññā rāgena suññā dosena suññā mohena. Rāgo kho āvuso nimittakaraṇo, doso nimittakaraṇo, moho nimittakaraṇo, te khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Yāvatā kho āvuso animittā cetovimuttiyo akuppā tāsāṃ cetovimutti aggam - akkhāyati, sā kho panākuppā cetovimutti suññā rāgena suññā dosena suññā mohena. Ayam kho āvuso pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma ime dhammā ekaṭṭhā, byañjanam - eva nānaṃ - ti.

Idam - avoc' āyasmā Sāriputto. Attamano āyasmā Mahākotṭhito āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

१० MAHĀVEDALLASUTTAM TATIYAM.

44. *Translated Wordening # 27.*

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho Visākho upāsako yena Dhammadinnā bhikkhunī ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Dhammadinnaṃ bhikkhuniṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Visākho upāsako Dhammadinnaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad - avoca:

Sakkāyo sakkāyo ti ayye vuccati. Katamo nu kho ayye sakkāyo vutto Bhagavatā ti. — Pañca kho ime āvuso Visākha upādānakkhandhā sakkāyo vutto Bhagavatā, seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññānupādānakkhandho. Ime kho āvuso Visākha pañc' upādānakkhandhā sakkāyo vutto Bhagavatā ti. Sādh' ayye ti kho Visākho upāsako Dhammadinnāya bhikkhuniyā bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā Dhammadinnaṃ bhikkhuniṃ uttariṃ pañhaṃ apucchi: Sakkāyasamudayo sakkāyasamudayo ti ayye vuccati. Katamo nu kho ayye sakkāyasamudayo vutto Bhagavatā ti. — Yā 'yaṃ āvuso Visākha taṇhā ponobhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatrataṭṭhābhinandini. seyyathidaṃ kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā, ayaṃ kho āvuso Visākha sakkāyasamudayo vutto Bhagavatā ti. — Sakkāyanirodho sakkāyanirodho ti ayye vuccati. Katamo nu kho ayye sakkāyanirodho vutto Bhagavatā ti. — Yo kho āvuso Visākha tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāyanirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti' anālayo, ayaṃ kho āvuso Visākha sakkāyanirodho vutto Bhagavatā ti. — Sakkāyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā sakkāyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā ti ayye vuccati. Katamā nu kho ayye sakkāyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā vuttā Bhagavatā ti. — Ayam - eva kho āvuso Visākha ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo sakkāyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā vuttā Bhagavatā, seyyathidaṃ sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammāājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhīti. — Tañ - ñeva nu kho ayye upādānaṃ te pañc' upādānakkhandhā, udāhu aññatra pañcah' upādānakkhandhehi upādānaṃ - ti. — Na kho āvuso Visākha tañ - ñeva upādānaṃ te pañc' upādānakkhandhā,

na pi aññatra pañcah' upādānakkhandhehi upādānam. Yo kho āvuso Visākha pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu chandarāgo tam tattha upādānan - ti.

Katham pan' ayye sakkāyaditthi hotiti. — Idh' āvuso Visākha assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānam adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto, rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantam vā attānam, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānam; vedanam attato samanupassati, vedanāvantam vā attānam, attani vā vedanam, vedanāya vā attānam; saññam attato samanupassati, saññāvantam vā attānam, attani vā saññam, saññāya vā attānam; saṅkhāre attato samanupassati, saṅkhāravantam vā attānam, attani vā saṅkhāre, saṅkhāresu vā attānam; viññānam attato samanupassati, viññānavantam vā attānam, attani vā viññānam, viññānasmim vā attānam. Evam kho āvuso Visākha sakkāyaditthi hotiti. — Katham pan' ayye sakkāyaditthi na hotiti. — Idh' āvuso Visākha sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānam dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto, sappurisānam dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinīto, na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantam attānam, na attani rūpaṃ, na rūpasmiṃ attānam; na vedanam attato samanupassati, na vedanāvantam attānam, na attani vedanam, na vedanāya attānam; na saññam attato samanupassati, na saññāvantam attānam, na attani saññam, na saññāya attānam; na saṅkhāre attato samanupassati, na saṅkhāravantam attānam, na attani saṅkhāre, na saṅkhāresu attānam; na viññānam attato samanupassati, na viññānavantam attānam, na attani viññānam, na viññānasmim attānam. Evam kho āvuso Visākha sakkāyaditthi na hotiti.

Katamo pan' ayye ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo ti. — Ayam eva kho āvuso Visākha ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ sammāditthi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammāajīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamaḍhīti. — Ariyo pan' ayye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅkhato udāhu asaṅkhato ti. — Ariyo kho āvuso Visākha aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo

saṅkhato ti. — Ariyena nu kho ayye aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena tayo khandhā saṅgahitā, udāhu tihi khandhehi ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅgahito ti. — Na kho āvuso Visākha ariyena aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena tayo khandhā saṅgahitā, tihi ca kho āvuso Visākha khandhehi ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅgahito.

Yā c' āvuso Visākha sammāvācā yo ca sammākammanto yo ca sammāājīvo, ime dhammā silakkhandhe saṅgahitā; yo ca sammāvāyāmo yā ca sammāsati yo ca sammāsamādhi, ime dhammā samādhikkhandhe saṅgahitā; yā ca sammādiṭṭhi yo ca sammāsaṅkappo, ime dhammā paññākkhandhe saṅgahitā ti.

Katamo pan' ayye samādhi, katame samādhinimittā, katame samādhiparikkhārā, katamā samādhibhāvanā ti. — Yā kho āvuso Visākha cittassa ekaggatā ayaṃ samādhi, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā samādhinimittā, cattāro sammappadhānā samādhiparikkhārā, yā tesāṃ yeva dhammānaṃ āsevanā bhāvanā bahulikammaṃ ayaṃ tathā samādhibhāvanā ti.

Kati pan' ayye saṅkhārā ti. — Tayo 'me āvuso Visākha saṅkhārā: kāyasaṅkhāro vacīsaṅkhāro cittasaṅkhāro ti. —

Katamo pan' ayye kāyasaṅkhāro, katamo vacīsaṅkhāro, katamo cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Assāsapassāsā kho āvuso Visākha kāyasaṅkhāro, vitakkavicārā vacīsaṅkhāro, saññā ca vedanā ca cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Kasmā pan' ayye assāsapassāsā kāyasaṅkhāro, kasmā vitakkavicārā vacīsaṅkhāro, kasmā saññā ca vedanā ca cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Assāsapassāsā kho āvuso Visākha kāyikā ete dhammā kāyapaṭibaddhā, tasmā assāsapassāsā kāyasaṅkhāro. Pubbe kho āvuso Visākha vitakketvā vicāretvā pacchā vācaṃ bhindati, tasmā vitakkavicārā vacīsaṅkhāro. Saññā ca vedanā ca cetāsikā ete dhammā citta-paṭibaddhā, tasmā saññā ca vedanā ca cittasaṅkhāro ti.

Kathaṅ ca pan' ayye saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpatti hotīti. — Na kho āvuso Visākha saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjantassa bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti: ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjissan - ti vā, ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjāmiti vā, ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodham samāpanno ti vā, atha khvāssa pubbe va tathā cittaṃ bhāvitāṃ hoti yan - taṃ tathattāya upanetīti. — Saññāvedayitanirodham

Visu, 16.
446.

Viñ. 17. 360 samāpajjantassa pan' ayye bhikkhuno katame dhammā paṭhamā nirujjhanti, yadi vā kāyasaṅkhāro yadi vā vacīsaṅkhāro yadi vā cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjantassa kho āvuso Visākha bhikkhuno paṭhamā nirujjhanti vacīsaṅkhāro, tato kāyasaṅkhāro, tato cittasaṅkhāro ti.

— Kathaṃ pan' ayye saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhānam hotīti. — Na kho āvuso Visākha saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhahantassa bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti: ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhahissan ti vā, ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhahāmiti vā, ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhito ti vā, atha khvāssa pubbe va tathā cittaṃ bhāvitaṃ hoti yaṃ taṃ tathattāya upanetīti. — Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhahantassa pan' ayye bhikkhuno katame dhammā paṭhamā uppajjanti, yadi vā kāyasaṅkhāro yadi vā vacīsaṅkhāro yadi vā cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhahantassa kho āvuso Visākha bhikkhuno paṭhamā uppajjati cittasaṅkhāro, tato kāyasaṅkhāro, tato vacīsaṅkhāro ti. — Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhitā pan' ayye bhikkhum

24 kati phassā phusantīti. — Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhitā kho āvuso Visākha bhikkhum tayo phassā phusanti: suññato phasso, animitto phasso, appanīhito phasso ti. — Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhitassa pan' ayye bhikkhuno kiṃnīnaṃ cittaṃ hoti kiṃponaṃ kiṃpabbhāraṇaṃ ti. — Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhitassa kho āvuso Visākha bhikkhuno vivekanīnaṃ cittaṃ hoti vivekaṃponaṃ vivekaṃpabbhāraṇaṃ ti.

Visu. 23
228
Warren
Buddhism
p. 187
Kati pan' ayye vedanā ti. — Tisso kho imā āvuso Visākha vedanā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti. — Katamā pan' ayye sukhā vedanā, katamā dukkhā vedanā, katamā adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti. — Yaṃ kho āvuso Visākha kāyikaṃ vā cetasikaṃ vā sukhāṃ sātāṃ vedayitāṃ ayaṃ sukhā vedanā. Yaṃ kho āvuso Visākha kāyikaṃ vā cetasikaṃ vā dukkhāṃ asātāṃ vedayitāṃ ayaṃ dukkhā vedanā. Yaṃ kho āvuso Visākha kāyikaṃ vā cetasikaṃ vā n' eva sātāṃ nāsātāṃ vedayitāṃ ayaṃ aduk-

khamasukhā vedanā ti. — Sukhā pan' ayye vedanā kimsukhā kimdukkhā, dukkhā vedanā kimdukkhā kimsukhā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā kimsukhā kimdukkhā ti. — Sukhā kho āvuso Visākha vedanā t̄hitisukhā vipariṇāmadukkhā, dukkhā vedanā t̄hitudukkhā vipariṇāmasukhā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā nānasukhā aññānadukkhā ti. — Sukhāya pan' ayye vedanāya kiṃanusayo anuseti, dukkhāya vedanāya kiṃanusayo anuseti, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya kiṃanusayo anuseti. — Sukhāya kho āvuso Visākha vedanāya rāgānusayo anuseti, dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo anuseti, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo anuseti. — Sabbāya nu kho ayye sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayo anuseti, sabbāya dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo anuseti, sabbāya adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo anuseti. — Na kho āvuso Visākha sabbāya sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayo anuseti, na sabbāya dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo anuseti, na sabbāya adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo anuseti. — Sukhāya pan' ayye vedanāya kiṃ pahātabbāṃ, dukkhāya vedanāya kiṃ pahātabbāṃ, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya kiṃ pahātabbāṃ ti. — Sukhāya kho āvuso Visākha vedanāya rāgānusayo pahātabbo, dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo pahātabbo, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo pahātabbo ti. — Sabbāya nu kho ayye sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayo pahātabbo, sabbāya dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo pahātabbo, sabbāya adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo pahātabbo ti. — Na kho āvuso Visākha sabbāya sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayo pahātabbo, na sabbāya dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo pahātabbo, na sabbāya adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo pahātabbo.

Idh' āvuso Visākha bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkāṃ savicāraṃ vivekajāṃ pītisukhāṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajjā viharati, rāgan - tena pajahati, na tattha rāgānusayo anuseti. Idh' āvuso Visākha bhikkhu iti paṭisañcikkhati: kuda - ssa nāmāhaṃ tad - āyatanaṃ upasampajja viharissāmi yad - ariyā etarahi āyatanaṃ upasampajja viharantīti, iti anuttaresu vimokhesu pihaṃ

upatthāpayato uppajjati pihāpaccayā domanassam, paṭighan-
tena pajahati, na tattha paṭighānusayo anuseti. Idh' āvuso
Visākha bhikkhu sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā
pubbe va somanassadomanassānam atthagamā adukkham
asukham upekhāsati pārisuddhim catuttham jhānam upa-
sampajja viharati, avijjan-tena pajahati, na tattha avijjānu-
sayo anuseti.

Sukhāya pan' ayye vedanāya kim paṭibhāgo ti. — Su-
khāya kho āvuso Visākha vedanāya dukkhā vedanā paṭi-
bhāgo ti. — Dukkhāya pan' ayye vedanāya kim paṭibhāgo
ti. — Dukkhāya kho āvuso Visākha vedanāya sukhā vedanā
paṭibhāgo ti. — Adukkhamasukhāya pan' ayye vedanāya kim
paṭibhāgo ti. — Adukkhamasukhāya kho āvuso Visākha ve-
danāya avijjā paṭibhāgo ti. — Avijjāya pan' ayye kim paṭi-
bhāgo ti. — Avijjāya kho āvuso Visākha vijjā paṭibhāgo ti.
— Vijjāya pan' ayye kim paṭibhāgo ti. — Vijjāya kho
āvuso Visākha vimutti paṭibhāgo ti. — Vimuttiyā pan' ayye
kim paṭibhāgo ti. — Vimuttiyā kho āvuso Visākha nibbānam
paṭibhāgo ti. — Nibbānassa pan' ayye kim paṭibhāgo ti. —
Accasarāvuso Visākha pañham, nāsakkhi pañhānam pari-
yantam gahetum. Nibbānogadham hi āvuso Visākha brahma-
cariyam nibbānaparāyanam nibbānapariyosānam. Ākañkha-
māno ca tvaṃ āvuso Visākha Bhagavantam upasaṅkamtivā
etam-attham puccheyyāsi, yathā ca te Bhagavā byākaroti
tathā nam dhāreyyāsi.

Atha kho Visākho upāsako Dhammadinnāya bhikkhuniyā
bhāsitam abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāy' āsanā Dhamma-
dinnam bhikkhunim abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā yena
Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam
abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vi-
sākho upāsako yāvatako ahoṣi Dhammadinnāya bhikkhuniyā
saddhim kathāsallāpo tam sabbam Bhagavato ārocesi. Evam
vutte Bhagavā Visākham upāsakam etad-avoca: Paṇḍitā
Visākha Dhammadinnā bhikkhunī, mahāpaṇḍā Visākha
Dhammadinnā bhikkhunī. Mamañ-ce pi tvaṃ Visākha etam-
attham puccheyyāsi, aham-pi tam evam-evam byākareyyam

yathā taṃ Dhammadinnāya bhikkhuniyā byākataṃ, eso c' ev' etassa attho, evam - etaṃ dhārehi.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano Visākho upāsako Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

CŪLAVEDALLASUTTĀM CATUTTHĀM.

45.

Evam - me sutāṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosūṃ. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

10 Cattār' imāni bhikkhave dhammasamādānāni, katamāni cattāri: Atthi bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppanna-sukhaṃ āyatim dukkhavipākaṃ. Atthi bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāṃ - c' eva āyatiṃ - ca dukkhavipākaṃ. Atthi bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāṃ āyatim sukhavipākaṃ. Atthi bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhāṃ - c' eva āyatiṃ - ca sukhavipākaṃ.

20 Katamaṃ - ca bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppanna-sukhaṃ āyatim dukkhavipākaṃ: Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: na - tthi kāmesu doso ti. Te kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjanti. te kho molibaddhāhi paribbājikāhi paricārenti, te evam - āhaṃsu: Kim su nāma te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kāmesu anāgatabhayaṃ sampassamānā kāmānaṃ pahānaṃ - āhaṃsu kāmānaṃ pariññaṃ paññāpentī; sukho imissā paribbājikāya taruṇāya mudukāya lomasāya bāhāya samphasso ti te kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjanti. Te kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjitvā kāyassa bhedā param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatim vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti. Te tatha dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti. Te evam - āhaṃsu: Idam kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kāmesu anāgatabhayaṃ sampassamānā kāmānaṃ pahānaṃ - āhaṃsu kāmānaṃ pariññaṃ paññāpentī, ime hi mayaṃ kāmahetu

kāmanidānaṃ dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyāmati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave gimbhānaṃ pacchime māse māluvāsipāṭikā phaleyya, atha kho taṃ bhikkhave māluvābijaṃ aññatarasmiṃ sālāmūle nipateyya. Atha kho bhikkhave yā tasmiṃ sāle adhivatthā devatā sā bhītā samviggā santāsaṃ āpajjeyya.

Atha kho bhikkhave tasmiṃ sāle adhivatthāya devatāya mittā-maccā nātisālohitā, āramadevatā vanadevatā rukkhadevatā, osadhitiṇavanaspatisu adhivatthā devatā, saṅgama samā-gamma evaṃ samassāseyyuṃ: Mā bhavaṃ bhāyi. mā bhavaṃ bhāyi, app-eva nāṃ' etaṃ māluvābijaṃ moro vā gileyya mago vā khādeyya davadāho vā ḍaheyya vanakammikā vā uddhareyyuṃ upacikā vā udrabheyyuṃ. abijaṃ vā pan' assāti.

Atha kho taṃ bhikkhave māluvābijaṃ n' eva moro gileyya na mago khādeyya na davadāho ḍaheyya na vanakammikā uddhareyyuṃ na upacikā udrabheyyuṃ, bijaṃ pan' assa. Taṃ pāvussakena meghena abhippavattaṃ samma-d-eva virūheyya, sā 'ssa māluvālatā taruṇā mudukā lomasā vilambinī, sā taṃ sālāṃ upaniseveyya. Atha kho bhikkhave tasmiṃ sāle adhivatthāya devatāya evam-assa: Kim su nāma te

20 bhonto mittā-maccā nātisālohitā, āramadevatā vanadevatā rukkhadevatā, osadhitiṇavanaspatisu adhivatthā devatā, māluvābije anāgatabhayaṃ sampassamānā saṅgama samā-gamma evaṃ samassāsesuṃ: mā bhavaṃ bhāyi. mā bhavaṃ bhāyi, app-eva nāṃ' etaṃ māluvābijaṃ moro vā gileyya mago vā khādeyya davadāho vā ḍaheyya vanakammikā vā uddhareyyuṃ upacikā vā udrabheyyuṃ, abijaṃ vā pan' assāti; sukho imissā māluvālatāya taruṇāya mudukāya lomasāya vilambiniyā samphasso ti. Sā taṃ sālāṃ anuparihareyya, sā taṃ sālāṃ anupariharitvā upari viṭabhiṃ kareyya, upari viṭa-

30 bhim karitvā oghanaṃ jāneyya, oghanaṃ janetvā ye tassa sālāssa mahantā mahantā khandhā te padāleyya. Atha kho bhikkhave tasmiṃ sāle adhivatthāya devatāya evam-assa: Idaṃ kho te bhonto mittā-maccā nātisālohitā, āramadevatā vanadevatā rukkhadevatā, osadhitiṇavanaspatisu adhivatthā devatā, māluvābije anāgatabhayaṃ sampassamānā saṅgama samā-gamma evaṃ samassāsesuṃ: mā bhavaṃ bhāyi, mā bhavaṃ bhāyi, app-eva nāṃ' etaṃ māluvābijaṃ moro vā gileyya

māgo vā khādeyya davadāho vā daheyya vanakammikā vā uddhareyyum upacikā vā udraheyyum, abijaṃ vā pan' assāti, yaṃ cāhaṃ māluvābijahetu dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyāmiti. Evam-eva kho bhikkhave santi eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: na-tthi kāmesu doso ti. Te kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjanti, te molibaddhāhi paribbājikāhi paricārenti; te evam-āhaṃsu: Kim su nāma te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kāmesu anāgatabhayaṃ sampassamānā kāmānaṃ pahānaṃ-āhaṃsu kāmānaṃ pariññaṃ paññāpentī; sukho imissā paribbājikāya taruṇāya mudukāya lomāsāya bāhāya samphasso ti te kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjanti. Te kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjitvā kāyassa bhedā paramaraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti. Te tatha dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti. Te evam-āhaṃsu: Idam kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kāmesu anāgatabhayaṃ sampassamānā kāmānaṃ pahānaṃ-āhaṃsu kāmānaṃ pariññaṃ paññāpentī, ime hi mayaṃ kāmahetu kāmanidānaṃ dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyāmāti. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ 20 āyatiṃ dukkhavipākāṃ.

Katamaṃ-ca bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāṃ-c' eva āyatiṃ-ca dukkhavipākāṃ: Idha bhikkhave ekacco acelako hoti muttācāro hatthāpalekhano, na ehibhadantiko na tiṭṭhabhadantiko, na abhihaṭaṃ na uddissa-kaṭaṃ na nimantaṇaṃ sādīyati; so na kumbhīmukhā patigaṇhāti na kaḷopimukhā patigaṇhāti, na eḷakamantaraṃ na daṇḍamantaraṃ na musalamantaraṃ, na dvinnaṃ bhuñjamānaṃ, na gabbhiniyā na pāyamānāya na purisantara-gatāya, na saṅkittisu, na yattha sā upaṭṭhito hoti, na yattha makkhikā saṇḍasaṇḍacārini, na macchaṃ na maṃsaṃ na suraṃ na merayaṃ na thusodakaṃ pibati. So ekāgāriko vā hoti ekālopiko, dvāgāriko vā hoti dvālopiko — sattāgāriko vā hoti sattālopiko; ekissā pi dattiyā yāpeti, dvīhi pi dattīhi yāpeti — sattahi pi dattīhi yāpeti; ekāhikam-pi āhāraṃ āhāreti, dvīhikam-pi āhāraṃ āhāreti — sattāhikam-pi āhāraṃ āhāreti, iti evarūpaṃ addhamāsikam-pi pariyāyabhata-bhojanānuयोगam-anuyutto viharati. So sākabhakko vā

20*

see
D. I. 166
SP. 2. 227/1

M. I. 156 22/1
1. 77 28/1

hoti sāmākabhakkho vā hoti nīvārabhakkho vā hoti daddulabhakkho vā hoti haṭṭabhakkho vā hoti kaṇabhakkho vā hoti ācāmabhakkho vā hoti piṇṇākabhakkho vā hoti tiṇabhakkho vā hoti gomayabhakkho vā hoti, vanamūlaphalāhāro yāpeti pavattaphalabhojī. So sāṇāni pi dhāreti masāṇāni pi dhāreti chavadussāni pi dhāreti paṃsukūlāni pi dhāreti tiriṭṭāni pi dhāreti ajināni pi dhāreti ajinakkhipam - pi dhāreti kusacīram - pi dhāreti vākacīram - pi dhāreti phalakacīram - pi dhāreti kesakambalam - pi dhāreti vālakambalam - pi dhāreti ulūkapakkham - pi dhāreti; kesamassulocako pi hoti kesamassulocanānuयोगam - anuyutto, ubbhaṭṭhako pi hoti āsanapaṭikkhitto, ukkuṭiko pi hoti ukkuṭikappadhānam - anuyutto, kaṇṭakāpassayiko pi hoti kaṇṭakāpassaye seyyam kappeti, sāyatatiyakam - pi udakoroḥaṇānuयोगam - anuyutto viharati. Iti evarūpaṃ anekavihitam kāyassa ātāpanaparitāpanānuयोगam - anuyutto viharati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātam nirayam upapajjati. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādānam paccuppannadukkhāṃ - c' eva āyatiṃ - ca dukkhavipākam.

20 Katamaṃ - ca bhikkhave dhammasamādānam paccuppannadukkhāṃ āyatiṃ sukhavipākam: Idha bhikkhave ekacco pakatiyā tibbarāgajātiko hoti, so abhikkhaṇam rāgajam dukkham domanassam paṭisaṃvedeti; pakatiyā tibbadosajātiko hoti, so abhikkhaṇam dosajam dukkham domanassam paṭisaṃvedeti; pakatiyā tibbamohajātiko hoti, so abhikkhaṇam mohajam dukkham domanassam paṭisaṃvedeti. So sahāpi dukkhena sahāpi domanassena assumukho pi rudamāno parapunnam parisuddham brahmacariyam carati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjati. 30 Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādānam paccuppannadukkhāṃ āyatiṃ sukhavipākam.

Katamaṃ - ca bhikkhave dhammasamādānam paccuppannasukkhāṃ - c' eva āyatiṃ - ca sukhavipākam: Idha bhikkhave ekacco pakatiyā na tibbarāgajātiko hoti, so na abhikkhaṇam rāgajam dukkham domanassam paṭisaṃvedeti; pakatiyā na tibbadosajātiko hoti, so na abhikkhaṇam dosajam dukkham domanassam paṭisaṃvedeti; pakatiyā na tibbamohajātiko

hoti, so na abhikkhaṇaṃ mohajaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhaṃ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yaṅ - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti 10 tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekhāsatipārisuddhiṃ cattutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatīṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapajjati. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ - c' eva āyatiṃ - ca sukhavipākāṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri dhammasamādānāni.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

20 CŪḤADHAMMASAMĀDĀNASUTTĀM PAÑCAMĀM.

46.

Evam - me sutāṃ. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Yebhuyyena bhikkhave sattā evaṃkāmaṃ evaṃchandā evaṃadhippāyā: aho vata aniṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā parihāyeyyūṃ, iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍheyyun - ti. Tesāṃ bhikkhave sattānaṃ evaṃkāmaṇānaṃ evaṃchandānaṃ evaṃadhippāyānaṃ aniṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā parihāyanti. Tatra tumhe bhikkhave kaṃ hetuṃ paccethāti. — Bhagavaṃ -

mūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavamnettikā Bhagavam-
patisaraṇā. Sādhū vata bhante Bhagavantaṃ yeva paṭibhātu
etassa bhāsītassa attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressan-
tīti. — Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasikarotha,
bhāsissāmiti. Evam - bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato
paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca :

Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī
ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ
adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avi-
nīto, sevitaḃbe dhamme na jānāti asevitaḃbe dhamme na
jānāti, bhajitaḃbe dhamme na jānāti abhajitaḃbe dhamme
na jānāti. So sevitaḃbe dhamme ajānanto asevitaḃbe dhamme
ajānanto, bhajitaḃbe dhamme ajānanto abhajitaḃbe dhamme
ajānanto, asevitaḃbe dhamme sevati sevitaḃbe dhamme na
sevati, abhajitaḃbe dhamme bhajati bhajitaḃbe dhamme na
bhajati. Tassa asevitaḃbe dhamme sevato sevitaḃbe dhamme
asevato, abhajitaḃbe dhamme bhajato bhajitaḃbe dhamme
abhajato, aniṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā abhivaḃḍhanti.
iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā parihāyanti, taṃ kissa hetu :
Evam h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ aviddasuno. Sutavā
ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariya-
dhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto, sappurisānaṃ das-
sāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinīto,
sevitaḃbe dhamme pajānāti asevitaḃbe dhamme pajānāti,
bhajitaḃbe dhamme pajānāti abhajitaḃbe dhamme pajānāti.
So sevitaḃbe dhamme pajānanto asevitaḃbe dhamme pa-
jānanto, bhajitaḃbe dhamme pajānanto abhajitaḃbe dhamme
pajānanto. asevitaḃbe dhamme na sevati sevitaḃbe dhamme
sevati, abhajitaḃbe dhamme na bhajati bhajitaḃbe dhamme
bhajati. Tassa asevitaḃbe dhamme asevato sevitaḃbe dhamme
sevato, abhajitaḃbe dhamme abhajato bhajitaḃbe dhamme
bhajato, aniṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā parihāyanti, iṭṭhā
kantā manāpā dhammā abhivaḃḍhanti, taṃ kissa hetu : Evam
h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ viddasuno.

Cattār' imāni bhikkhave dhammasamādānāni, katamāni
cattāri : Atthi bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppanna-
dukkhaṃ - c' eva āyatiṃ - ca dukkhavipākaṃ. Atthi bhikkhave

dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatim dukkhavipākaṃ. Atthi bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāṃ -c' eva āyatiṃ -ca dukkhavipākaṃ. Atthi bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ -c' eva āyatiṃ -ca dukkhavipākaṃ.

Tatra bhikkhave yam -idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāṃ -c' eva āyatiṃ -ca dukkhavipākaṃ, taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ na -ppajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāṃ -c' eva āyatiṃ -ca dukkhavipākaṃ -ti. Taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ appajānanto taṃ sevati, taṃ na parivajjeti; tassa taṃ sevato taṃ aparivajjayato aniṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā parihāyanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ aviddasuno. Tatra bhikkhave yam -idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatim dukkhavipākaṃ, taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ na -ppajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatim dukkhavipākaṃ -ti. Taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ appajānanto taṃ sevati, taṃ na parivajjeti; tassa taṃ sevato taṃ aparivajjayato aniṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā parihāyanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ aviddasuno. Tatra bhikkhave yam -idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāṃ āyatim dukkhavipākaṃ, taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ na -ppajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāṃ āyatim dukkhavipākaṃ -ti. Taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ appajānanto taṃ na sevati, taṃ parivajjeti; tassa taṃ sevato taṃ parivajjayato aniṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā parihāyanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ aviddasuno. Tatra bhikkhave yam -idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ -c' eva āyatiṃ -ca dukkhavipākaṃ, taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ na -ppajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ -c' eva āyatiṃ -ca dukkhavipākaṃ -ti. Taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ appajānanto taṃ na sevati, taṃ parivajjeti; tassa taṃ sevato taṃ parivajjayato

aniṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā parihāyanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ aviddasuno.

Tatra bhikkhave yam - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhaṃ - c' eva āyatiṃ - ca dukkhavipākāṃ. taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhaṃ - c' eva āyatiṃ - ca dukkhavipākānti. Taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānanto taṃ na sevati, taṃ parivajjeti; tassa taṃ asevato taṃ parivajjayato

aniṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā parihāyanti, iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ viddasuno. Tatra bhikkhave yam - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatiṃ dukkhavipākāṃ, taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatiṃ dukkhavipākānti. Taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānanto taṃ na sevati, taṃ parivajjeti; tassa taṃ asevato taṃ parivajjayato aniṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā parihāyanti, iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ viddasuno. Tatra bhikkhave yam - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhaṃ āyatiṃ sukhavipākāṃ, taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhaṃ āyatiṃ sukhavipākānti. Taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānanto taṃ sevati, taṃ na parivajjeti; tassa taṃ sevato taṃ aparivajjayato aniṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā parihāyanti, iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ viddasuno. Tatra bhikkhave yam - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ - c' eva āyatiṃ - ca sukhavipākāṃ, taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ - c' eva āyatiṃ - ca sukhavipākānti. Taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānanto taṃ sevati, taṃ na parivajjeti; tassa taṃ sevato taṃ aparivajjayato aniṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā parihāyanti, iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ viddasuno.

aniṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā parihāyanti, iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ viddasuno. Tatra bhikkhave yam - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ - c' eva āyatiṃ - ca sukhavipākāṃ, taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ - c' eva āyatiṃ - ca sukhavipākānti. Taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānanto taṃ sevati, taṃ na parivajjeti; tassa taṃ sevato taṃ aparivajjayato aniṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā parihāyanti, iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ viddasuno.

Katamañ - ca bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāñ - c' eva āyatiñ - ca dukkhavipākāṃ: Idha bhikkhave ekacco saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena pāṇātipātī hoti pāṇātipātapaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena adinnādāyī hoti adinnādānapaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena kāmesu micchācārī hoti kāmesu micchācārapaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena musāvādi hoti musāvādapaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena pisuṇāvāco hoti pisuṇāvācāpaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena pharusāvāco hoti pharusāvācāpaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena samphappalāpī hoti samphappalāpapaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena abhijjhālu hoti abhijjhāpaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena byāpannacitto hoti byāpādapaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena micchādītṭhi hoti micchādītṭhipaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatim vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāñ - c' eva āyatiñ - ca dukkhavipākāṃ.

Katamañ - ca bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatiṃ dukkhavipākāṃ: Idha bhikkhave ekacco saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena pāṇātipātī hoti pāṇātipātapaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena adinnādāyī hoti adinnādānapaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena kāmesu micchācārī hoti kāmesu micchācārapaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena musāvādi hoti musāvādapaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena pisuṇāvāco hoti pisuṇāvācāpaccayā ca

sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukkena saḥāpi somanassena pharusāvāco hoti pharusāvācāpaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukkena saḥāpi somanassena samphappalāpī hoti samphappalāpāpaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukkena saḥāpi somanassena abhijjhālu hoti abhijjhāpaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukkena saḥāpi somanassena byāpannacitto hoti byāpādapaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukkena saḥāpi somanassena micchādittī hoti micchādittīpaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatīṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Idāṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatīṃ dukkhavipākāṃ.

Katamaṃ ca bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāṃ āyatīṃ sukhavipākāṃ: Idha bhikkhave ekacco saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena pānātipātā paṭivirato hoti pānātipātā veramaṇipaccayā ca dukkhāṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti adinnādānā veramaṇipaccayā ca dukkhāṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena kāmesu micchācārā paṭivirato hoti kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇipaccayā ca dukkhāṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena musāvādā paṭivirato hoti musāvādā veramaṇipaccayā ca dukkhāṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇipaccayā ca dukkhāṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti pharusāya vācāya veramaṇipaccayā ca dukkhāṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti samphappalāpā veramaṇipaccayā ca dukkhāṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena anabhijjhālu hoti anabhijjhāpaccayā ca dukkhāṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena abyāpannacitto hoti abyāpādapaccayā ca dukkhāṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi

dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena sammādiṭṭhi hoti sammādiṭṭhi-paccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjati. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādānam paccuppannadukkham āyatiṃ sukhavipākam.

Katamaṃ ca bhikkhave dhammasamādānam paccuppanna-sukhaṃ c' eva āyatiṃ ca sukhavipākam: Idha bhikkhave ekacco saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena pānātipātā paṭivirato hoti pānātipātā veramaṇipaccayā ca sukham somanassam paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti adinnādānā veramaṇipaccayā ca sukham somanassam paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena kāmesu micchācārā paṭivirato hoti kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇipaccayā ca sukham somanassam paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena musāvādā paṭivirato hoti musāvādā veramaṇipaccayā ca sukham somanassam paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇipaccayā ca sukham somanassam paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti pharusāya vācāya veramaṇipaccayā ca sukham somanassam paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti samphappalāpā veramaṇipaccayā ca sukham somanassam paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena anabhijjhālu hoti anabhijjhāpaccayā ca sukham somanassam paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena abyāpannacitto hoti abyāpādapaccayā ca sukham somanassam paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena sammādiṭṭhi hoti sammādiṭṭhi-paccayā ca sukham somanassam paṭisaṃvedeti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjati. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādānam paccuppanna-sukhaṃ c' eva āyatiṃ ca sukhavipākam. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri dhammasamādānāni.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave tittakālābu visena saṃsaṭṭho, atha puriso āgaccheyya jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo, sukhakāmo dukkhapaṭikkūlo, tam-enam evam vadeyyum: Ambho purisa, ayam tittakālābu visena saṃsaṭṭho, sace ākaṅkhasi pipa,

tassa te pipato c' eva na - cchādessati vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana maraṇam vā nigacchasi maraṇamattam vā dukkhan - ti. So tam apaṭisaṅkhāya pipeyya, na - ppaṭinissajeyya; tassa tam pipato c' eva na - cchādeyya vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana maraṇam vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattam vā dukkham. Tathūpamāham bhikkhave imam dhammasamādānam vadāmi yam - idam dhammasamādānam paccuppannadukkhā - c' eva āyatī - ca dukkhavipākam.

6. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave āpāṇiyakaṃso vaṇṇasampanno gandhasampanno rasasampanno, so ca kho visena saṃsaṭṭho, atha puriso āgaccheyya jivitukāmo amaritukāmo, sukkakāmo dukkhapaṭikkūlo, tam - enam evam vadeyyum: Ambho purisa, ayam āpāṇiyakaṃso vaṇṇasampanno gandhasampanno rasasampanno, so ca kho visena saṃsaṭṭho, sace ākaṅkhasi pipa, tassa te pipato hi kho chādessati vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana maraṇam vā nigacchasi maraṇamattam vā dukkhan - ti. So tam apaṭisaṅkhāya pipeyya, na - ppaṭinissajeyya; tassa tam pipato hi kho chādeyya vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana maraṇam vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattam vā dukkham. Tathūpamāham bhikkhave imam dhammasamādānam vadāmi yam - idam dhammasamādānam paccuppannasukham āyatim dukkhavipākam.

7. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave pūtimuttam nānābhesajjehi saṃsaṭṭham, atha puriso āgaccheyya paṇḍurogī, tam - enam evam vadeyyum: Ambho purisa, idam pūtimuttam nānābhesajjehi saṃsaṭṭham, sace ākaṅkhasi pipa, tassa te pipato hi kho na - cchādessati vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana sukhī bhavissasiti. So tam paṭisaṅkhāya pipeyya, na - ppaṭinissajeyya; tassa tam pipato hi kho na - cchādeyya vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana sukhī assa. Tathūpamāham bhikkhave imam dhammasamādānam vadāmi yam - idam dhammasamādānam paccuppannadukkhā - āyatim sukhavipākam.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave dadhiṇ - ca madhuṇ - ca sappiṇ - ca phāṇitaṇ - ca ekajjham saṃsaṭṭham, atha puriso āgaccheyya lohitapakhandiko, tam - enam evam vadeyyum: Ambho purisa,

idam dadhiñ - ca madhuñ - ca sappiñ - ca phāṇitañ - ca ekaj-
 jham̐ sāmsaṭṭham̐, sace ākañkhasi pipa, tassa te pipato c'
 eva chādessati vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca
 pana sukhī bhavissasīti. So tam̐ paṭisañkhāya pipeyya, na-
 ppaṭinissajeyya; tassa tam̐ pipato c' eva chādeyya vaṇṇena
 pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana sukhī assa. Tathū-
 pamāham̐ bhikkhave imam̐ dhammasamādānañ vadāmi yam-
 idam̐ dhammasamādānañ paccuppannasukhañ - c' eva āyatiñ-
 ca sukhavipākam̐. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave vassānañ pacchime
 Omāse saradasamaye viddhe vigatavalāhake deve ādicco na-
 bham̐ abhussakkamāno sabbam̐ ākāsagatañ tamagatañ
 abhivihacca bhāsati ca tapati ca virocati ca, evam - eva kho
 bhikkhave yam - idam̐ dhammasamādānañ paccuppannasukhañ -
 c' eva āyatiñ - ca sukhavipākam̐ tad - aññe puthusamañabrāh-
 maṇā(naṃ) parappavāde abhivihacca bhāsati ca tapati ca
 virocati cāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhaga-
 vato bhāsitañ abhinandun - ti.

MAHĀDHAMMASAMĀDĀNASUTTAM CHAṬṬHAM.

47.

Evam - me sutam̐. Ekam̐ samayañ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyañ
 viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bha-
 gavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhik-
 khū Bhagavato paccassosun̐. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Vīmaṇsakena bhikkhave bhikkhunā parassa cetopariyā-
 yañ ājānantena Tathāgate samannesanā kātabbā, sammā-
 sambuddho vā no vā iti viññāṇāyāti. — Bhagavañmūlakā
 no bhante dhammā Bhagavañnettikā Bhagavañpaṭisaraṇā.
 Sādhu vata bhante Bhagavantañ yeva paṭibhātu etassa
 bhāsitassa attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. —
 Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha, sādhukañ manasikarotha,

bhāsisssāmīti. Evam - bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca :

10 Vimaṃsakena bhikkhave bhikkhunā. parassa cetopariyāyamā ājānantena dvisu dhammesu Tathāgato samannesitabbo, cakkhusotaviññeyyesu dhammesu: ye saṅkiliṭṭhā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti vā te Tathāgatassa no vā ti. Tam - enam samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: ye saṅkiliṭṭhā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā na te Tathāgatassa saṁvijjantīti.

Yato naṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: ye saṅkiliṭṭhā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā na te Tathāgatassa saṁvijjantīti, tato naṁ uttarim samannesati: ye vītimissā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti vā te Tathāgatassa no vā ti. Tam - enam samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: ye vītimissā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā na te Tathāgatassa saṁvijjantīti. Yato naṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: ye vītimissā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā na te Tathāgatassa saṁvijjantīti, tato naṁ uttarim samannesati: ye vodātā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti vā te Tathāgatassa no vā ti. Tam - enam samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: ye vodātā cakkhusotaviññeyyā

20 dhammā saṁvijjanti te Tathāgatassāti. Yato naṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: ye vodātā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti te Tathāgatassāti, tato naṁ uttarim samannesati: dīgharattam samāpanno ayam - āyasmā imaṁ kusalam dhammam udāhu ittarasamāpanno ti. Tam - enam samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: dīgharattam samāpanno ayam - āyasmā imaṁ kusalam dhammam, nāyam - āyasmā ittarasamāpanno ti. Yato naṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: dīgharattam samāpanno ayam - āyasmā imaṁ kusalam dhammam, nāyam - āyasmā ittarasamāpanno ti, tato naṁ uttarim samannesati: nāttajjhāpanno

30 ayam - āyasmā bhikkhu yasam - patto, saṁvijjant' assa idh' ekacce ādinavā ti. Na tāva bhikkhave bhikkhuno idh' ekacce ādinavā saṁvijjanti yāva na nāttajjhāpanno hoti yasam - patto. Yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhu nāttajjhāpanno hoti yasam - patto ath' assa idh' ekacce ādinavā saṁvijjanti. Tam - enam samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: nāttajjhāpanno ayam - āyasmā bhikkhu yasam - patto, nāssa idh' ekacce ādinavā saṁvijjantīti. Yato naṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: nāttajjhāpanno

30

30

ayam - āyasmā bhikkhu yasam - patto, nāssa idh' ekacce ādinavā saṁvijjantīti, tato nam uttarim samannesati: abhayūparato ayam - āyasmā, nāyam - āyasmā bhayūparato, vitarāgattā kāme na sevati khayā rāgassāti. Tam - enam samannesamāno evam jānāti: abhayūparato ayam - āyasmā, nāyam - āyasmā bhayūparato, vitarāgattā kāme na sevati khayā rāgassāti. Tañce bhikkhave bhikkhum pare evam puccheyyūm: Ke pan' āyasmato ākāra ke anvayā yen' āyasmā evam vadesi: abhayūparato ayam - āyasmā, nāyam - āyasmā bhayūparato, vitarāgattā kāme na sevati khayā rāgassāti, sammā byākaramāno bhikkhave bhikkhu evam byākareyya: Tathā hi pana ayam - āyasmā saṅhe vā viharanto eko vā viharanto ye ca tattha sugatā ye ca tattha duggatā ye ca tattha gaṇam - anusāsanti ye ca idh' ekacce āmisesu sandissanti ye ca idh' ekacce āmisena anupalittā, nāyam - āyasmā tam tena avajānāti; sammukhā kho pana mētam Bhagavato sutam sammukhā paṭiggahitam: Abhayūparato 'ham - asmi, nāham - asmi bhayūparato, vitarāgattā kāme na sevāmi khayā rāgassāti.

Tatra bhikkhave Tathāgato va uttarim paṭipucchitabbo:

20 Ye saṅkiliṭṭhā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti vā te Tathāgatassa no vā ti. Byākaramāno bhikkhave Tathāgato evam byākareyya: Ye saṅkiliṭṭhā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā na te Tathāgatassa saṁvijjantīti. Ye vītimissā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti vā te Tathāgatassa no vā ti. Byākaramāno bhikkhave Tathāgato evam byākareyya: Ye vītimissā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā na te Tathāgatassa saṁvijjantīti. Ye vodātā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti vā te Tathāgatassa no vā ti. Byākaramāno bhikkhave Tathāgato evam byākareyya: Ye vodātā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti te Tathāgatassa; 30 etapatho 'ham - asmi etagocarō, no ca tena tammayo ti. Evaṁvādim kho bhikkhave satthāraṁ arāhati sāvako upasaṅkamitum dhammasavanāya, tassa satthā dhammam deseti uttaruttarim paṇitapaṇitam kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgam. Yathā yathā kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno satthā dhammam deseti uttaruttarim paṇitapaṇitam kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgam, tathā tathā so tasmim dhamme abhiññāya idh' ekaccam dhammam

dhammesu niṭṭham gacchati, satthari pasidati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅho ti. Tañ - ce bhikkhave bhikkhum pare evaṃ puccheyyūṃ: Ke pan' āyasmato ākāra ke 'anvayā yen' āyasmā evaṃ vadesi: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅho ti, sammā byākaramāno bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ byākareyya: Idhāham āvuso yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamim dhammasavanāya, tassa me Bhagavā dhammam deseti uttaruttarim paṇitapaṇitam kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgam. Yathā yathā me āvuso Bhagavā dhammam deseti uttaruttarim paṇitapaṇitam kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgam, tathā tathā 'ham tasmim dhamme abhiññāya idh' ekaccaṃ dhammam dhammesu niṭṭham - agamam, satthari pasidim: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅho ti.

Yassa kassaci bhikkhave imehi ākārehi imehi padehi imehi byañjanehi Tathāgate saddhā nivittā hoti mūlajātā patitṭhitā, ayam vuccati bhikkhave ākāravati saddhā dassana - mūlikā dalhā, asaṃhāriyā samanena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā Mārena vā Brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasim. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave Tathāgate dhammasamannesanā hoti, evañ - ca pana Tathāgato dhammatā susamanniṭṭho hotiti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

25 VĪMAṆSAKASUTTAM SATTAMAM.

48.

Evaṃ - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Kosambiyam viharati Ghositārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Kosambiyam bhikkhū bhaṇḍanajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññam mukhasattihi vitudentā viharanti; te na c' eva aññamaññam saññāpentī na ca saññattim upenti, na ca aññamaññam nijjhāpentī na ca nijjhattim upenti. Atha kho

aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Idha bhante Kosambiyam bhikkhū bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattihi vitudantā viharanti; te na c' eva aññamaññaṃ saññāpentī na ca saññattim upentī, na ca aññamaññaṃ nijjhāpentī na ca nijjhattim upentī. Atha kho Bhagavā aññataram bhikkhum āmantesi: Ehi tvam bhikkhu mama vacanena te bhikkhū āmanthehi: sathāyasmante āmantetīti. Evam - bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etad - avoca: Sathāyasmante āmantetīti. Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā etad - avoca: Saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattihi vitudantā viharatha; te na c' eva aññamaññaṃ saññāpetha na ca saññattim upetha, na ca aññamaññaṃ nijjhāpetha na ca nijjhattim upethāti. — Evam bhante. — Tam kim - maññatha bhikkhave: yasmim tumhe samaye bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattihi vitudantā viharatha, api nu tumhākaṃ tasmim samaye mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho ca, mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho ca, mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho cāti. — No h' etam - bhante. — Iti kira bhikkhave yasmim tumhe samaye bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattihi vitudantā viharatha, n' eva tumhākaṃ tasmim samaye mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho ca, na mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho ca, na mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho ca. Atha kiñ - carahi tumhe moghapurisā kiṃ jānantā kiṃ passantā bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā añña-

maññaṃ mukhasattihi vitudantā viharatha; te na c' eva añña-
maññaṃ saññāpetha na ca saññattim upetha, na ca añña-
maññaṃ nijjhāpetha na ca nijjhattim upetha. Tam hi tumhākaṃ
moghapurisā bhavissati dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Cha h' ime bhik-
khave dhammā sārāṇiyā piyakaraṇā garukaraṇā saṅgahāya
avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekibhāvāya saṃvattanti, katame cha: Ida
bhikkhave bhikkhuno mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam
hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho ca. Ayam - pi dhammo
sārāṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmag-
giyā ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhik-
khuno mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ p. h. ... raho ca. Ayam - pi
dhammo ... ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. Puna ca paraṃ bhik-
khave bhikkhuno mettaṃ manokammaṃ p. h. ... raho ca.
Ayam - pi dhammo ... ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. Puna ca
paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te lābhā dhammikā dhammaladdhā,
antamaso pattapariyāpannamattam - pi, tathārūpehi lābhehi
appaṭivibhattabhogī hoti silavantehi sabrahmacārihi sādharāṇa-
bhogī. Ayam - pi dhammo ... ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. Puna
ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu yāni tāni silāni akhaṇḍāni
acchiddāni asabalāni akammāsāni bhujissāni viññuppasatthāni
aparāmaṭṭhāni samādhisaṃvattanikāni, tathārūpesu sīlesu
silasāmaññagato viharati sabrahmacārihi āvī c' eva raho ca.
Ayam - pi dhammo ... ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. Puna ca
paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu yā 'yaṃ diṭṭhi ariyā niyyānikā
niyyāti takkarassa sammādukkhakkhayāya, tathārūpāya diṭṭhiyā
diṭṭhisāmaññagato viharati sabrahmacārihi āvī c' eva raho
ca. Ayam - pi dhammo sārāṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅga-
hāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. Ime kho
bhikkhave cha sārāṇiyā dhammā piyakaraṇā garukaraṇā saṅga-
hāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekibhāvāya saṃvattanti. Imesaṃ
kho bhikkhave channaṃ sārāṇīyānaṃ dhammānaṃ etaṃ aggaṃ
etaṃ saṅgāhikam etaṃ saṅghātanikam yadidaṃ yā 'yaṃ diṭṭhi
ariyā niyyānikā niyyāti takkarassa sammādukkhakkhayāya.
Seyyathā pi bhikkhave kūtāgarassa etaṃ aggaṃ etaṃ saṅgāhi-
kam etaṃ saṅghātanikam yadidaṃ kūṭam, evam - eva kho

bhikkhave imesaṃ channaṃ sārāṇiyānaṃ dhammānaṃ —pe—
sammādukkhakkhayāya.

— Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave yā 'yaṃ diṭṭhi ariyā niyyānikā niyyāti
takkarassa sammādukkhakkhayāya: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu
arañṇagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā suñṇāgāragato vā iti
paṭisaṅcikkhati: Atthi nu kho me taṃ pariyuṭṭhānaṃ ajjhataṃ
appahīnaṃ yenāhaṃ pariyuṭṭhānena pariyuṭṭhitacitto yathā-
bhūtaṃ na jāneyyaṃ na passeyyaṃ - ti. Sace bhikkhave
bhikkhu kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhito hoti pariyuṭṭhitacitto va hoti,
/ Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu byāpādapariyuṭṭhito hoti pariyuṭṭhita-
citto va hoti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu thīnamiddhapariyuṭṭhito
hoti pariyuṭṭhitacitto va hoti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu
uddhaccakukkucapariyuṭṭhito hoti pariyuṭṭhitacitto va hoti.
Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhito hoti pariyuṭṭhita-
citto va hoti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu idhalokacintāya pasuto
hoti pariyuṭṭhitacitto va hoti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu
paralokacintāya pasuto hoti pariyuṭṭhitacitto va hoti. Sace
bhikkhave bhikkhu bhaṇḍanaajāto kalahajāto vivādāpanno
mukhasattihi vitudanto viharati pariyuṭṭhitacitto va hoti.

20 So evaṃ pajānāti: Na - tthi kho me taṃ pariyuṭṭhānaṃ
ajjhataṃ appahīnaṃ yenāhaṃ pariyuṭṭhānena pariyuṭṭhitacitto
yathābhūtaṃ na jāneyyaṃ na passeyyaṃ, suppaṇihitaṃ me
mānaṃ saccānaṃ bodhāyāti. Idam - assa paṭhamaṃ nāṇaṃ
adhigataṃ hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati:

Imaṃ nu kho ahaṃ diṭṭhiṃ āsevanto bhāvento bahulīkaronto
labhāmi paccattaṃ samathaṃ, labhāmi paccattaṃ nibbutin - ti.
So evaṃ pajānāti: Imaṃ nu kho ahaṃ diṭṭhiṃ āsevanto bhāvento
bahulīkaronto labhāmi paccattaṃ samathaṃ, labhāmi paccattaṃ

70 nibbutin - ti. Idam - assa dutiyaṃ nāṇaṃ adhigataṃ hoti
ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati:

Yathārūpāyāhaṃ diṭṭhiyā samannāgato atthi nu kho ito
bahiddhā añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā tathārūpāya diṭṭhiyā
samannāgato ti. So evaṃ pajānāti: Yathārūpāyāhaṃ diṭṭhiyā
samannāgato na - tthi ito bahiddhā añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo

vā tathārūpāya diṭṭhiyā samannāgato ti. Idam-assa tatiyaṃ nāṇaṃ adhigataṃ hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Puna ca param bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yathārūpāya dhammatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham-pi tathārūpāya dhammatāya samannāgato ti. Kathārūpāya ca bhikkhave dhammatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato: Dhammatā esā bhikkhave diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa: kiñcāpi tathārūpim āpattim āpajjati yathārūpāya 10 āpattiyā vuṭṭhānaṃ paññāyati, atha kho naṃ khippam-eva satthari vā viññūsu vā sabrahmacārisu deseti vivarati uttānikaroti, desetvā vivaritvā uttānikatvā āyatim saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave daharo kumāro mando uttānaseyyako hatthena vā pādena vā aṅgāraṃ akkamitvā khippam-eva paṭisaṃharati, evam-eva kho bhikkhave dhammatā esā diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa — pe — saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. So evaṃ pajānāti: Yathārūpāya dhammatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham-pi tathārūpāya dhammatāya samannāgato ti. Idam-assa catutthaṃ nāṇaṃ adhigataṃ 20 hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Puna ca param bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yathārūpāya dhammatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham-pi tathārūpāya dhammatāya samannāgato ti. Kathārūpāya ca bhikkhave dhammatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato: Dhammatā esā bhikkhave diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa: kiñcāpi yāni tāni sabrahmacāriṇaṃ uccāvācāni kimkaraṇiyāni tattha ussukkaṃ āpanno hoti, atha khvāssa tībāpekā hoti adhisīlasikkhāya adhicittasikkhāya adhipaññāsikkhāya. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave gāvī taruṇavacchā tham- 30 bañ-ca ālumpati vacchakañ-ca apavīnati, evam-eva kho bhikkhave dhammatā esā diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa — pe — adhipaññāsikkhāya. So evaṃ pajānāti: Yathārūpāya dhammatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham-pi tathārūpāya dhammatāya samannāgato ti. Idam-assa pañcamaṃ nāṇaṃ adhigataṃ hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Puna ca param bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati:
 Yathārūpāya balatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato
 aham - pi tathārūpāya balatāya samannāgato ti. Kathamrūpāya
 ca bhikkhave balatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato:
 Balatā esā bhikkhave diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa yaṃ
 Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye desiyamāne aṭṭhikatvā
 manasikatvā sabbacetaso samannāharitvā ohitasoto dhammaṃ
 sunāti. So evaṃ pajānāti: Yathārūpāya balatāya diṭṭhi-
 sampanno puggalo samannāgato aham - pi tathārūpāya balatāya
 samannāgato ti. Idam - assa chaṭṭhaṃ nāṇaṃ adhigataṃ hoti
 ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Puna ca param bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati:
 Yathārūpāya balatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato
 aham - pi tathārūpāya balatāya samannāgato ti. Katham-
 rūpāya ca bhikkhave balatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo
 samannāgato: Balatā esā bhikkhave diṭṭhisampannassa
 puggalassa yaṃ Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye desiyamāne
 labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammū-
 pasamhitāṃ pāmujaṃ. So evaṃ pajānāti: Yathārūpāya
 balatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham - pi
 tathārūpāya balatāya samannāgato ti. Idam - assa sattamaṃ
 nāṇaṃ adhigataṃ hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ
 puthujjanehi.

Evaṃ sattaṅgasamannāgatassa kho bhikkhave ariya-
 sāvakassa dhammatā susamanniṭṭhā hoti sotāpattiphalasacchi-
 kīriyāya. Evaṃ sattaṅgasamannāgato kho bhikkhave ariya-
 sāvako sotāpattiphalasamannāgato hotīti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato
 bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

§ 8. KOSAMBIYASUTTAM ATTHAMAM.

49.

Evam-me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Ekam-idāhaṃ bhikkhave samayaṃ Ukkatthāyaṃ viharāmi Subhagavane sālārājamūle. Tena kho pana bhikkhave samayena Bakassa brahmuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti: Idaṃ niccaṃ idaṃ dhuvam idaṃ sassataṃ idaṃ kevalaṃ idaṃ acavanadhammaṃ, idaṃ hi na jāyati na jiyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, ito ca pan' aññaṃ uttariṃ nissaraṇaṃ na-tthīti. Atha khvāhaṃ bhikkhave Bakassa brahmuno cetasā cetoparivitakkam - aññāya seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya evam-evam Ukkatthāyaṃ Subhagavane sālārājamūle antarāhito tasmīṃ brahmaloke pāturahosiṃ. Addasā kho maṃ bhikkhave Bako brahmā dūrato va āgacchantaṃ, disvāna maṃ etad-avoca: Ehi kho mārisa, sāgataṃ mārisa, cirassaṃ kho mārisa imaṃ pariyāyam-akāsi yadidaṃ idh' āgamaṇāya. Idaṃ hi mārisa niccaṃ idaṃ dhuvam idaṃ sassataṃ idaṃ kevalaṃ idaṃ acavanadhammaṃ, idaṃ hi na jāyati na jiyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, ito ca pan' aññaṃ uttariṃ nissaraṇaṃ na-tthīti. Evam vutte aham-bhikkhave Bakaṃ brahmānaṃ etad-avocaṃ: Avijjāgato vata bho Bako brahmā, avijjāgato vata bho Bako brahmā, yatra hi nāma aniccaṃ yeva samānaṃ niccaṃ-ti vakkhati, addhuvam yeva samānaṃ dhuvan-ti vakkhati, asassataṃ yeva samānaṃ sassataṃ-ti vakkhati, akevalaṃ yeva samānaṃ kevalaṃ-ti vakkhati, cavanadhammaṃ yeva samānaṃ acavanadhammaṃ-ti vakkhati, yattha ca pana jāyati ca jiyati ca mīyati ca cavati ca upapajjati ca taṃ tathā vakkhati: idaṃ hi na jāyati na jiyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, santaṃ-ca pan' aññaṃ uttariṃ nissaraṇaṃ: na-tth' aññaṃ uttariṃ nissaraṇaṃ-ti vakkhati.

Atha kho bhikkhave Māro pāpimā aññataraṃ Brahma-pārisajjaṃ anvāvisitvā maṃ etad-avoca: Bhikkhu bhikkhu, mētam-āsado, mētam-āsado, eso hi bhikkhu brahmā Mahā-

brahmā abhibhū anabhibhūto aññadatthudaso vasavatti issaro kattā nimmātā seṭṭho sañjitā vasi pitā bhūtabhabyānaṃ. Ahesum kho bhikkhu tayā pubbe samaṇabrāhmaṇā lokasmiṃ paṭhavigarahakā paṭhavijigucchakā, āpagarahakā āpajigucchakā, tejagarahakā tejajigucchakā, vāyagarahakā vāyajigucchakā, bhūtagarahakā bhūtajigucchakā, devagarahakā devajigucchakā, Pajāpatigarahakā Pajāpatijigucchakā, Brahmagarahakā Brahmajigucchakā, te kāyassa bheda pānupacchedā hīne kāye patiṭṭhitā. Ahesum pana bhikkhu tayā pubbe

10 samaṇabrāhmaṇā lokasmiṃ paṭhavīpasamsakā paṭhavābhinandino, āpapasamsakā āpābhinandino, tejapasamsakā tejābhinandino, vāyapasamsakā vāyābhinandino, bhūtapasamsakā bhūtābhinandino, devapasamsakā devābhinandino, Pajāpatipasamsakā Pajāpatābhinandino, Brahmapasamsakā Brahmābhinandino, te kāyassa bheda pānupacchedā paṇite kāye patiṭṭhitā. Tan tāhaṃ bhikkhu evaṃ vadāmi: Ingha tvaṃ mārisa yad-eva te Brahmā āha tad-eva tvaṃ karoḥi, mā tvaṃ Brahmuno vacanaṃ upātivattittho. Sace kho tvaṃ bhikkhu Brahmuno vacanaṃ upātivattissasi, seyyathā pi

20 nāma puriso siriṃ āgacchantiṃ daḍḍena paṭippanāmeyya, seyyathā pi vā pana bhikkhu puriso narakappapāte papataṃto hatthehi ca pādehi ca paṭhaviṃ virāgeyya, evaṃsampadamidaṃ bhikkhu tuyhaṃ bhavissati. Ingha tvaṃ mārisa yad-eva te Brahmā āha tad-eva tvaṃ karoḥi, mā tvaṃ Brahmuno vacanaṃ upātivattittho. Nanu tvaṃ bhikkhu passasi brahmiṃ parisāṃ sannisinnan - ti. Iti kho maṃ bhikkhave Māro pāpimā brahmiṃ parisāṃ upanesi. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Jānāmi kho tāhaṃ pāpima, mā tvaṃ maññittho: na maṃ jānātīti, Māro

30 tvaṃ - asi pāpima, yo c' eva pāpima Brahmā yā ca Brahma-parisā ye ca Brahmāpārisajjā sabbe va tava hatthagatā, sabbe va tava vasagatā. Tuyhaṃ hi pāpima evaṃ hoti: Eso pi me assa hatthagato, eso pi me assa vasagato ti. Ahaṃ kho pana pāpima n' eva tava hatthagato, n' eva tava vasagato ti.

Evam vutte bhikkhave Bako brahmā maṃ etad - avoca: Ahaṃ hi mārisa niccaṃ yeva samānaṃ niccaṃ - ti vadāmi,

dhuvan̄ yeva samānaṃ dhuvan̄ - ti vadāmi, sassataṃ yeva samānaṃ sassatan̄ - ti vadāmi, kevalaṃ yeva samānaṃ kevalan̄ - ti vadāmi, acavanadhammaṃ yeva samānaṃ acavanadhamman̄ - ti vadāmi, yattha ca pana na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati tad-evāhaṃ vadāmi: idaṃ hi na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, asantaṃ - ca pan' aññaṃ uttariṃ nissaraṇaṃ: na - tth' aññaṃ uttariṃ nissaraṇan̄ - ti vadāmi. Ahesuṃ kho bhikkhu tayā pubbe samaṇabrāhmaṇā lokasmiṃ, yāvatakaṃ tuyhaṃ kasiṇaṃ

1. āyu tāvatakaṃ tesāṃ tapokammam - eva ahoṣi, te kho evaṃ jāneyyūṃ: santaṃ vā aññaṃ uttariṃ nissaraṇaṃ: atth' aññaṃ uttariṃ nissaraṇan̄ - ti, asantaṃ vā aññaṃ uttariṃ nissaraṇaṃ: na - tth' aññaṃ uttariṃ nissaraṇan̄ - ti. Tan - tāhaṃ bhikkhu evaṃ vadāmi: Na c' ev' aññaṃ uttariṃ nissaraṇaṃ dakkhissasi, yāvad - eva ca pana kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgī bhavissasi. Sace kho tvaṃ bhikkhu paṭhaviṃ ajjhosissasi opasāyiko me bhavissasi vatthusāyiko yathākāmakaraṇiyo bāhiteyyo, sace āpaṃ - tejaṃ - vāyaṃ - bhūte - deve - Pajāpatim̄ - Brahmaṃ ajjhosissasi opasāyiko me bhavissasi vatthusāyiko yathākāmakaraṇiyo bāhiteyyo ti. - Aham - pi kho etaṃ Brahme jānāmi: sace paṭhaviṃ ajjhosissāmi opasāyiko te bhavissāmi vatthusāyiko yathākāmakaraṇiyo bāhiteyyo, sace āpaṃ - tejaṃ - vāyaṃ - bhūte - deve - Pajāpatim̄ - Brahmaṃ ajjhosissāmi opasāyiko te bhavissāmi vatthusāyiko yathākāmakaraṇiyo bāhiteyyo. Api ca te ahaṃ Brahme gatiṃ - ca pajānāmi jutiṃ - ca pajānāmi: evaṃ mahiddhiko Bako brahmā, evaṃ mahānubhāvo Bako brahmā, evaṃ mahesakkho Bako brahmā ti. - Yathākathaṃ pana me tvaṃ mārisa gatiṃ - ca pajānāsi jutiṃ - ca pajānāsi: evaṃ mahiddhiko Bako brahmā, evaṃ mahānubhāvo Bako brahmā,

2. evaṃ mahesakkho Bako brahmā ti. -

Yāvata candimasuriyā | pariharanti | disā bhanti virocanaṃ
tāva saḥassadhā loko, | ettha te vattatī vaso.

Paroparaṇ - ca jānāsi | atho rāgavirāginam,
itthabhāvaññathābhāvaṃ | sattānaṃ āgatiṃ gatin̄ - ti.

Evaṃ kho te ahaṃ Brahme gatiṃ - ca pajānāmi jutiṃ - ca pajānāmi: evaṃ mahiddhiko Bako brahmā, evaṃ mahānubhāvo

Bako brahmā, evaṃ mahesakkho Bako brahmā ti. Atthi kho Brahme aññe tayokāyā, tattha tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi, tyāhaṃ jānāmi passāmi. Atthi kho Brahme Ābhassarā nāma kāyo yato tvaṃ cuto idhūpapanno, tassa te aticiraniṅgasaṅgā sā sati muṭṭhā, tena taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi, tam - ahaṃ jānāmi passāmi. Evam - pi kho ahaṃ Brahme n' eva te samasamo abhiññāya, kuto niceyyaṃ. atha kho aham - eva tayā bhiyyo. Atthi kho Brahme Subhakinṇā nāma kāyo—Vehapphalā nāma kāyo, taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi, tam - ahaṃ jānāmi passāmi. Evam - pi kho ahaṃ Brahme n' eva te samasamo abhiññāya, kuto niceyyaṃ, atha kho aham - eva tayā bhiyyo. Paṭhaviṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme paṭhavito abhiññāya yāvataṃ paṭhaviyā paṭhavattena ananubhūtaṃ tad - abhiññāya paṭhavi nāhosi, paṭhaviyā nāhosi, paṭhavito nāhosi, paṭhavi me ti nāhosi, paṭhaviṃ nābhivadiṃ. Evam - pi kho ahaṃ Brahme n' eva te samasamo abhiññāya, kuto niceyyaṃ, atha kho aham - eva tayā bhiyyo. Āpaṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme—tejaṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme—vāyaṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme—bhūte kho ahaṃ Brahme—deve kho ahaṃ Brahme—Pajāpatim kho ahaṃ Brahme—Brahmaṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme—Ābhassare kho ahaṃ Brahme—Subhakiṇṇe kho ahaṃ Brahme—Vehapphale kho ahaṃ Brahme—Abhibhuṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme—sabbāṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme sabbato abhiññāya yāvataṃ sabbassa sabbattena ananubhūtaṃ tad - abhiññāya sabbāṃ nāhosi, sabbasmim nāhosi, sabbato nāhosi, sabbam - me ti nāhosi, sabbāṃ nābhivadiṃ. Evam - pi kho ahaṃ Brahme n' eva te samasamo abhiññāya, kuto niceyyaṃ, atha kho aham - eva tayā bhiyyo ti. — Sace kho te mārisa sabbassa sabbattena ananubhūtaṃ, mā h' eva te rittakam - eva ahosi tucchakam - eva ahosi. Viññānaṃ anidassanaṃ anantaṃ sabbatopabhaṃ, taṃ paṭhaviyā paṭhavattena ananubhūtaṃ, āpassa āpattena ananubhūtaṃ, tejassa tejattena ananubhūtaṃ, vāyassa vāyattena ananubhūtaṃ, bhūtānaṃ bhūtattena ananubhūtaṃ, devānaṃ devattena ananubhūtaṃ, Pajāpatissa Pajāpatattena ananubhūtaṃ, brahmānaṃ brahmattena ananubhūtaṃ, Ābhassarānaṃ Ābhassarattena ananubhūtaṃ, Subhakiṇṇānaṃ Subhakiṇṇattena ananubhūtaṃ, Vehapphalānaṃ Vehapphalat-

tena ananubhūtam, Abhibhussa Abhibhattena ananubhūtam, sabbassa sabbattena ananubhūtam. Handa ca hi te mārisa antaradhāyāmiti. — Handa ca hi me tvaṃ Brahme antaradhāyassu sace visahasīti. Atha kho bhikkhave Bako brahmā: antaradhāyissāmi samaṇassa Gotamassa, antaradhāyissāmi samaṇassa Gotamassāti n' eva - ssu me sakkoti antaradhāyitum. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave Bakam brahmānam etad - avocaṃ: Handa ca hi te Brahme antaradhāyāmiti. — Handa ca hi me tvaṃ mārisa antaradhāyassu sace visahasīti. Atha khvāhaṃ bhikkhave tathā-
orūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkhāsīm: ettāvataṃ Brahmā
ca Brahmaparisā ca Brahmapārisajjā ca saddaṅ - ca me sossanti
na ca maṃ dakkhintīti antarahito imaṃ gātham abhāsīm:

Visu. 12.492

cāhag 6
6am?

Bhave vāhaṃ bhayaṃ disvā bhavaṅ - ca vibhavesinaṃ
 bhavaṃ nābhivadiṃ kañci nandiṃ - ca na upādiyin - ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmā ca Brahmaparisā ca Brahma-
pārisajjā ca acchariyabbhūtacittajātā ahesum: Acchariyaṃ
vata bho, abbhutam vata bho samaṇassa Gotamassa
mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvata, na vata no ito pubbe diṭṭho
vā suto vā aṅño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃ mahiddhiko
evaṃ mahānubhāvo yathā 'yaṃ samaṇo Gotamo Sakyaputto
Sakyakulā pabbajito. Bhavarāmāya vata bho pajāya bhava-
ratāya bhavasammuditāya samūlam bhavaṃ udabbahīti.

20

Atha kho bhikkhave Māro pāpimā aṅṅataraṃ Brahma-
pārisajjā anvāvisitvā maṃ etad - avoca: Sace kho tvaṃ
mārisa evaṃ jānāsi, sace tvaṃ evaṃ - anubuddho, mā
sāvake upanesi mā pabbajite, mā sāvakanāṃ dhammaṃ desesi
mā pabbajitānaṃ, mā sāvakesu gedhim - akāsi mā pabbajitesu.
Ahesum kho bhikkhu tayā pubbe samaṇabrāhmaṇā lokasmiṃ
arahanto sammāsambuddhā paṭijānamānā, te sāvake upanesum
pabbajite, sāvakanāṃ dhammaṃ desesum pabbajitānaṃ,
sāvakesu gedhim - akaṃsu pabbajitesu. Te sāvake upanetvā
pabbajite, sāvakanāṃ dhammaṃ desetvā pabbajitānaṃ,
sāvakesu gedhikatacittā pabbajitesu, kāyassa bheda pāṇu-
pacchedā hīne kāye paṭiṭṭhitā. Ahesum pana bhikkhu tayā
pubbe samaṇabrāhmaṇā lokasmiṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā

70

paṭijānamānā, te na sāvake upanesum na pabbajite, na sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ desesum na pabbajitānaṃ, na sāvakesu gedhim - akāmsu na pabbajitesu. Te na sāvake upanetvā na pabbajite, na sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ desetvā na pabbajitānaṃ, na sāvakesu gedhikatacittā na pabbajitesu, kāyassa bhedaṃ pāṇupacchedā paṇite kāye paṭiṭṭhitā. Tan - tāhaṃ bhikkhu evaṃ vadāmi: Ingha tvaṃ mārisa apposukko diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ anuyutto viharassu, anakkhātaṃ kusalaṃ hi mārisa, mā paraṃ ovaḍāhiti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Jānāmi kho tāhaṃ pāpima, mā tvaṃ maññittho: na maṃ jānātīti, Māro tvam - asi pāpima, na maṃ tvaṃ pāpima hitānukampī evaṃ vadesi, ahitānukampī maṃ tvaṃ pāpima evaṃ vadesi, tuyhaṃ hi pāpima evaṃ hoti: yesaṃ samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ desissati te me visayaṃ upātivattissantīti. Asammāsambuddhā ca pana te pāpima samaṇabrāhmaṇā samānā: sammāsambuddh' amhāti paṭijānīmsu. Ahaṃ kho pana pāpima sammāsambuddho va samāno: sammāsambuddho 'mhiti paṭijānāmi. Desento pi hi pāpima Tathāgato sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ tādiso va, adesento pi hi pāpima Tathāgato sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ tādiso va; upanento pi hi pāpima Tathāgato sāvake tādiso va, anupanento pi hi pāpima Tathāgato sāvake tādiso va; taṃ kissa hetu: Tathāgatassa pāpima ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā te pahinā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Seyyathā pi pāpima tālo matthakācchinno abhabbo puna virūhiyā, evam - eva kho pāpima Tathāgatassa ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā te pahinā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā ti.

Itih' idaṃ Mārassa ca anālapanaṭāya Brahmuno ca abhinimantanatāya tasmā imassa veyyākaraṇassa Brahmanimantanikaṇ - t' eva adhivacanan - ti.

BRAHMANIMANTANIKASUTTAM NAVAMAṀ.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayam āyasmā Mahāmogallāno Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumāragire Bhesakalāvane migadāye. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Mahāmogallāno abbhokāse caṅkamati. Tena kho pana samayena Māro pāpimā āyasmato Mahāmogallānassa kucchigato hoti koṭṭham - anupaviṭṭho. Atha kho āyasmato Mahāmogallānassa etad - ahoṣi: Kin - nu kho me kucchi garugaru viya māsācītam maññe ti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmogallāno caṅkamā orohitvā vihāram pavisitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho āyasmā Mahāmogallāno paccattam yoniso manasikāsi. Addasā kho āyasmā Mahāmogallāno Māram pāpimantam kucchigatam koṭṭham - anupaviṭṭham, disvāna Māram pāpimantam etad - avoca: Nikkhama pāpima, nikkhama pāpima, mā Tathāgataṃ vihesesi mā Tathāgatasāvakaṃ, mā te ahoṣi dīgharattam ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Atha kho Mārassa pāpimato etad - ahoṣi: Ajānam - eva kho maṃ ayaṃ samaṇo apassam evam - āha: nikkhama pāpima, nikkhama pāpima, mā Tathāgataṃ vihesesi mā Tathāgatasāvakaṃ, mā te ahoṣi dīgharattam ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Yo pi 'ssa so satthā so pi maṃ n' eva khippam jāneyya, kuto pana maṃ ayaṃ sāvako jānissatīti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmogallāno Māram pāpimantam etad - avoca: Evam - pi kho tāham pāpima jānāmi, mā tvam maññittho: na maṃ jānātīti, Māro tvam - āsi pāpima. Tuyham hi pāpima evam hoti: ajānam - eva kho maṃ ayaṃ samaṇo apassam evam - āha: nikkhama pāpima, nikkhama pāpima, mā Tathāgataṃ vihesesi mā Tathāgatasāvakaṃ, mā te ahoṣi dīgharattam ahitāya dukkhāyāti; yo pi 'ssa so satthā so pi maṃ n' eva khippam jāneyya, kuto pana maṃ ayaṃ sāvako jānissatīti. Atha kho Mārassa pāpimato etad - ahoṣi: Jānam - eva kho maṃ ayaṃ samaṇo passam evam - āha: nikkhama pāpima, nikkhama pāpima, mā Tathāgataṃ vihesesi mā Tathāgatasāvakaṃ, mā te ahoṣi dīgharattam ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Atha kho Māro pāpimā

āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa mukhato uggantvā paccaggaḷe aṭṭhāsi.

Addasā kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ paccaggaḷe ṭhitaṃ, disvāna Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ etad-avoca: Ettha pi kho tāhaṃ pāpima passāmi, mā tvaṃ maññittho: na maṃ passatīti, eso tvaṃ pāpima paccaggaḷe ṭhito. Bhūtapubbāhaṃ pāpima Dūsi nāma māro ahoṣiṃ, tassa me Kālī nāma bhaginī, tassā tvaṃ putto, so me tvaṃ bhāgineyyo hosi. Tena kho pana pāpima samayena Kakusandho bhagavā arahāṃ sammāsambuddho loka uppanno hoti.

Kakusandhassa kho pana pāpima bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa Vidhura-Saṅjivāṃ nāma sāvaka-yugaṃ ahoṣi aggaṃ bhadda-yugaṃ. Yāvataṃ kho pana pāpima Kakusandhassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa sāvaka-nāssu 'dha koci āyasmatā Vidhurena samasamo hoti yadidaṃ dhammadesanāya.

Iminā kho etaṃ pāpima pariyāyena āyasmato Vidhurassa Vidhuro Vidhuro t' eva samaññā udapādi. Āyasmā pana pāpima Saṅjivo araññagato pi rukkhamūlagato pi suññāgāragato pi appakasiren' eva saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpajjati. Bhūta-

pubbāṃ pāpima āyasmā Saṅjivo aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpanno nisinno hoti. Addasāsum kho pāpima gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino āyasmantaṃ Saṅjivāṃ aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannaṃ nisinnaṃ, disvāna nesaṃ etad-ahosi: Acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho, ayaṃ samaṇo nisinnako va kālakato, handa naṃ dahāmāti. Atha kho te pāpima gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino tiṇaṃ-ca kaṭṭhaṃ-ca gomayaṃ-ca saṅkadḍhitvā āyasmato Saṅjivassa kāye upacinitvā aggaṃ datvā pakkamimsu. Atha kho pāpima

āyasmā Saṅjivo tassā rattiyaṃ accayena tāya samāpatiyaṃ vuṭṭhahitvā cīvarāni papphotetvā pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Adasāsum kho te pāpima gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino āyasmantaṃ Saṅjivāṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ, disvāna nesaṃ etad-ahosi: Acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho, ayaṃ samaṇo nisinnako va kālakato, svāyaṃ patisaṅjivito

Vīsu. 12.
156
9 23 130

ti. Iminā kho etaṃ pāpima pariyāyena āyasmato Saṅgīvassa Saṅgīvo Saṅgīvo t' eva samaññā udapādi.

—Atha kho pāpima Dūsissa mārasa etad-ahosi: Imesaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ silavantānaṃ kalyāṇadhammānaṃ n' eva jānāmi āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā, yan-nūṅhaṃ brāhmaṇagahapatike anvāiseyyaṃ: etha tumhe bhikkhū silavante kalyāṇadhamme akkosatha paribhāsatha rosetha vihesetha, app-eva nāma tumhehi akkosiyamānānaṃ paribhāsiyamānānaṃ rosiyamānānaṃ vihesiyamānānaṃ siyā cittassa aññathattaṃ

20 yathā naṃ Dūsi māro labhetha otāraṇ - ti. Atha kho te pāpima Dūsi māro brāhmaṇagahapatike anvāsi: Etha tumhe bhikkhū silavante —pe— aññathattaṃ yathā naṃ Dūsi māro labhetha otāraṇ - ti. Atha kho te pāpima brāhmaṇagahapatikā anvāvitṭhā Dūsinā mārena bhikkhū silavante kalyāṇadhamme akkosanti paribhāsanti rosetti vihesenti: Ime pana muṇḍakā samaṇakā ibbhā kiṇhā bandhupādāpaccā: jhāyino 'smā jhāyino 'smā ti pattakkhandhā adhomukhā madhurakajātā jhāyanti pajjhāyanti nijjhāyanti apajjhāyanti. Seyyathā pi nāma ulūko rukkhasākhāyaṃ mūsikāṃ magaya-

20 māno jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati, evam - ev' ime muṇḍakā samaṇakā icchā kiṇhā bandhupādāpaccā: jhāyino 'smā jhāyino 'smā ti pattakkhandhā adhomukhā madhurakajātā jhāyanti pajjhāyanti nijjhāyanti apajjhāyanti. Seyyathā pi nāma kotthu nadītīre macche magayamāno jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati, evam - ev' ime muṇḍakā —pe— apajjhāyanti. Seyyathā pi nāma bilāro sandhisamalasaṅkaṭṭhīre mūsikāṃ magayamāno jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati, evam - ev' ime muṇḍakā —pe— apajjhāyanti. Seyyathā pi nāma gadrabho vahacchinno sandhisamalasaṅkaṭṭhīre jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati,

30 evam - ev' ime muṇḍakā samaṇakā ibbhā kiṇhā bandhupādāpaccā: jhāyino 'smā jhāyino 'smā ti pattakkhandhā adhomukhā madhurakajātā jhāyanti pajjhāyanti nijjhāyanti apajjhāyanti. Ye kho pana pāpima tena samayena manussa kālāṃ karonti yebhuyyena kāyassa bhedā param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti.

Atha kho pāpima Kakusandho bhagavā araham sammā-sambuddho bhikkhū āmantesi: Anvāvitṭhā kho bhikkhave brāhmaṇagahapatikā Dūsinā mārena: etha tumhe bhikkhū silavante kalyāṇadhamme akkosatha paribhāsatha rosetha vihesetha, app - eva nāma tumhehi akkosiyamānānam paribhāsiyamānānam rosiyamānānam vihesiyamānānam siyā cittassa aññathattam yathā nam Dūsi māro labhetha otāran - ti. Etha tumhe bhikkhave mettāsahagatena cetasā ekam disam pharivā viharatha, tathā dutiyam tathā tatiyam tathā catutthim, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharivā viharatha; karuṇāsahagatena cetasā — pe — muditāsahagatena cetasā — upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekam disam pharivā viharatha, tathā dutiyam tathā tatiyam tathā catutthim, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharivā viharathāti. Atha kho te pāpima bhikkhū Kakusandhena bhagavatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena evam ovadiyamānā evam anusāsiyamānā araṇṇagatā pi rukkhamūlagatā pi suññāgāragatā pi mettāsahagatena cetasā ekam disam pharivā vihariṃsu, tathā dutiyam tathā tatiyam tathā catutthim, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharivā vihariṃsu, karuṇāsahagatena cetasā — pe — muditāsahagatena cetasā — upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekam disam pharivā vihariṃsu, tathā dutiyam tathā tatiyam tathā catutthim, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharivā vihariṃsu.

Atha kho pāpima Dūsisso mārasa etad - ahoṃ: Evam pi kho aham karonto imesam bhikkhūnam silavantānam kalyāṇadhammānam n' eva jānāmi āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā, yannūnāham brāhmaṇagahapatike anvāvisēyyam: etha tumhe bhikkhū silavante kalyāṇadhamme sakkarotha garukarotha mānetha

pūjetha, app - eva nāma tumhehi sakkariyamānānaṃ garukariyamānānaṃ māniyamānānaṃ pūjiyamānānaṃ siyā cittaṣṣa aññathattaṃ yathā naṃ Dūsi māro labhetha otāran - ti. Atha kho te pāpima Dūsi māro brāhmaṇagahapatike anvāvisi: Etha tumhe bhikkhū silavante kalyāṇadhamme sakkaroṭha garukaroṭha mānetha pūjetha, app - eva nāma tumhehi sakkariyamānānaṃ garukariyamānānaṃ māniyamānānaṃ pūjiyamānānaṃ siyā cittaṣṣa aññathattaṃ yathā naṃ Dūsi māro labhetha otāran - ti. Atha kho te pāpima brāhmaṇa-
 (agahapatikā anvāvitthā Dūsinā māreṇa bhikkhū silavante kalyāṇadhamme sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti. Ye kho pana pāpima tena samayena manussā kālāṃ karonti yebhuyyena kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokāṃ upapajjanti.

Atha kho pāpima Kakusandho bhagavā arahamā sammā-sambuddho bhikkhū āmantesi: Anvāvitthā kho bhikkhave brāhmaṇagahapatikā Dūsinā māreṇa: etha tumhe bhikkhū silavante kalyāṇadhamme sakkaroṭha garukaroṭha mānetha pūjetha, app - eva nāma tumhehi sakkariyamānānaṃ garukariyamānānaṃ māniyamānānaṃ pūjiyamānānaṃ siyā cittaṣṣa aññathattaṃ yathā naṃ Dūsi māro labhetha otāran - ti. Etha tumhe bhikkhave asubhānupassī kāye viharatha, āhāre paṭikkūlasaṅgino, sabbaloke anabhirata-saṅgino, sabbasaṅkhāresu aniccānupassino ti. Atha kho te pāpima bhikkhū Kakusandhena bhagavatā arahatā sammā-sambuddhena evaṃ ovadiyamānā evaṃ anusāsiyamānā araṅgataṃ pi rukkhamūlagatā pi suṅgāgaragatā pi asubhānupassī kāye viharimṣu, āhāre paṭikkūlasaṅgino, sabbaloke anabhirata-saṅgino, sabbasaṅkhāresu aniccānupassino.

o Atha kho pāpima Kakusandho bhagavā arahamā sammā-sambuddho pubbanhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya āyasmatā Vidhurena pacchāsamaṇena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Atha kho pāpima Dūsi māro aññataraṃ kumāraṃ anvāvisitvā sakkharaṃ gahetvā āyasmato Vidhurassa sīse pahāraṃ adāsi, sīsaṃ vobhindi. Atha kho pāpima āyasmā Vidhuro bhinnena sisena lohiteṇa gaḷanteṇa Kakusandham yeva

bhagavantam arahantam sammāsambuddham piṭṭhito piṭṭhito
 anubandhi. Atha kho pāpima Kakusandho bhagavā araham
sammāsambuddho nāgāpalokitam apalokesi: na vāyam Dūsi
māro mattam - aññāsiti. Sahāpalokanāya ca pana pāpima
Dūsi māro tamhā ca thānā cavi mahānirayañ - ca upapajji.
 Tassa kho pana pāpima mahānirayassa tayo nāmadheyyā
 honti: chaphassāyaniko iti pi, saṅkusamāhato iti pi,
 paccattavedaniyo iti pi. Atha kho mañ pāpima niraya-
 pālā upasaṅkamitvā etad - avocum: Yadā kho te mārissa sañ-
 10 kunā saṅku hadaye samāgaccheyya. atha nañ ājāneyyāsi:
 vassasahassam - me niraye paccamānassāti. So kho aham
 pāpima bahūni vassāni bahūni vassasatāni bahūni vassa-
 sahassāni tasmim mahāniraye apaccim, dasa vassasahassāni
 tass' eva mahānirayassa ussade apaccim vuṭṭhānimañ nāma
 vedanañ vediyamāno. Tassa mayham pāpima evarūpo kāyo
 hoti seyyathā pi manussassa, evarūpañ sīsam hoti seyyathā
 pi macchassa.

Kidiso nirayo āsi yattha Dūsi apaccatha

Vidhuram sāvakam - āsajja Kakusandhañ - ca brāhmaṇam.

20 Satañ āsi ayosaṅkū, sabbe paccattavedanā,

idiso nirayo āsi yattha Dūsi apaccatha

Vidhuram sāvakam - āsajja Kakusandhañ - ca brāhmaṇam.

Yo etam - abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako,
 tādisaṃ bhikkhum - āsajja Kaṇha dukkham nigacchasi.

Majjhe sarassa tiṭṭhanti vimānā kappathāyino,
 veḷuriyavaṇṇā rucirā accimanto pabhassarā,
 accharā tattha naccanti puthu nānattavaṇṇiyo.

Yo etam - abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako,
 tādisaṃ bhikkhum - āsajja Kaṇha dukkham nigacchasi.

30 Yo ve Buddhena cudito bhikkhusaṅghassa pekkhato

Migāramātu pāsādam pādaṅguṭṭhena kampayi,

Yo etam - abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako,
 tādisaṃ bhikkhum - āsajja Kaṇha dukkham nigacchasi.

Yo Vejayantañ pāsādam pādaṅguṭṭhena kampayi
 iddhibalen' upatthaddho sañvejesi ca devatā,

Yo etam-abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako,
tādisaṃ bhikkhum-āsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi.

Yo Vejayante pāsāde Sakkaṃ so paripucchati:
api āvuso jānāsi taṇhakkhayavimuttiyo,
tassa Sakko viyākāsi paṇhaṃ putṭho yathātatham,

Yo etam-abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako,
tādisaṃ bhikkhum-āsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi.

Yo Brahmānaṃ paripucchati Sudhammāyaṃ abhito
(sabhaṃ:

ajjāri te āvuso diṭṭhi yā te diṭṭhi pure ahū,
ropassasi vitivattantaṃ Brahmaloke pabhassaraṃ,

Tassa Brahmā viyākāsi anupubbaṃ yathātathaṃ:
na me mārisa sā diṭṭhi yā me diṭṭhi pure ahū,

Passāmi vitivattantaṃ Brahmaloke pabhassaraṃ,
so 'haṃ ajja kathaṃ vajjaṃ: ahaṃ nicco 'mhi sassato,

Yo etam-abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako,
tādisaṃ bhikkhum-āsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi.

Yo Mahāneruno kūṭaṃ vimokhena aphassayi,
vanāṃ Pubbavidehānaṃ, ye ca bhūmisayā narā,

Yo etam-abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako,
20 tādisaṃ bhikkhum-āsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi.

Na ve aggi cetayati: ahaṃ bālaṃ dahāmi ti,
bālo ca jalitaṃ aggiṃ āsajjana sa dayhati.

Evam-eva tuvaṃ Māra āsajjana Tathāgataṃ
sayāṃ dahissasi attānaṃ, bālo aggiṃ va samphusaṃ.

Apuññaṃ pasavi Māro āsajjana Tathāgataṃ;
kin-nu maññasi pāpima: na me pāpaṃ vipaccati.

Karoto cīyati pāpaṃ cirarattāya Antaka;

Māra nibbinda Buddhamhā, āsam-mā kāsi bhikkhusu.

Iti Māraṃ aghaṭṭesi bhikkhu Bhesakaḷāvane,
30 tato so dummano yakkho tatth' ev' antaradhāyathāti.

MĀRATAJJANIYASUTTĀM DASAMAṃ.

CŪLAYAMAKAVAGGO PAÑCAMO.

MŪLAPAÑÑĀSAM NIṬṬHITĀM.

51.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Campāyaṃ viharati Gaggarāya pokkharaniyā tīre mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim. Atha kho Pessa cā'hatthārohaputto Kandarako ca paribbājako yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Pessa hatthārohaputto Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, Kandarako pana paribbājako Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ atthāsi. Ekamantaṃ tīto kho Kandarako paribbājako tuṇhibhūtam tuṇhibhūtam bhikkhusaṅgham anuviloke-

10 tvā Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Acchariyam bho Gotama, abbhutam bho Gotama, yāvaṃ - c' idam bhotā Gotamena sammā bhikkhusaṅgho paṭipādito; ye pi te bho Gotama ahesum atitam - addhānam arahanto sammāsambuddhā te pi bhagavanto etaparamam yeva sammā bhikkhusaṅgham paṭipādesum seyyathā pi etarahi bhotā Gotamena sammā bhikkhusaṅgho paṭipādito; ye pi te bho Gotama bhavissanti anāgatam - addhānam arahanto sammāsambuddhā te pi bhagavanto etaparamam yeva sammā bhikkhusaṅgham paṭipādessanti seyyathā pi etarahi bhotā Gotamena sammā

20 bhikkhusaṅgho paṭipādito ti. — Evam - etam Kandaraka. evam - etam Kandaraka: ye pi te Kandaraka ahesum atitam - addhānam arahanto sammāsambuddhā te pi bhagavanto etaparamam yeva sammā bhikkhusaṅgham paṭipādesum seyyathā pi etarahi mayā sammā bhikkhusaṅgho paṭipādito; ye pi te Kandaraka bhavissanti anāgatam - addhānam arahanto sammāsambuddhā te pi bhagavanto etaparamam yeva sammā bhikkhusaṅgham paṭipādessanti seyyathā pi etarahi mayā sammā bhikkhusaṅgho paṭipādito. Santi hi Kandaraka

30 bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṅghe arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇiyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇa-bhavasamyojanā samma - d - aññā vimuttā. Santi pana Kandaraka bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṅghe sekhā santatasilā santatavuttino nipakā nipakavuttino, te catusu satipatthānesu supatthitacittā viharanti, katamesu catusu: Idha Kandaraka

bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam, vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam, citte cittānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam - ti.

Evam vutte Pesso hatthārohanutto Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Acchariyam bhante, abbhutam bhante, yāva supānānattā c' ime bhante Bhagavatā cattāro satipaṭṭhānā sattānam visuddhiyā sokapariddavānam samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānam atthagamāya nāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya. Mayam pi hi bhante gihi odātavasanā kalena kālam imesu catusu satipaṭṭhānesu supaṭṭhitacittā viharāma: idha mayam bhante kāye kāyānupassī viharāma ātāpino sampajānā satimanto vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam, vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharāma ātāpino sampajānā satimanto vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam, citte cittānupassī viharāma ātāpino sampajānā satimanto vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāma ātāpino sampajānā satimanto vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam. Acchariyam bhante, abbhutam bhante, yāvañ-c' idam bhante Bhagavā evam manussagahane evam manussakasaṭe evam manussasāṭheyye vattamāne sattānam hitāhitam jānāti. Gahanam h' etam bhante yadidam manussā, uttānakam h' etam bhante yadidam pasavo. Aham hi bhante pahomi hatthidammaṃ sāretum, yāvatakena antarena Campam gatāgataṃ karissati sabbāni tāni sāṭheyyāni kūṭeyyāni vankeyyāni jimheyyāni pātukarissati. Amhākam pana bhante dāsā ti vā pessā ti vā kammakarā ti vā aññathā ca kāyena samudācaranti aññathā vācāya aññathā ca nesam cittam hoti. Acchariyam bhante, abbhutam bhante, yāvañ-c' idam bhante Bhagavā evam manussagahane evam manussakasaṭe evam manussasāṭheyye vattamāne sattānam hitāhitam jānāti. Gahanam h' etam bhante yadidam manussā, uttānakam h' etam bhante yadidam pasavo ti. — Evam-etam Pessa, evam-etam Pessa,

gahanam h' etam Pessa yadidam manussā, uttānakam h' etam Pessa yadidam pasavo. Cattāro 'me Pessa puggalā santo samvijjamānā lokasmim, katame cattāro: Idha Pessa ekacco puggalo attantapo hoti attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto, idha pana Pessa ekacco puggalo parantapo hoti paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto. Idha Pessa ekacco puggalo attantapo ca hoti attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto, idha pana Pessa ekacco puggalo n' ev' attantapo hoti nāttaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto, so anattāntāpō aparantapo diṭṭhe va dhamme nichāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhapaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharati. Imesaṃ Pessa catunnaṃ puggalānaṃ katamo te puggalo cittaṃ ārādheti.

Yvāyaṃ bhante puggalo attantapo attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto ayaṃ me puggalo cittaṃ n' ārādheti. Yo pāyaṃ bhante puggalo parantapo paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto ayam-pi me puggalo cittaṃ n' ārādheti. Yo pāyaṃ bhante puggalo attantapo ca attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto ayam-pi me puggalo cittaṃ n' ārādheti. Yo ca kho ayaṃ bhante puggalo n' ev' attantapo nāttaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto, so anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭhe va dhamme nichāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhapaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharati, ayaṃ me puggalo cittaṃ ārādheti. — Kasmā pana te Pessa ime tayo puggalā cittaṃ n' ārādhenti. — Yvāyaṃ bhante puggalo attantapo attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto so attānaṃ sukhakāmaṃ dukkhapaṭikkūlaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti, iminā me ayaṃ puggalo cittaṃ n' ārādheti. Yo pāyaṃ bhante puggalo parantapo paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto so param sukhakāmaṃ dukkhapaṭikkūlaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti, iminā me ayaṃ puggalo cittaṃ n' ārādheti. Yo pāyaṃ bhante puggalo attantapo ca attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto so attānañ-ca parañ-ca sukhakāme dukkhapaṭikkūle ātāpeti paritāpeti, iminā me ayaṃ puggalo cittaṃ n' ārādheti. Yo

1. This is the
Buddha-
Savako

ca kho ayam bhante puggalo n' ev' attantapo nāttapari-
tāpanānuyogam-anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānu-
yogam-anuyutto, so anattantapo aparantapo ditthe va dhamme
nicchāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhapaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena
attanā viharati, iminā me ayam puggalo cittaṃ ārādheti.

Handa ca dāni mayam bhante pacchāma, bahukiccā mayam
bahukaraṇīyā ti. — Yassa dāni tvam Pessa kālam mañña-
sīti. Atha kho Pessa hatthārohaputto Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ
abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāy' āsanā Bhagavantaṃ abhi-
c ovādetvā padakkhinam katvā pakkāmi.

Atha kho Bhagavā acirapakkante Pesse hatthārohaputte
bhikkhū āmantesi: Paṇḍito bhikkhave Pessa hatthārohaputto,
mahāpaṇño bhikkhave Pessa hatthārohaputto; sace bhikkhave
Pessa hatthārohaputto muhuttaṃ nisīdeyya yāv' assāham ime
cattāro puggale vitthārena vibhajāmi, mahatā atthena saṃ-
yutto agamissa. Api ca bhikkhave ettāvata pi Pessa
hatthārohaputto mahatā atthena saṃyutto ti. — Etassa Bha-
gavā kālo, etassa Sugata kālo, yaṃ Bhagavā ime cattāro
puggale vitthārena vibhajeyya, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū
20 dhāressantīti. — Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha sādhukaṃ
manasikarotha, bhāsissāmiti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho te bhik-
khū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo attantapo attaparitāpa-
nānuyogam-anuyutto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ace-
lako hoti muttācāro hatthāpalekhano, na ehibhadantiko na
titthabhadantiko, nābhihaṭam na uddissakaṭam na nimanta-
naṃ sādiyati; so na kumbhīmukhā patigaṇhāti na kaḷopi-
mukhā patigaṇhāti, na eḷakamantaram na daṇḍamantaram
na musalamantaram, na dvinnaṃ bhuñjamānānaṃ, na gab-
30 bhiniyā na pāyamānāya na purisantaragatāya, na saṅkittisu,
na yattha sā upatthito hoti, na yattha makkhikā saṇḍa-
saṇḍacārini, na macchaṃ na maṃsaṃ na suraṃ na mera-
yam na thusodakaṃ pibati. So ekāgāriko vā hoti ekālopiko,
dvāgāriko vā hoti dvālopiko — sattāgāriko vā hoti sattā-
lopiko; ekissā pi dattiyā yāpeti, dvihi pi dattihi yāpeti —
sattahi pi dattihi yāpeti; ekāhikam pi āhāram āhāreti, dvi-

hikam - pi āhāram āhāreti — sattāhikam - pi āhāram āhāreti, iti evarūpaṃ addhamāsikam - pi pariyāyabhatahhojanānuyogam - anuyutto viharati. So sākabhakkho vā hoti sāmābhakkho vā hoti nīvārabhakkho vā hoti daddulabhakkho vā hoti haṭṭabhakkho vā hoti kaṇabhakkho vā hoti ācāmbhakkho vā hoti piññābhakkho vā hoti tiṇabhakkho vā hoti gomayabhakkho vā hoti; vanamūlaphalāhāro yāpeti pavattaphalabhōjī. So sāṇāni pi dhāreti masāṇāni pi dhāreti chavadussāni pi dhāreti paṃsukūlāni pi dhāreti tiriṭṭāni pi dhāreti (o)ajināni pi dhāreti ajinakkhipam - pi dhāreti kusacīram - pi dhāreti vākacīram - pi dhāreti phalakacīram - pi dhāreti kesakambalam - pi dhāreti vālakambalam - pi dhāreti ulūkappakkham - pi dhāreti. Kesamassulocako pi hoti kesamassulocanānuyogam - anuyutto, ubbhaṭṭhako pi hoti āsanapaṭikkhitto, ukkuṭiko pi hoti ukkuṭikappadhānam - anuyutto, kaṇṭakāpassayiko pi hoti kaṇṭakāpassaye seyyaṃ kappeti, sāyatatiyakam - pi udakoroḥaṇānuyogam - anuyutto viharati. Iti evarūpaṃ anekavihitaṃ kāyassa ātāpanaparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo attantapo 20 attaparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo parantapo paraparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo orabbhiko hoti sūkariko sākuntiko māgaviko luddo macchaghātako coro coraghātako bandhanāgāriko, ye vā pan' aññe pi keci kurūrakammantā. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo parantapo paraparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo attantapo ca attaparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo rājā vā hoti 30 khattiyo muddhāvasitto brāhmaṇo vā mahāsālo. So puratthimena nagarassa navam santhāgāram kārapetvā kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kharājīnam nivāsetvā sappitelena kāyaṃ abbhāñjitvā magavisāṇena piṭṭhim kaṇḍūvamāno santhāgāram pavisati saddhim mahesiyā brāhmaṇena ca purohitena. So tattha anantarahitāya bhūmiyā haritupattāya seyyaṃ kappeti. Ekissā gāvīyā sarūpavacchāya yaṃ ekasmiṃ thane khīram

U/ hoti tena ājā yāpeti, yaṃ dutiyasmiṃ thane khīraṃ hoti tena mahesī yāpeti, yaṃ tatiyasmiṃ thane khīraṃ hoti tena brāhmaṇo purohito yāpeti, yaṃ catutthasmiṃ thane khīraṃ hoti tena aggim jhanti, avasesena vacchako yāpeti. So evam - āha: Ettakā usabhā haññantu yaññatthāya, ettakā vacchatarā haññantu yaññatthāya, ettikā vacchatarīyo haññantu yaññatthāya, ettakā ajā haññantu yaññatthāya, ettakā urabbhā haññantu yaññatthāya, ettakā rukkhā chijjantu yūpatthāya, ettakā dabbhā lūyantu barihisatthāyāti. Ye pi
10 'ssa te honti dāsā ti vā pessā ti vā kammakarā ti vā te pi daṇḍatajjitā bhayatajjitā assumukhā rudamānā parikammāni karonti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo attantapo ca attaparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto.

15 Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo n' ev' attantapo nāttaparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto, so anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭhe va dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sitibhūto sukhaṭṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharati: Idha bhikkhave Tathāgato
20 loke uppajjati araham sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā. So imaṃ lokam sadevakam samārakam sabrahmakam sassamaṇabrāhmaṇim pajam sadevamanussam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammam deseti ādikalyāṇam majjhekalyāṇam pariyosānakalyāṇam sāttham sabyañjanam, kevalaparipunnam parisuddham brahmācariyam pakāseti. Tam dhammam suṇāti gahapati vā gahapati-putto vā aññatarasmiṃ vā kule paccājāto. So tam dhammam
25 suttvā Tathāgate saddham paṭilabhati. So tena saddhāṭṭi-lābhena samannāgato iti ṭṭisaṃcikkhati: Sambādhō gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā, na - y - idaṃ sukaram agāram ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipunnam ekantaparisuddham saṅkhalikhitam brahmācariyam caritum, yan - nūnāham kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajeyyan - ti. So aparena samayena appam vā bhogakkhandham pahāya mahantam vā bhogakkhandham pahāya,

appam̐ vā nātiparivaṭṭam̐ pahāya mahantam̐ vā nātiparivaṭṭam̐
pahāya kesamassum̐ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā
agārasmā anagāriyam̐ pabbajati.

So evam̐ pabbajito samāno bhikkhūnam̐ sikkhāsājīva-
samāpanno pānātipātām̐ pahāya pānātipātā paṭivirato hoti,
nihatadaṇḍo nibitasattho lajjī dayāpanno sabbapānabhūta-
hitānukampī viharati. Adinnādānam̐ pahāya adinnādānā
paṭivirato hoti, dinnādāyī dinnapāṭikaṅkhī athenena suci-
bhūtena attanā viharati. Abrahmacariyam̐ pahāya brahma-
cārī hoti ārācārī, virato methunā gāmadhammā. Musāvādām̐
pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, saccavādī saccasandho
theto paccayiko avisamvādako lokassa. Pisunām̐ vācam̐ pa-
hāya pisunāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, ito sutvā na amutra
akkhātā imesam̐ bhedāya amutra vā sutvā na imesam̐
akkhātā amūsam̐ bhedāya, iti bhinnānam̐ vā sandhātā sa-
hitānam̐ vā anuppadātā, samaggārāmo samaggarato sam-
agganandī samaggakaraṇim̐ vācam̐ bhāsītā hoti. Pharusam̐
vācam̐ pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, yā sā vācā
nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā
bahujanamanāpā tathārūpiṃ vācam̐ bhāsītā hoti. Samphap-
palāpām̐ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, kālavādī
bhūtavādī atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī, nidhānavatīm̐
vācam̐ bhāsītā kālena sāpadesam̐ pariyantavatīm̐ atthasam-
hitam̐. So bijagāmbhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato hoti.
Ekabhattiko hoti rattūparato, virato vikālabhojanā. Nacca-
gītā-vādita-visūkadassanā paṭivirato hoti. Mālā-gandha-vile-
panadhāraṇa-maṇḍana-vibhūsanatṭhānā paṭivirato hoti. Uccā-
sayana-mahāsayanā paṭivirato hoti. Jātarūparajatapaṭiggaha-
ṇā paṭivirato hoti. Āmakadhaññapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato
hoti. Āmakamaṃsapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Itthi-
kumārikapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Dāsīdāsapaṭiggahaṇā
paṭivirato hoti. Ajelakapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Kuk-
kuṭasūkarapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Hatthi-gavāssa-valavā-
paṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Khetavatthupaṭiggahaṇā paṭi-
virato hoti. Dūteyyapahiṇagamanānuyogā paṭivirato hoti.
Kayavikkayā paṭivirato hoti. Tulākūṭa-kāmsakūṭa-mānakūṭā

paṭivirato hoti. Ukkoṭana-vañcana-nikati-sāciyogā paṭivirato hoti. Chedana-vadha-bandhana-viparāmosa-ālopa-sahasākārā paṭivirato hoti. So santuṭṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena, yena yen' eva pakkamati samādāy' eva pakkamati. Seyyathā pi nāma pakkhī sakuno yena yen' eva ḍeti sapattabhāro va ḍeti, evam - evam bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena, yena yen' eva pakkamati samādāy' eva pakkamati. So iminā ariyena silakkhandhena samannāgato ajjhataṃ anavajjasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī; yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhihādomanassa pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyivā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyivā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusivā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī; yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhihādomanassa pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. So iminā ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato ajjhataṃ abyāsekasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakāri hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakāri hoti, samīñjite pasārite sampajānakāri hoti, saṅghāṭipattacivaradhāraṇe sampajānakāri hoti, asite pite khāyite sāyite sampajānakāri hoti, uccārapassāvakaṃ sampajānakāri hoti gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhāve sampajānakāri hoti.

So iminā ca ariyena silakkhandhena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena satisampajāññena samannāgato, vittaṃ senāsanam bhajati, araṇṇam rukkhamaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapattham abbhokāsam palālapuñjam. So pacchābhattam piṇḍapātaṭikkanto nisidati pallaṅkam ābhujitvā, ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya, parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā.

So abhijjham loke pahāya vigatābhijjhena cetasā viharati, ^{byāpādapadosā} abhijjhāya cittaṃ parisodheti; byāpādapadosaṃ pahāya abyāpannacitto viharati, sabbapānabhūtahitānukampī byāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodheti; thīnamiddham pahāya vigatathīnamiddho viharati, ālokasaññī sato sampajāno thīnamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti; uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati, ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti; vicikicchāṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikiccho viharati, akathāmkathī kusalesu dhammesu vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodheti.

So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaṇe vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yan - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihāri ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ ²⁰ upasampajja viharati. Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhāṃ asukhāṃ upekhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite ānejjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo viṣatim - pi jātiyo ³⁰ tiṃsam - pi jātiyo cattārisam - pi jātiyo paññāsam - pi jātiyo jātisatam - pi jātisahassam - pi jātisatasahassam - pi aneke pi sāmvattakappe aneke pi vivaṭṭakappe aneke pi sāmvattavivaṭṭakappe: amutr' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra uppādim, tatrāp' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī

evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti. Iti sākāram sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātaṇāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti: ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena

10 samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādīṭṭhikā micchādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatīṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā; ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādīṭṭhikā sammādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatīṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapannā ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti.

20

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte āsavānaṃ khayaṇāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So: idaṃ dukkhaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; ime āsavā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āvasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccāti, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccāti, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccāti, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti ñāṇaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti.

30

Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo n' ev' attantapo nātta-paritāpanānyogam - anuyutto na parantapo na parapari-

tāpanānuyogam - anuyutto, so anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭhe
va dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhaṭṭisaṃvedī
brahmabhūtena attanā viharatīti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bha-
gavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

KANDARAKASUTTANTAM PAṬHAMAM.

52.

Evam - me sutam. Ekamī samayaṃ āyasmā Ānando
Vesāliyaṃ viharati Beluvagāmake. Tena kho pana sama-
yena Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhakanāgaro Pāṭaliputtam anup-
patto hoti kenacid - eva karaṇīyena. Atha kho Dasamo
gahapati Aṭṭhakanāgaro yena Kukkuṭārāmo yena aññataro
bhikkhu ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā taṃ bhikkhum
abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho
Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhakanāgaro taṃ bhikkhum etad - avoca:
Kahan - nu kho bhante āyasmā Ānando etarahi viharati,
dassanakāmā hi mayan - taṃ āyasmantaṃ Ānandan - ti. Eso
gahapati āyasmā Ānando Vesāliyaṃ viharati Beluvagāmake
ti. Atha kho Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhakanāgaro Pāṭaliputte
taṃ karaṇīyaṃ tīretvā yena Vesālī Beluvagāmake yen'
āyasmā Ānando ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ
Ānandaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno
kho Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhakanāgaro āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ
etad - avoca:

Atthi nu kho bhante Ānanda tena Bhagavatā jānatā
passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena ekadhammo akkhāto
yattha bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato
avimuttamā vā cittaṃ vimuccati aparikkhīnā vā āsavā parikkha-
yaṃ gacchanti ananuppattamā vā anuttaramā yogakkhemam
anupāpuṇatīti. — Atthi kho gahapati tena Bhagavatā jānatā
passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena ekadhammo akkhāto

yattha bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttañ - c' eva cittaṃ vimuccati aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti ananuppattañ - ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti. — Katamo pana bhante Ānanda tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena ekadhammo akkhāto yattha bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttañ - c' eva cittaṃ vimuccati aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti ananuppattañ - ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti.

‘O Idha gahapati bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisañcikkhati: Idam - pi kho paṭhamam jhānaṃ abhisankhataṃ abhisancetayitaṃ, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisankhataṃ abhisancetayitaṃ tad - aniccaṃ nirodhadhamman - ti pajānāti. So tatha t̥hito āsavānaṃ khayam pāpuṇāti; no ce āsavānaṃ khayam pāpuṇāti ten' eva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tatthapariniḃbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam - pi kho gahapati tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena ekadhammo akkhāto yattha bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttañ - c' eva cittaṃ vimuccati aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti ananuppattañ - ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca param gahapati bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ — pe — dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisañcikkhati: Idam - pi kho dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ abhisankhataṃ abhisancetayitaṃ, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisankhataṃ abhisancetayitaṃ tad - aniccaṃ nirodhadhamman - ti pajānāti. So tatha t̥hito āsavānaṃ khayam pāpuṇāti; no ce āsavānaṃ khayam pāpuṇāti ten' eva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tatthapariniḃbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam - pi kho gahapati tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammā-

sambuddhena ekadhammo akkhāto yattha bhikkhuno appa-
mattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttañ-c' eva
cittam vimuccati aparikkhiṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gac-
chanti ananuppattañ-ca anuttaram yogakkhemam anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca param gahapati bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā — pe —
tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisaṅcikkhati:
Idam-pi kho tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅceta-
yitaṃ, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅceta-
yitaṃ tad-aniccaṃ nirodhadhamman-ti pajānāti. So tattha t̥hito
pe — anuttaram yogakkhemam anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca param gahapati bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā
dukkhassa ca pahānā — pe — catuttham jhānaṃ upasampajja
viharati. So iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Idam-pi kho catuttham
jhānaṃ abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅceta-
yitaṃ, yaṃ kho pana
kiñci abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅceta-
yitaṃ tad-aniccaṃ nirodha-
dhamman-ti pajānāti. So tattha t̥hito — pe — anuttaram
yogakkhemam anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca param gahapati bhikkhu mettāsahagatena
cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā
tatiyaṃ tathā catutthim, iti uddham-adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi
sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā
vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena
pharivā viharati. So iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Ayam-pi kho
mettā cetovimutti abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅceta-
yitā, yaṃ kho
pana kiñci abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅceta-
yitaṃ tad-aniccaṃ
nirodhadhamman-ti pajānāti. So tattha t̥hito — pe — anut-
taram yogakkhemam anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca param gahapati bhikkhu karuṇāsahagatena
cetasā — pe — muditāsahagatena cetasā — pe — upekhāsaha-
gatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ
tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthim, iti uddham-adho tiriyaṃ
sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ upekhāsahagatena
cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyā-
bajjhena pharivā viharati. So iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Ayam-pi
kho upekhā cetovimutti abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅceta-
yitā, yaṃ
kho pana kiñci abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅceta-
yitaṃ tad-aniccaṃ

nirodhadhamman - ti pajānāti. So tattha ʒhito — pe — anuttaram yoggakkhemam anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca param gahapati bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānam samatikkamā paṭighasaññānam atthagamā nānattasaññānam amanasikārā <ananto ākāso> ti ākāsañācāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisañcikkhati: Ayam - pi kho ākāsañācāyatanasamāpatti abhisankhatā abhisāncetayitā, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisankhataṃ abhisāncetayitaṃ tad - aniccaṃ nirodhadhamman - ti pajānāti. So tattha ʒhito — pe — anuttaram yoggakkhemam anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca param gahapati bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsañācāyatanaṃ samatikkamma anantaṃ viññāna - ti viññānañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisañcikkhati: Ayam - pi kho viññānañcāyatanasamāpatti abhisankhatā abhisāncetayitā, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisankhataṃ abhisāncetayitaṃ tad - aniccaṃ nirodhadhamman - ti pajānāti. So tattha ʒhito — pe — anuttaram yoggakkhemam anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca param gahapati bhikkhu sabbaso viññānañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma na - tthi kiñciti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisañcikkhati: Ayam - pi kho ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti abhisankhatā abhisāncetayitā, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisankhataṃ abhisāncetayitaṃ tad - aniccaṃ nirodhadhamman - ti pajānāti. So tattha ʒhito āsavānaṃ khayam pāpuṇāti; no ce āsavānaṃ khayam pāpuṇāti ten' eva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam kho gahapati tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammā - sambuddhena ekadhammo akkhāto yattha bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato aṃimuttañ - c' eva cittaṃ vimuccati aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti ananuppattañ - ca anuttaram yoggakkhemam anupāpuṇāti.

Evam vutte Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhakanāgaro āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etad - avoca: Seyyathā pi bhante Ānanda puriso ekaṃ nidhimukhaṃ gavesanto sakid - eva ekādasa

nidhimukhāni adhigaccheyya, evam-eva kho ahaṃ bhante ekaṃ amatadvāraṃ gavesanto sakid-eva ekādasa amata-dvārāni alatthaṃ savanāya. Seyyathā pi bhante purisassa agāraṃ ekādasadvāraṃ, so tasmim̐ agāre āditte ekamekena pi dvārena sakkuṇeyya attānaṃ sotthim̐ kātuṃ, evam-eva kho ahaṃ bhante imesaṃ ekādasannaṃ amatadvārānaṃ ekamekena pi amatadvārena sakkuṇissāmi attānaṃ sotthim̐ kātuṃ. Ime hi nāma bhante aññatitthiyā ācariyassa ācariya-dhanaṃ pariyesissanti, kim̐ panāhaṃ āyasmato! Ānandassa opūjaṃ na karissāmiti. Atha kho Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhaka-nāgaro Pāṭaliputtakaṃ-ca Vesālīkaṃ-ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ sannipātāpetvā paṇitena khādaniyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi ekamekaṃ-ca bhikkhuṃ paccekadussa-yugena acchādesi, āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ ticīvarena acchādesi āyasmato ca Ānandassa pañcasataṃ vihāraṃ kārāpesīti.

AṬṬHAKANĀGARASUTTANTAṃ DUTIYAM̐.

53.

Evam-me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Kāpilavatthavānaṃ Sakyānaṃ navam̐ santhāgāraṃ acirakāritaṃ hoti anajjhāvutthaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā kenaci vā manussabhūtena. Atha kho Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidim̐su. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā Bhagavantaṃ etad-avocum̐: Idha bhante Kāpilavatthavānaṃ Sakyānaṃ navam̐ santhāgāraṃ acirakāritaṃ anajjhāvutthaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā kenaci vā manussabhūtena. Taṃ bhante Bhagavā paṭhamaṃ paribhuñjatu, Bhagavatā paṭhamaṃ paribhuttaṃ pacchā Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā paribhuñjissanti, tad-assa Kāpilavatthavānaṃ Sakyānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya

sukhāyāti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā [tunhibhāvena. Atha kho Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā Bhagavato adhivāsanam veditvā uttḥāy' āsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā yena santhāgāram ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā sabba-santharim santhāgāram santharivā āsanāni paññāpetvā udakamanikam patitṭhāpetvā telappadipam āropetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam aṭṭhamasu. Ekamantam tḥitā kho Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā Bhagavantam etad-avocum: Sabba-santharim santhataṃ bhante santhāgāram, āsanāni paññāṭṭāni, udakamaniko patitṭhāpito, telappadipo āropito; yassa dāni bhante Bhagavā kalam maññatīti. Atha kho Bhagavā nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya saddhim bhikkhusaṅghena yena santhāgāram ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā pāde pakkhāletvā santhāgāram pavisitvā majjhimam thambham nissāya puratthābhimukho nisīdi. Bhikkhusaṅho pi kho pāde pakkhāletvā santhāgāram pavisitvā pacchimam bhittim nissāya puratthābhimukho nisīdi Bhagavantam yeva purakkhatvā. Kāpilavatthavā pi kho Sakyā pāde pakkhāletvā santhāgāram pavisitvā puratthimam bhittim nissāya pacchāmukhā nisīdimsu Bhagavantam yeva purakkhatvā. Atha kho Bhagavā Kāpilavatthave Sakke bahu-d-eva rattim dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahamsetvā āyasmantam Ānandam āmantesi: Paṭibhātu tam Ānanda Kāpilavatthavānam Sakyānam sekho pātipado; piṭṭhim-me agilāyāti, tam-aham āyamissāmīti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paccassosi. Atha kho Bhagavā catugguṇam saṅghāṭim paññāpetvā dakkhiṇena passena sihaseyyani kappesi pāde pādāṃ accādhāya sato sampajāno uttḥāna-saṅgam manasikarivā.

Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Mahānāmaṃ Sakyam āmantesi: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako silasampanno hoti, indriyesu guttadvāro hoti, bhojane mattaññū hoti, jāgariyam anuyutto hoti, sattahi saddhammehi samannāgato hoti, catunnam jhānānam abhicetasikānam diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānam nikāmalābhi hoti akicchalābhi akasiralābhi. Kathaṃ-ca

Visa. 7. 118

Mahānāma ariyasāvako silasampanno hoti: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako silavā hoti, pātimokkhasamvarasamvuto viharati ācāragocarasampanno, anumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī, samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Evam kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako silasampanno hoti. Kathañ-ca Mahānāma

ariyasāvako indriyesu guttadvāro hoti: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam - enam cakkhundriyaṃ asamvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā

dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa samvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye samvaram āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyivā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyivā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusivā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam - enam manindriyaṃ asamvutaṃ viharantaṃ

abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa samvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye samvaram āpajjati. Evam kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako indriyesu guttadvāro hoti. Kathañ-ca Mahānāma ariyasāvako

bhojane mattaññū hoti: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako paṭisaṅkhā yoniso āhāraṃ āhāreti, n' eva davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya, yāvad - eva imassa kāyassa ṭhitiyā yāpanāya, vihiṃsūparatiyā brahmācariyānuggahāya: iti purāṇaṃ-ca vedanaṃ paṭihaṅkhāmi navaṃ-ca vedanaṃ na uppādessāmi, yātrā ca me bhavissati anavajjatā ca phāsu-vihāro cāti. Evam kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako bhojane mattaññū hoti. Kathañ-ca Mahānāma ariyasāvako jāgariyaṃ

anuyutto hoti: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako divasaṃ caṅka-mena nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti,

rattiyā paṭhamaṃ yāmaṃ caṅkamena nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti, rattiyā majjhimāṃ yāmaṃ dakkhiṇena passena sihaseyyaṃ kappeti pāde pādaṃ accādhāya sato sampajāno utthānasaññaṃ manasikarivā, rattiyā pacchimaṃ yāmaṃ paccuṭṭhāya caṅkamena nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti. Evam kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako jāgariyaṃ anuyutto hoti. Kathañ-ca Mahānāma

ariyasāvako sattahi saddhammehi samannāgato hoti: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako saddho hoti, saddahati Tathāgatassa bodhiṃ: iti pi so Bhagavā arāham sammāsambuddho vijjācaranasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā ti. Hirimā hoti, hiriyati kāyaduccaritena vacīduccaritena manoduccaritena, hiriyati pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā. Ottāpī hoti, ottapati kāyaduccaritena vacīduccaritena manoduccaritena, ottapati pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā. Bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyośanakalyāṇā sātthā sabyañjanā kevalaparipuññaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti tathārūpā 'ssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhatā vacasā paricitā manasā 'nupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. Āraddhaviṛiyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmavā dalha-parakkamo anikkhittadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. Satimā hoti paramena satinepakkena samannāgato, cirakatam - pi cirabhāsitam - pi saritā anussaritā. Paññāvā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammādukkhakkhayagāminiyā. Evaṃ kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako sattahi saddhammehi samannāgato hoti. Kathaṅ - ca Mahānāma ariyasāvako catunnaṃ jhānaṃ abhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṇaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchalābhī akasiralābhī: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako vivicca eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajāṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ — pe — tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ — catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Evaṃ kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako catunnaṃ jhānaṃ abhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṇaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchalābhī akasiralābhī.

Yato kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako evaṃ silasampanno hoti, evaṃ indriyesu guttadvāro hoti, evaṃ bhojane mattaññū hoti, evaṃ jāgariyaṃ anuyutto hoti, evaṃ sattahi saddhammehi

samannāgato hoti, evaṃ catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ abhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī, ayaṃ vuccati Mahānāma ariyasāvako sekho pāṭipado apuccaṇḍatāya samāpanno bhabbo abhinibbhidāya bhabbo sambodhāya bhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhi-
gamāya. Seyyathā pi Mahānāma kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā, tān' assu kukkuṭiyā sammā adhi-
sayitāni sammā pariseditāni sammā paribhāvitāni; kiñcāpi
tassā kukkuṭiyā na evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: aho vata me

10 kukkuṭapotakā pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosaṃ padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjeyyuntī, atha kho bhabbā va te kukkuṭapotakā pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosaṃ padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjituṃ. Evaṃ - eva kho Mahānāma yato ariyasāvako evaṃ silasampanno hoti, evaṃ indriyesu guttadvāro hoti, evaṃ bhojane mattaññū hoti, evaṃ jāgariyaṃ anuyutto hoti, evaṃ sattaḥi saddhammehi samannāgato hoti, evaṃ catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ abhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī, ayaṃ vuccati Ma-

20 hānāma ariyasāvako sekho pāṭipado apuccaṇḍatāya samāpanno bhabbo abhinibbhidāya bhabbo sambodhāya bhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhi-
gamāya. Sa kho so Mahānāma ariyasāvako imaṃ yeva anuttaraṃ upekhāsati-
pārisuddhiṃ āgamma anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo — pe — iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati; ayaṃ - assa paṭhamā 'bhinibbhidā hoti kukkuṭacchāpakassēva aṇḍakosamhā. Sa kho so Mahānāma ariyasāvako imaṃ yeva anuttaraṃ upekhāsati-
pārisuddhiṃ āgamma dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena

30 atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbanne sugate duggate — pe — yathā-kammūpage satte pajānāti; ayaṃ - assa dutiyā 'bhinibbhidā hoti kukkuṭacchāpakassēva aṇḍakosamhā. Sa kho so Mahānāma ariyasāvako imaṃ yeva anuttaraṃ upekhāsati-
pārisuddhiṃ āgamma āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā

upasampajja viharati; ayam - assa tatiyā 'bhinibbhidā hoti kukkuṭacchāpakassēva aṇḍakosamhā.

Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako sīlasampanno hoti idam - pi 'ssa hoti caraṇasmim̄. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako indriyesu guttadvāro hoti idam - pi 'ssa hoti caraṇasmim̄. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako bhojane mat-taṇṇū hoti idam - pi 'ssa hoti caraṇasmim̄. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako jāgariyam̄ anuyutto hoti idam - pi 'ssa hoti caraṇasmim̄. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako sattahi 10 saddhammehi samannāgato hoti idam - pi 'ssa hoti caraṇasmim̄.

Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ abhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchalābhī akasiralābhī idam - pi 'ssa hoti caraṇasmim̄.

Yaṇ - ca kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ ekam - pi jātim̄ dve pi jātiyo — pe — iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, idam - pi 'ssa hoti vijjāya. Yam - pi

Mahānāma ariyasāvako dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkanta-mānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne pa- 20 ñite suvaṇṇe dubbhaṇṇe sugate duggate — pe — yathākammū-
page satte pajānāti, idam - pi 'ssa hoti vijjāya. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttim̄ paññāvimuttim̄ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam̄ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, idam - pi 'ssa hoti vijjāya. Ayam̄ vuccati Mahānāma ariyasāvako vijjāsampanno iti pi, caraṇasampanno iti pi, vijjācaraṇasampanno iti pi. Brahmunā p' esā Mahānāma Sanaṅkumārena gāthā bhāsītā:

Khattiyo seṭṭho jane tasmiṃ ye gottapaṭisārino,
vijjācaraṇasampanno so seṭṭho devamānuse ti.

30 Sā kho pan' esā Mahānāma Brahmunā Sanaṅkumārena gāthā sugitā na duggitā, subhāsītā na dubbhāsītā, attha-saṃhitā no anatthasaṃhitā, anumatā Bhagavatā ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā uṭṭhahitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi: Sādhu sādhu Ānanda, sādhu kho tvam̄ Ānanda Kāpilavatthavānaṃ Sakyānaṃ sekham̄ pāṭipadaṃ abhāsīti.

Idam - avoca āyasmā Ānando, samanuuño satthā ahosi. Attamanā Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā āyasmato Ānandassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

SEKHASUTTANTAM TATIYAM.

54.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Anguttarāpesu viharati; Āpanam nāma Anguttarāpanam nigamo. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya Āpanam piṇḍāya pāvisi. Āpane piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapatikanto yen' aññataro vanasaṇḍo ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya, tam vanasaṇḍam ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmim rukkhamūle nisīdi. Potaliyo pi kho gahapati sampannanivāsapāvuraṇo chattupāhanāhi jaṅghāvihāram anucaṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena so vanasaṇḍo ten' upasaṅkami, tam vanasaṇḍam ajjhogāhitvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantam atthāsi. Ekamantam tthitam kho Potaliyam gahapatim Bhagavā etad - avoca: Samvijjante kho gahapati āsanāni, sace ākaṅkhasi nisidāti. Evam vutte Potaliyo gahapati: gahapativādena maṃ samaṇo Gotamo samudācaratīti kupīto anattamano tuṅhī ahosi. Dutiyam - pi kho Bhagavā Potaliyam gahapatim etad - avoca: Samvijjante kho gahapati āsanāni, sace ākaṅkhasi nisidāti. Dutiyam - pi kho Potaliyo gahapati: gahapativādena maṃ samaṇo Gotamo samudācaratīti kupīto anattamano tuṅhī ahosi. Tatiyam - pi kho Bhagavā Potaliyam gahapatim etad - avoca: Samvijjante kho gahapati āsanāni, sace ākaṅkhasi nisidāti. Evam vutte Potaliyo gahapati: gahapativādena maṃ samaṇo Gotamo samudācaratīti kupīto anattamano Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Ta - y - idam

bho Gotama na - cchannaṃ, ta - y - idaṃ na - ppatirūpaṃ, yaṃ maṃ tvaṃ gahapativādena samudācarasīti. — Te hi te gahapati ākāra te līngā te nimittā yathā taṃ gahapatissāti. — Tathā hi pana me bho Gotama sabbe kammantā paṭikkhittā sabbe vohārā samucchinnā ti. — *Yathākathaṃ pana te gahapati sabbe kammantā paṭikkhittā sabbe vohārā samucchinnā ti. — Idha me bho Gotama yaṃ ahoṣi dhaṇaṃ vā dhaññaṃ vā rajataṃ vā jātarūpaṃ vā sabban - taṃ puttānaṃ dāyajjaṃ niyyātaṃ, tatthāhaṃ anovādī anupavādī ghāsa - chādanaparamo viharāmi. Evaṃ kho me bho Gotama sabbe kammantā paṭikkhittā sabbe vohārā samucchinnā ti. — Aññathā kho tvaṃ gahapati vohārasamucchedaṃ vadasi aññathā ca pana ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedo hotīti. — Yathākathaṃ pana bhante ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedo hoti. Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā tathā dhammaṃ desetu yathā ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedo hotīti. — Tena hi gahapati suñāhi sādhukaṃ manasikarohi, bhāsissāmiti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho Potaliyo gahapati Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

20 Aṭṭha kho ime gahapati dhammā ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedāya saṃvattanti, katame aṭṭha: Apāṇātipātaṃ nissāya pāṇātipāto pahātabbo, dinnādānaṃ nissāya adinnādānaṃ pahātabbaṃ, saccam vācam nissāya musāvādo pahātabbo, apisuṇaṃ vācam nissāya pisuṇā vācā pahātabbā, agiddhilobhaṃ nissāya giddhilobho pahātabbo, anindārosaṃ nissāya nindāroso pahātabbo, akodhupāyāsaṃ nissāya kodhupāyāso pahātabbo, anatimānaṃ nissāya atimāno pahātabbo. Ime kho gahapati aṭṭha dhammā saṅkhittena vuttā vitthārena avibhattā ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedāya

30 saṃvattantīti. — Ye 'me bhante Bhagavatā aṭṭha dhammā saṅkhittena vuttā vitthārena avibhattā ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedāya saṃvattanti, sādhū me bhante Bhagavā ime aṭṭha dhamme vitthārena vibhajatu anukampaṃ upādāyāti. — Tena hi gahapati suñāhi sādhukaṃ manasikarohi, bhāsissāmiti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho Potaliyo gahapati Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Apānātipātāṃ nissāya pānātipāto pahātabbo ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttam, kiñ - c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttam: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Yesam kho aham saṃyojanānaṃ hetu pānātipāti assam tesāham saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya samucchēdaya paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana pānātipāti assam, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya pānātipātapaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyum pānātipātapaccayā, kāyassa bheda param - maraṇā duggati pāṭikañkhā pānātipātapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanaṃ etaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ pānātipāto, ye ca pānātipātapaccayā uppajjeyyum āsavā vighātapariḷhā pānātipātā paṭiviratassa evam - sa te āsavā vighātapariḷhā na honti. Apānātipātāṃ nissāya pānātipāto pahātabbo ti iti yan - tam vuttam idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttam.

Dinnādānaṃ nissāya adinnādānaṃ pahātabban - ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttam, kiñ - c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttam: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Yesam kho aham saṃyojanānaṃ hetu adinnādāyī assam tesāham saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya samucchēdaya paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana adinnādāyī assam, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya adinnādānapaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyum adinnādānapaccayā, kāyassa bheda param - maraṇā duggati pāṭikañkhā adinnādānapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanaṃ etaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ adinnādānaṃ, ye ca adinnādānapaccayā uppajjeyyum āsavā vighātapariḷhā adinnādānā paṭiviratassa evam - sa te āsavā vighātapariḷhā na honti. Dinnādānaṃ nissāya adinnādānaṃ pahātabban - ti iti yan - tam vuttam idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttam.

Saccam vācam nissāya musāvādo pahātabbo ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttam, kiñ - c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttam: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Yesam kho aham saṃyojanānaṃ hetu musāvādī assam tesāham saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya samucchēdaya paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana musāvādī assam, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya musāvādapaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyum musāvādapaccayā, kāyassa bheda param - maraṇā duggati pāṭikañkhā musāvādapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanaṃ etaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ musā-

vādo, ye ca musāvādapaccayā uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighāta-pariḷāhā musāvādā paṭiviratassa evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighāta-pariḷāhā na honti. Saccam vācam nissāya musāvādo pahātabbo ti iti yan - tam vuttam idam - etam paṭicca vuttam.

10 Apisuṇam vācam nissāya piṣuṇā vācā pahātabbā ti iti kho pan' etam vuttam, kiṃ - c' etam paṭicca vuttam: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Yesam kho aham saṃyojanānam hetu piṣuṇāvāco assam tesāham saṃyojanānam pahānāya samucchēdāya paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana piṣuṇāvāco assam, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya piṣuṇāvācāpaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyum piṣuṇāvācāpaccayā, kāyassa bheda param - marañā duggati paṭikañkhā piṣuṇāvācāpaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanam etam nivaranaṃ yadidaṃ piṣuṇā vācā, ye ca piṣuṇāvācāpaccayā uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighāta-pariḷāhā piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭiviratassa evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Apisuṇam vācam nissāya piṣuṇā vācā pahātabbā ti iti yan - tam vuttam idam - etam paṭicca vuttam.

20 Agiddhilobham nissāya giddhilobho pahātabbo ti iti kho pan' etam vuttam, kiṃ - c' etam paṭicca vuttam: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Yesam kho aham saṃyojanānam hetu giddhilobhī assam tesāham saṃyojanānam pahānāya samucchēdāya paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana giddhilobhī assam, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya giddhilobhapaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyum giddhilobhapaccayā, kāyassa bheda param - marañā duggati paṭikañkhā giddhilobhapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanam etam nivaranaṃ yadidaṃ giddhilobho, ye ca giddhilobhapaccayā uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighātapariḷāhā agiddhilobhissa evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Agiddhilobham nissāya giddhilobho pahātabbo ti iti yan - tam vuttam idam - etam paṭicca vuttam.

30 Anindārosam nissāya nindāroso pahātabbo ti iti kho pan' etam vuttam, kiṃ - c' etam paṭicca vuttam: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Yesam kho aham saṃyojanānam hetu nindārosī assam tesāham saṃyojanānam

pahānāya samucchēdāya paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana nindārosi assaṃ, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya nindārosapaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyuṃ nindārosapaccayā, kāyassa bhedaṃ param - marañā duggati paṭikañkhā nindārosapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanaṃ etaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ nindā - roso, ye ca nindārosapaccayā uppajjeyyuṃ āsavā vighāta - pariḷāhā anindārosissa evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Anindārosam nissāya nindāroso pahātabbo ti iti yan - taṃ vuttaṃ idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

10 Akodhupāyāsaṃ nissāya kodhupāyāso pahātabbo ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñ - c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Yesaṃ kho ahaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ hetu kodhupāyāsi assaṃ tesāhaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya samucchēdāya paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana kodhupāyāsi assaṃ, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya kodhupāyāsa - paccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyuṃ kodhupāyāsapaccayā, kāyassa bhedaṃ param - marañā duggati paṭikañkhā kodhu - pāyāsapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanaṃ etaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ kodhupāyāso, ye ca kodhupāyāsapaccayā uppajjeyyuṃ āsavā vighātapariḷāhā akodhupāyāsisssa evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Akodhupāyāsaṃ nis - sāya kodhupāyāso pahātabbo ti iti yan - taṃ vuttaṃ idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

20 Anatiṃānaṃ nissāya atimāno pahātabbo ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñ - c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Yesaṃ kho ahaṃ saṃ - yojanānaṃ hetu atimāni assaṃ tesāhaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahā - nāya samucchēdāya paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana ati - māni assaṃ, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya atimānapaccayā, anu - vicca viññū garaheyyuṃ atimānapaccayā, kāyassa bhedaṃ param - marañā duggati paṭikañkhā atimānapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanaṃ etaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ atimāno, ye ca atimānapaccayā uppajjeyyuṃ āsavā vighātapariḷāhā anatimānisssa evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Anatiṃānaṃ nissāya atimāno pahātabbo ti iti yan - taṃ vuttaṃ idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Ime kho gahapati aṭṭha dhammā saṅkhittena vuttā vitthārena vibhattā ye ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedāya samvattanti, na tv - eva tāva ariyassa vinaye sabbena sabbam sabbathā sabbam vohārasamucchedo hotīti. — Yathākathaṃ pana bhante ariyassa vinaye sabbena sabbam sabbathā sabbam vohārasamucchedo hoti. Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā tathā dhammaṃ desetu yathā ariyassa vinaye sabbena sabbam sabbathā sabbam vohārasamucchedo hotīti. — Tena hi gahapati suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasikarohi, bhāsissāmiti.

○ Evam bhante ti kho Potaliyo gahapati Bhagavato paccassosi.

Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Seyyathā pi gahapati kukkuro jighacchādubbalyapareto goghātakasūnaṃ paccupaṭṭhito assa, tam - enaṃ dakkho goghātako vā goghātakantevāsī vā aṭṭhikaṅkalaṃ sunikantaṃ nikantaṃ nimmaṃsaṃ lohitamakkhitaṃ upacchubheyya; tam kimmaṇṇasi gahapati: api nu so kukkuro amuṃ aṭṭhikaṅkalaṃ sunikantaṃ nikantaṃ nimmaṃsaṃ lohitamakkhitaṃ palikhādanto jighacchādubbalyaṃ paṭivineyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, tam kissa hetu: aduṃ hi bhante aṭṭhikaṅkalaṃ sunikantaṃ

nikantaṃ nimmaṃsaṃ lohitamakkhitaṃ, yāvad - eva ca pana so kukkuro kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgi assāti. — Evam - eva kho gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Aṭṭhikaṅkalū - pamā kā mā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaṇṇāya disvā yā 'yaṃ upekhā nānattā nānattasitā tam abhinivajjetvā yā 'yaṃ upekhā ekattā ekattasitā yattha sabbaso lokāmisu - pādānā aparisesā nirujjhanti tam - ev' upekhaṃ bhāveti.

Seyyathā pi gahapati gijjho vā kaṅko vā kulalo vā maṃsapesiṃ ādāya uḍḍayeyya, tam - enaṃ gijjhā pi kaṅkā pi kulalā pi anupatitvā anupatitvā vitaccheyyūṃ virājeyyūṃ; tam kim - maṇṇasi gahapati: sace so gijjho vā kaṅko vā kulalo vā tam maṃsapesiṃ na khippam - eva paṭinissajeyya so tatonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ - ti. — Evam bhante. — Evam - eva kho gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Maṃsapesūpamā kā mā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo ti

evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā yā 'yaṃ upekkhā nānattā nānattasitā taṃ abhinivajjetvā yā 'yaṃ upekkhā ekattā ekattasitā yattha sabbaso lokāmisupādānā aparisesā nirujjhanti taṃ - ev' upekkhā bhāveti.

Seyyathā pi gahapati puriso ādittaṃ tiṇukkaṃ ādāya paṭivātaṃ gaccheyya; taṃ kim - maññasi gahapati: sace so puriso taṃ ādittaṃ tiṇukkaṃ na khippam - eva paṭinissajeyya tassa sā ādittā tiṇukkā hattham vā daheyya bāham vā daheyya aññatarāṃ vā āṅgapaccaṅgaṃ daheyya, so tatonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhan - ti. — Evaṃ bhante. — Evaṃ - eva kho gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Tiṇukkūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnava ettha bhīyyo ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā — pe — taṃ - ev' upekkhā bhāveti.

Seyyathā pi gahapati āṅgārakāsu sādhipaporisā pūrā āṅgārānaṃ vitaccikānaṃ vitadhūmānaṃ, atha puriso āgaccheyya jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo sukkakāmo dukkha - paṭikkūlo, taṃ - enaṃ dve balavanto purisā nānābhāsu gahetvā āṅgārakāsuṃ upakaḍḍheyyuṃ; taṃ kim - maññasi gahapati: api nu so puriso iti c' iti c' eva kāyaṃ sannāmeyyāti. — Evaṃ bhante, taṃ kissa hetu: viditaṃ hi bhante tassa purisassa: imaṃ - ce ahaṃ āṅgārakāsuṃ papatissāmi tatonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigacchāmi maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhan - ti. — Evaṃ - eva kho gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: āṅgārakāsūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnava ettha bhīyyo ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā — pe — taṃ - ev' upekkhā bhāveti.

Seyyathā pi gahapati puriso supinakaṃ passeyya, āramāraṇeyyakaṃ vanāraṇeyyakaṃ bhūmirāmaṇeyyakaṃ pokkharānīraṇeyyakaṃ, so paṭibuddho na kiñci passeyya, evam - eva kho gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Supinakūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnava ettha bhīyyo ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā — pe — taṃ - ev' upekkhā bhāveti.

Seyyathā pi gahapati puriso yācitakaṃ bhogaṃ yācitvā

yānam poroseyyam pavaramanikundalam so tehi yācitagehi bhogehi purakkhato parivuto antarāpanam paṭipajjeyya, tam-enam jano disvā evam vadeyya: bhogī vata bho puriso, evam kira bhogino bhogāni bhunjantīti, tam-enam sāmikā yattha yatth' eva passeyyum tattha tatth' eva sāni hareyyum; tam kim-maññasi gahapati: alan-nu kho tassa purisassa aññathattāyāti. — Evam bhante, tam kissa hetu: sāmīno hi bhante sāni harantīti. — Evam-eva kho gahapati ariya-sāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Yācītakūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhīyyo ti evam-etam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya disvā — pe — tam-ev' upekham bhāveti.

Seyyathā pi gahapati gāmassa vā nigamassa vā avidūre tibbo vanasaṇḍo, tatr' assa rukkho sampannaphalo ca upannaphalo ca, na oāssu kānici phalāni bhūmiyam patitāni, atha puriso āgaccheyya phalattthiko phalagavesī phalapariyesanam caramāno, so tam vanasaṇḍam ajjhogāhitvā tam rukkham passeyya sampannaphalañ-ca upannaphalañ-ca, tassa evam-assa: ayam kho rukkho sampannaphalo ca upannaphalo ca, na-tthi ca kānici phalāni bhūmiyam patitāni, jānāmi kho panāham rukkham ārohitum, yan-nūnāham imam rukkham ārohitvā yāvadatthañ-ca khādeyyam ucchaṅgañ-ca pūreyyan-ti; so tam rukkham ārohitvā yāvadatthañ-ca khādeyya ucchaṅgañ-ca pūreyya. Atha dutiyo puriso āgaccheyya phalattthiko phalagavesī phalapariyesanam caramāno tiṇham kuṭṭhārim ādāya, so tam vanasaṇḍam ajjhogāhitvā tam rukkham passeyya sampannaphalañ-ca upannaphalañ-ca, tassa evam-assa: ayam kho rukkho sampannaphalo ca upannaphalo ca, na-tthi ca kānici phalāni bhūmiyam patitāni, jānāmi kho panāham jānāmi rukkham ārohitum, yan-nūnāham imam rukkham mūlato chetvā yāvadatthañ-ca khādeyyam ucchaṅgañ-ca pūreyyan-ti; so tam rukkham mūlato chindeyya. Tam kim-maññasi gahapati: asu yo so puriso paṭhamam rukkham ārūḷho sace so na khippam-eva oroheyya tassa so rukkho papatanto hattham vā bhañjeyya pādāni vā bhañjeyya aññataram vā aṅgapaccāṅgam bhañjeyya, so tato-

nidānaṃ maraṇaṃ va nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhan-
ti. — Evaṃ bhante. — Evaṃ - eva kho gahapati ariyasāvako
iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Rukkhaphalūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhaga-
vatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiiyo ti eva-
etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā yā 'yaṃ upekhā
nānattā nānattasitā taṃ abhinivajjetvā yā 'yaṃ upekhā
ekattā ekattasitā yattha sabbaso lokāmisupādānā aparisesā
nirujjhanti taṃ - ev' upekhaṃ bhāveti.

Sa kho so gahapati ariyasāvako imaṃ yeva anuttaraṃ
10 upekhasatipārisuddhiṃ āgamma anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ
anussarati, seyyathidaṃ ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso
pi jātiyo — pe — iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbe-
nivāsaṃ anussarati. Sa kho so gahapati ariyasāvako imaṃ
yeva anuttaraṃ upekhasatipārisuddhiṃ āgamma dibbena cak-
khunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cava-
māne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate
duggate — pe — yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Sa kho so
gahapati ariyasāvako imaṃ yeva anuttaraṃ upekhasatipāri-
suddhiṃ āgamma āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ
20 paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā
upasampajja viharati.

Ettāvataṃ kho gahapati ariyassa vinaye sabbena sabbam
sabbathā sabbam vohārasamucchedo hoti. Taṃ kim - maññasi
gahapati: yathā ariyassa vinaye sabbena sabbam sabbathā
sabbam vohārasamucchedo hoti, api nu tvaṃ evarūpaṃ vo-
hārasamucchedaṃ attani samanupassasīti. — Ko cāhaṃ
bhante ko ca ariyassa vinaye sabbena sabbam sabbathā
sabbam vohārasamucchedo. Ārakā 'haṃ bhante ariyassa
vinaye sabbena sabbam sabbathā sabbam vohārasamucchedā.

30 Mayaṃ hi bhante pubbe aññatitthiye paribbājake anājāniye
va samāne ājāniyā ti amaññimha, anājāniye va samāne
ājāniyabhojanaṃ bhojimha, anājāniye va samāne ājāni-
yaṭṭhāne ṭhapimha; bhikkhū pana mayaṃ bhante ājāniye va
samāne anājāniyā ti amaññimha, ājāniye va samāne
anjāniyabhojanaṃ bhojimha, ājāniye va samāne anā-
jāniyaṭṭhāne ṭhapimha. Idāni pana mayaṃ bhante añña-

titthiye paribbājake anājāniye va samāne anājāniyā ti jānis-
 sāma, anājāniye va samāne anājāniyabhojanam̄ bhōjissāma,
 anājāniye va samāne anājāniyatthāne ṭhapissāma; bhikkhū
 pana mayam̄ bhante ājāniye va samāne ājāniyā ti jānissāma,
 ājāniye va samāne ājāniyabhojanam̄ bhōjissāma, ājāniye va
 samāne ājāniyatthāne ṭhapissāma. Ajanesi vata me bhante
 Bhagavā samaṇesu samaṇapemaṃ, samaṇesu samaṇappasādaṃ,
 samaṇesu samaṇagāraṇaṃ. Abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ
 bhante. Seyyathā pi bhante nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujeyya, paṭi-
 cchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya,
 andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni
 dakkhintīti, evam - evaṃ Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo
 pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi
 dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Upāsakam - maṃ Bha-
 gavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan - ti.

POTALIYASUTTANTAṃ CATUTTHAṃ.

55.

Evam - me sutam̄. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe
 vibarati Jivakassa Komārabhaccassa ambavane. Atha kho
 Jivako Komārabhacco yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅ-
 kamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Eka-
 mantam̄ nisinno kho Jivako Komārabhacco Bhagavantaṃ
 etad - avoca: Sutam - mētam̄ bhante: samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ
 uddissa pāṇaṃ ārabhanti, taṃ samaṇo Gotamo jānaṃ ud-
 dissakaṭaṃ maṃsaṃ paribhuñjati paṭiccakammaṃ - ti. Ye te
 bhante evam - āhaṃsu: samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ uddissa pāṇaṃ
 ārabhanti, taṃ samaṇo Gotamo jānaṃ uddissakaṭaṃ maṃ-
 saṃ paribhuñjati paṭiccakammaṃ - ti, kacci te bhante Bha-
 gavato vuttavādino, na ca Bhagavantaṃ abhūtena abbhā-
 cikkhanti, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākaronti, na ca koci
 sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchatīti. —

Ye te Jivaka evam-āhamsu: samanāṃ Gotamaṃ uddissa pāṇāṃ ārabhanti, taṃ samaṇo Gotamaṃ jānaṃ uddissakaṭṭhaṃ maṃsaṃ paribhuñjati paṭiccakammaṃ -ti, na me te vutta-vādino. abbhācikkhanti ca pana maṃ -te asatā abhūtena. Tihi kho ahaṃ Jivaka ṭhānehi maṃsaṃ aparibhogan -ti vadāmi: ditṭhaṃ sutāṃ parisāṅkitāṃ. Imehi kho ahaṃ Jivaka tihi ṭhānehi maṃsaṃ aparibhogan -ti vadāmi. Tihi kho ahaṃ Jivaka ṭhānehi maṃsaṃ paribhogan -ti vadāmi: aditṭhaṃ asutaṃ aparisaṅkitāṃ. Imehi kho ahaṃ Jivaka tihi ṭhānehi maṃsaṃ paribhogan -ti vadāmi.

Idha Jivaka bhikkhu aññatarāṃ gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā upanissāya viharati. So mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ, iti uddham -adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahagatena appamaṇena averena abyābajjhena pharivā viharati. Tam -enaṃ gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā upasaṅkamitvā svātanāya bhattena nimanteti. Ākaṅkhamāno va Jivaka bhikkhu adhivāseti. So tassā rattiyaṃ accayena pubbanhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaram -ādāya yena tassa gahapatissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṅkamati, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdati, tam -enaṃ so gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā paṇitena piṇḍapātena parivisati. Tassa na evaṃ hoti: sādhu vata māyaṃ gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā paṇitena piṇḍapātena parivisati, aho vata māyaṃ gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā āyatim -pi evarūpena paṇitena piṇḍapātena pariviseyyāti, evaṃ pi 'ssa na hoti. So taṃ piṇḍapātaṃ agathito amucchito anajjhopanno ādinavassāvī nissaraṇapaṇño paribhuñjati. Tam kim -maññasi Jivaka: api nu so bhikkhu tasmim samaye attabyābādhāya vā ceteti parabyābādhāya vā ceteti ubhayabyābādhāya vā cetetiti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Nanu so Jivaka bhikkhu tasmim samaye anavaḷḷaṃ yeva āhāraṃ āhāretiti. — Evaṃ bhante. Sutaṃ mētaṃ bhante: Brahmā mettāvihārī ti. Tam -me idaṃ bhante Bhagavā sakkhi ditṭho, Bhagavā hi bhante mettāvihārī ti. — Yena kho Jivaka rāgena yena

dosena yena mohena byāpādavā assa so rāgo so doso so moho Tathāgatassa pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālāvattukato anabhāvakato āyatim anuppādadhammo. Sace kho te Jīvaka idaṃ sandhāya bhāsitaṃ anujānāmi te etan - ti. — Etad - eva kho pana me bhante sandhāya bhāsitaṃ.

Idha Jīvaka bhikkhu aññatarāṃ gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā upanissāya viharati. So karuṇāsahagatena cetasā — pe — muditāsahagatena cetasā — pe — upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekam disaṃ pharivā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthim, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokam upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharivā viharati. Tam - enaṃ gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā upasaṅkamitvā svātanāya bhattena nimanteti. Ākaṅkhamāno va Jīvaka bhikkhu adhivāseti. So tassā rattiyā accayena pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram - ādāya yena tassa gahapatissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā nivesanam ten' upasaṅkamati, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdati, tam - enaṃ so gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā paṇītena piṇḍapātena parivisati. Tassa na evaṃ hoti: sādhu vata māyam gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā paṇītena piṇḍapātena parivisati, aho vata māyam gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā āyatim - pi evarūpena paṇītena piṇḍapātena pariviseyyāti, evaṃ pi 'ssa na hoti. So tam piṇḍapātam agathito amucchito anajjhopanno ādinavassāvī nissaraṇapaṇño paribhuñjati. Tam kim - maññasi Jīvaka: api nu so bhikkhu tasmim samaye attabyābādhāya vā ceteti parabyābādhāya vā ceteti ubhayabyābādhāya vā cetetiti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Nanu so Jīvaka bhikkhu tasmim samaye anavajjam yeva āhāram āhāretiti. — Evaṃ bhante. Sutaṃ mētam bhante: Brahmā upekhāvihārī ti. Tam - me idaṃ bhante Bhagavā sakkhi diṭṭho, Bhagavā hi bhante upekhāvihārī ti. — Yena kho Jīvaka rāgena yena dosena yena mohena vihesāvā assa arativā assa paṭighavā assa so rāgo so doso so moho Tathāgatassa pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālāvattukato anabhāvakato āyatim anuppādadhammo. Sace kho te Jīvaka idaṃ sandhāya bhāsitaṃ anujānāmi

te etan - ti. — Etad - eva kho pana me bhante sandhāya bhāsitaṃ.

Yo kho Jīvaka Tathāgataṃ vā Tathāgatasāvakaṃ vā uddissa paṇaṃ ārabhati so pañcahi tñānehi bahum apuññaṃ pasavati: Yam - pi so evam - āha: gacchatha amukaṃ nāma paṇaṃ ānethāti, iminā paṭhamena tñānena bahum apuññaṃ pasavati; yam - pi so paṇo galappavedhakena āniyamāno dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, iminā dutiyena tñānena bahum apuññaṃ pasavati; yam - pi so evam - āha: gacchatha
 10 imam paṇaṃ ārabhathāti, iminā tatiyena tñānena bahum apuññaṃ pasavati; yam - pi so paṇo ārabhiyamāno dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, iminā catutthena tñānena bahum apuññaṃ pasavati; yam - pi so Tathāgataṃ vā Tathāgatasāvakaṃ vā akappiyena āsādeti, iminā pañcamena tñānena bahum apuññaṃ pasavati. Yo kho Jīvaka Tathāgataṃ vā Tathāgatasāvakaṃ vā uddissa paṇaṃ ārabhati so imehi pañcahi tñānehi bahum apuññaṃ pasavatīti. Evaṃ vutte Jīvako Komārabhacco Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante. Kappiyaṃ vata bhante bhikkhū āhāraṃ
 20 āhārenti, anavajjaṃ vata bhante bhikkhū āhāraṃ āhārenti. Abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante — pe — upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan - ti.

JĪVAKASUTTANTAM PAÑCAMAM.

Feer, Ja. 1891 (1887, no. 6)
 Études bouddhiques

56.

Evaṃ - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Nālandāyaṃ viharati Pāvārikambavane. Tena kho pana samayena Ni-gaṇṭho Nātaputto Nālandāyaṃ paṭivasati mahatiyā nigaṇṭha-parisāya saddhim. Atha kho Dighatapassī nigaṇṭho Nālandāyaṃ piṇḍāya carivā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapatikanta yena Pāvārikambavanaṃ yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami,

upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitam kho Dīghatapassim nigaṇṭham Bhagavā etad - avoca: Saṃvijjante kho Tapassi āsanāni, sace ākaṅkhasi nisidāti. Evaṃ vutte Dīghatapassi nigaṇṭho aññataram nīcam āsanam gahevā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Dīghatapassim nigaṇṭham Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Kati pana Tapassi Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto kammāni paññāpeti pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā

10 ti. — Na kho āvuso Gotama āciṇṇam Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa kammaṃ kamman - ti paññāpetum, daṇḍam daṇḍanti kho āvuso Gotama āciṇṇam Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa paññāpetun - ti. — Kati pana Tapassi Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto daṇḍāni paññāpeti pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā ti. — Tīṇi kho āvuso Gotama Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto daṇḍāni paññāpeti pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, seyyathidaṃ kāyadaṇḍam vacidaṇḍam manodaṇḍan - ti. — Kim pana Tapassi aññad - eva kāyadaṇḍam aññam vacidaṇḍam aññam manodaṇḍan - ti. —

20 Aññad - eva āvuso Gotama kāyadaṇḍam aññam vacidaṇḍam aññam manodaṇḍan - ti. — Imesaṃ pana Tapassi tinnaṃ daṇḍānam evaṃ paṭivibhattānam evaṃ paṭivisiṭṭhānam kammaṃ daṇḍam Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto mahāsāvajjatarāṃ paññāpeti pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, yadi vā kāyadaṇḍam yadi vā vacidaṇḍam yadi vā manodaṇḍan - ti. — Imesaṃ kho āvuso Gotama tinnaṃ daṇḍānam evaṃ paṭivibhattānam evaṃ paṭivisiṭṭhānam kāyadaṇḍam Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto mahāsāvajjatarāṃ paññāpeti pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, no tathā

30 vacidaṇḍam no tathā manodaṇḍan - ti. — Kāyadaṇḍan - ti Tapassi vadesi. — Kāyadaṇḍan - ti āvuso Gotama vadāmi. — Kāyadaṇḍan - ti Tapassi vadesi. — Kāyadaṇḍan - ti āvuso Gotama vadāmi. — Kāyadaṇḍan - ti Tapassi vadesi. — Kāyadaṇḍan - ti āvuso Gotama vadāmiti. Itiha Bhagavā Dīghatapassim nigaṇṭham imasmim kathāvattusmim yāvataṭṭhāsi.

Evam vutte Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho Bhagavantam etad-
 avoca: Tvaṃ pan' āvuso Gotama kati daṇḍāni paññāpesi
 pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā ti.
 — Na kho Tapassi ācinnaṃ Tathāgatassa daṇḍam daṇḍan-
 ti paññāpetum, kammaṃ kamman-ti kho Tapassi ācinnaṃ
 Tathāgatassa paññāpetun-ti. — Tvaṃ pan' āvuso Gotama
 kati kammāni paññāpesi pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa
 kammassa pavattiyā ti. — Tīṇi kho ahaṃ Tapassi kammāni
 paññāpemi pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa
 pavattiyā; seyyathidaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ manokam-
 man-ti. — Kim pan' āvuso Gotama aññad-eva kāya-
 kammaṃ aññaṃ vacīkammaṃ aññaṃ manokamman-ti. —
 Aññad-eva Tapassi kāyakammaṃ aññaṃ vacīkammaṃ aññaṃ
 manokamman-ti. — Imesaṃ pan' āvuso Gotama tiṇṇaṃ
 kammānaṃ evaṃ paṭivibhattānaṃ evaṃ paṭivisiṭṭhānaṃ
 kaṭamaṃ kammaṃ mahāsāvajjatarāṃ paññāpesi pāpassa kam-
 massa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, yadi vā kāya-
 kammaṃ yadi vā vacīkammaṃ yadi vā maṇokamman-ti. —
 Imesaṃ kho ahaṃ Tapassi tiṇṇaṃ kammānaṃ evaṃ paṭivi-
 bhattānaṃ evaṃ paṭivisiṭṭhānaṃ manokammaṃ mahāsāvajja-
 taraṃ paññāpemi pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kam-
 massa pavattiyā, no tathā kāyakammaṃ no tathā vacī-
 kamman-ti. — Manokamman-ti āvuso Gotama vadesi. —
 Manokamman-ti Tapassi vadāmi — pe —. Manokamman-ti
 āvuso Gotama vadesi. — Manokamman-ti Tapassi vadāmiti.
 Iti ha Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho Bhagavantam imasmiṃ kathā-
 vatthusmiṃ yāvatatīyakam paṭiṭṭhāpetvā utṭhāy' āsanā yena
 Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto ten' upasaṅkama.

Tena kho pana samayena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto mahatiyā
 mahatiyā ghiparisāya saddhim nisinna hoti bālakiniyā Upāli-
 pamukhāya. Addasā kho Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto Dīgha-
 tapassim nigaṇṭham dūrato va āgacchantaṃ, divāna Dīgha-
 tapassim nigaṇṭham etad-avoca: Handa kuto nu tvaṃ Tapassi
 āgacchasi divā divassāti. — Ito hi kho ahaṃ bhante āgac-
 chāmi samaṇassa Gotamassa santikā ti. — Ahu pana te
 Tapassi samaṇena Gotamena saddhim kocid-eva kathāsallāpo

ti. — Ahu kho me bhante samaṇena Gotamena saddhiṃ koccid - eva kathāsallāpo ti. — Yathākathaṃ pana te Tapassi ahu samaṇena Gotamena saddhiṃ koccid - eva kathāsallāpo ti. Atha kho Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho yāvatako ahosi Bhagavatā saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo taṃ sabbam Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa ārocesi. Evam vutte Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto Dīghatapassim nigaṇṭham etad - avoca: Sādhu sādhu Tapassi, yathā taṃ sutavatā sāvakena samma - d - eva satthu sāsanaṃ ājānantena evam - evam Dīghatapassinā nigaṇṭhena samaṇassa

10 Gotamassa byākatam; kiṃ hi sobhati chavo manodaṇḍo imassa evam oḷārikassa kāyadaṇḍassa upanidhāya, atha kho kāyadaṇḍo va mahāsāvajjataro pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, no tathā vacidaṇḍo no tathā manodaṇḍo ti.

15 Evam vutte Upāli gahapati Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam etad - avoca: Sādhu sādhu bhante Tapassī, yathā taṃ sutavatā sāvakena samma - d - eva satthu sāsanaṃ ājānantena evam - evam bhadantena Tapassinā samaṇassa Gotamassa byākatam; kiṃ hi sobhati chavo manodaṇḍo imassa evam

20 oḷārikassa kāyadaṇḍassa upanidhāya, atha kho kāyadaṇḍo va mahāsāvajjataro pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, no tathā vacidaṇḍo no tathā manodaṇḍo. Handa cāham bhante gacchāmi samaṇassa Gotamassa imasmiṃ kathāvattusmiṃ vādam āropessāmi. Sace me samaṇo Gotamo tathā patitṭhissati yathā bhadantena Tapassinā patitṭhāpitam, seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso dighalomikam elakam lomesu gahetvā ākaḍḍheyya parikaḍḍheyya samparikaḍḍheyya evam - evāham samaṇam Gotamam vādena vādam ākaḍḍhissāmi parikaḍḍhissāmi samparikaḍḍhissāmi; seyyathā

30 pi nāma balavā soṇḍikākammakaro mahantaṃ soṇḍikākilaṅjam gambhire udakarahade pakkhipitvā kaṇṇe gahetvā ākaḍḍheyya parikaḍḍheyya samparikaḍḍheyya evam - evāham samaṇam Gotamam vādena vādam ākaḍḍhissāmi parikaḍḍhissāmi samparikaḍḍhissāmi; seyyathā pi nāma balavā soṇḍikādhutto vālam kaṇṇe gahetvā odhuneyya niddhuneyya nicchādeyya evam - evāham samaṇam Gotamam vādena vādam odhu-

nissāmi niddhunissāmi nicchādessāmi; seyyathā pi nāma kuñjaro saṭṭhihāyano gambhīraṃ pokkharaniṃ ogāhitvā sanadhovikāṃ nāma kilītajātaṃ kilīti evaṃ - evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ saṇadhovikāṃ maññe kilītajātaṃ kilīssāmi. Handa cāhaṃ bhante gacchāmi samaṇassa Gotamassa imasmiṃ kathāvattusmiṃ vādaṃ āropessāmiti. — Gaccha tvaṃ gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa imasmiṃ kathāvattusmiṃ vādaṃ āropehi; ahaṃ vā hi gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropeyyaṃ Dighatapassī vā nigaṇṭho tvaṃ vā ti.

10 Evam vutte Dighatapassī nigaṇṭho Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtaṃ etad - avoca: Na kho mētaṃ bhante ruccati yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropeyya; samaṇo hi bhante Gotamo māyāvi, āvaṭṭaniṃ māyaṃ jānāti yāya aññatitthiyānaṃ sāvake āvaṭṭetiti. — Aṭṭhānaṃ kho etaṃ Tapassi anavakāso yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattaṃ upagaccheyya, ṭhānaṃ - ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ samaṇo Gotamo Upālissa gahapatissa sāvakattaṃ upagaccheyya. Gaccha tvaṃ gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa imasmiṃ kathāvattusmiṃ vādaṃ āropehi; ahaṃ vā hi gaha-

V. 14. 123

20 pati samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropeyyaṃ Dighatapassī vā nigaṇṭho tvaṃ vā ti. Dutiyam - pi kho — pe — tatiyam - pi kho Dighatapassī nigaṇṭho Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtaṃ etad - avoca: Na kho mētaṃ bhante ruccati yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropeyya, samaṇo hi bhante Gotamo māyāvi, āvaṭṭaniṃ māyaṃ jānāti yāya aññatitthiyānaṃ sāvake āvaṭṭetiti. — Aṭṭhānaṃ kho etaṃ Tapassi anavakāso yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattaṃ upagaccheyya, ṭhānaṃ - ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ samaṇo Gotamo Upālissa gahapatissa sāvakattaṃ upagaccheyya.

30 Gaccha tvaṃ gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa imasmiṃ kathāvattusmiṃ vādaṃ āropehi; ahaṃ vā hi gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropeyyaṃ Dighatapassī vā nigaṇṭho tvaṃ vā ti.

Evam bhante ti kho Upāli gahapati Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa paṭissutvā utṭhāy' āsanā Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena Pāvārikambavanaṃ

yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi. Ekamantam nisinno kho Upāli gahapati Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Āgamā nu khv - idha bhante Dīghatapassī nigaṅṭho ti. — Āgamā khv - idha gahapati Dīghatapassī nigaṅṭho ti. — Ahu pana te bhante Dīghatapassinā nigaṅṭhena saddhim kociḍ - eva kathāsallāpo ti. — Ahu kho me gahapati Dīghatapassinā nigaṅṭhena saddhim kociḍ - eva kathāsallāpo ti. — Yathākatham pana te bhante ahu Dīghatapassinā nigaṅṭhena saddhim kociḍ - eva kathāsallāpo ti. 'Atha kho Bhagavā yāvatako ahoṣi Dīghatapassinā nigaṅṭhena saddhim kathāsallāpo tam sabbam Upāliṣṣa gahapatissa ārocesi. Evam vutte Upāli gahapati Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Sādhu sādhu bhante Tapassī, yathā tam sutavatā sāvakena samma - d - eva satthu sāsanaṃ ājānantena evam - evam Dīghatapassinā nigaṅṭhena Bhagavato byākatam, kim hi sobhati chavo manodaṇḍo imassa evam oḷārikassa kāyadaṇḍassa upanidhāya, atha kho kāyadaṇḍo va mahāsāvajjataro pāpassa kammaṣa kiriyāya pāpassa kammaṣa pavattiyā, no tathā vacidaṇḍo no tathā manodaṇḍo ti. — Sace kho tvam gahapati sacce patitṭhāya manteyyāsi siyā no ettha kathāsallāpo ti. — Sacce aham bhante patitṭhāya mantessāmi, hotu no ettha kathāsallāpo ti.

Tam kim - maññasi gahapati: idh' assa nigaṅṭho ābādhiko dukkhito bāhagilāno sītodakapaṭikkhitto uṇhodaka - paṭisevī, so sītodakam alabhamāno kālam kareyya. Imassa pana gahapati Nigaṅṭho Nātaputto katthūpapattim paññāpetitī. — Atthi bhante Manosattā nāma devā, tattha so upapajjati, tam kissa hetu: asu hi bhante manopaṭibaddho kālam karotitī. — Gahapati gahapati, manasikarivā kho gahapati byākarohi, na kho te sandhiyati purimena vā pacchimam pacchimena vā purimam. Bhāsītā kho pana te gahapati esā vācā: sacce aham bhante patitṭhāya mantessāmi, hotu no ettha kathāsallāpo ti. — Kiñcāpi bhante Bhagavā evam - āha, atha kho kāyadaṇḍo va mahāsāvajjataro pāpassa kammaṣa kiriyāya pāpassa kammaṣa pavattiyā, no tathā vacidaṇḍo no tathā manodaṇḍo ti. — Tam kim - maññasi

gahapati: idh' assa nigaṇṭho cātuyāmasamvarasamvuto sabba-
vārivārito sabbavāriyuto sabbavāridhuto sabbavāriphuṭo, so
abhikkamanto paṭikkamanto bahū khuddake pāṇe saṅghātaṃ
āpādeti. Imassa pana gahapati Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto kaṃ
vipākāṃ paññāpetiti. — Asañcetanikaṃ bhante Nigaṇṭho
Nātaputto no mahāsāvajjāṃ paññāpetiti. — Sacce pana gaha-
pati cetetiti. — Mahāsāvajjāṃ bhante hotiti. — Cetanāṃ
pana gahapati Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto kismim paññāpetiti. —
Manodaṇḍasmiṃ bhante ti. — Gahapati gahapati, manasi-
(Okarivā kho gahapati byākarohi, na kho te sandhiyati puri-
mena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Bhāsitaṃ kho
pana te gahapati esā vācā: sacce ahaṃ bhante patitṭhāya
mantessāmi, hotu no ettha kathāsallāpo ti. — Kiñcāpi
bhante Bhagavā evaṃ āha, atha kho kāyadaṇḍo va mahā-
sāvajjataro pāpassa kammaṃ kiriyāya pāpassa kammaṃ
pavattiyā, no tathā vacidaṇḍo no tathā manodaṇḍo ti.

Taṃ kim-maññasi gahapati: ayaṃ Nālandā iddhā c'
eva phitā ca, bahujanā ākiñṇamanussā ti. — Evaṃ bhante,
ayaṃ Nālandā iddhā c' eva phitā ca, bahujanā ākiñṇa-

20 manussā ti. — Taṃ kim-maññasi gahapati: idha puriso
āgaccheyya ukkhittāsiko, so evaṃ vadeyya: Ahaṃ yāvatikā
imissā Nālandāya pāṇā te ekena khaṇena ekena muhuttana
ekamaṃsakhalaṃ ekamaṃsapuñjaṃ karissāmiti. Taṃ kim-
maññasi gahapati: pahoti nu kho so puriso yāvatikā imissā
Nālandāya pāṇā te ekena khaṇena ekena muhuttana eka-
maṃsakhalaṃ ekamaṃsapuñjaṃ kātun-ti. — Dasa pi bhante
purisā vīsatiṃ-pi purisā tiṃsam-pi purisā cattārisam-pi
purisā paññāsam-pi purisā na-ppahonti yāvatikā imissā
Nālandāya pāṇā te ekena khaṇena ekena muhuttana eka-

30 maṃsakhalaṃ ekamaṃsapuñjaṃ kātum, kiṃ hi sobhati eko
chavo puriso ti. — Taṃ kim-maññasi gahapati: idh' āgac-
cheyya samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā iddhiṃ cetovasippatto, so
evaṃ vadeyya: Ahaṃ imaṃ Nālandaṃ ekena manopadosena
bhasmaṃ karissāmiti. Taṃ kim-maññasi gahapati: pa-
hoti nu kho so samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā iddhiṃ ceto-
vasippatto imaṃ Nālandaṃ ekena manopadosena bhasmaṃ

kātun - ti. — Dasa pi bhante Nālandā vīsatiṃ - pi Nālandā tiṃsam - pi Nālandā cattārisam - pi Nālandā paññāsam - pi Nālandā pahoti so samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā iddhimā ceto-vasippatto ekena manopadosena bhasmaṃ kātum, kiṃ hi so bhati ekā chavā Nālandā ti. — Gahapati gahapati, manasikarivā kho gahapati byākarohi, na kho te sandhiyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Bhāsītā kho pana te gahapati esā vācā: sacce ahaṃ bhante patiṭṭhāya mantessāmi, hotu no ettha kathāsallāpo ti. — Kiñcāpi

10 bhante Bhagavā evam - āha, atha kho kāyadaṇḍo va mahā-sāvajjataro pāpassa kammaṃ kiriyāya pāpassa kammaṃ pavattiyā, no tathā vacidaṇḍo no tathā manodaṇḍo ti. — Taṃ kim - maññasi gahapati: sutan - te: Daṇḍakāraṇṇaṃ Kāliṅgāraṇṇaṃ Mejjhāraṇṇaṃ Mātāṅgāraṇṇaṃ araṇṇaṃ araṇṇabhūtan - ti. — Evaṃ bhante, sutam me: Daṇḍakāraṇṇaṃ Kāliṅgāraṇṇaṃ Mejjhāraṇṇaṃ Mātāṅgāraṇṇaṃ araṇṇaṃ araṇṇabhūtan - ti. — Taṃ kim - maññasi gahapati: kinti te sutam: kena taṃ Daṇḍakāraṇṇaṃ Kāliṅgāraṇṇaṃ Mejjhāraṇṇaṃ Mātāṅgāraṇṇaṃ araṇṇaṃ araṇṇabhūtan - ti. — Sutam

20 mētam bhante: isīnam manopadosena taṃ Daṇḍakāraṇṇaṃ Kāliṅgāraṇṇaṃ Mejjhāraṇṇaṃ Mātāṅgāraṇṇaṃ araṇṇaṃ araṇṇabhūtan - ti. — Gahapati gahapati, manasikarivā kho gahapati byākarohi, na kho te sandhiyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Bhāsītā kho pana te gahapati esā vācā: sacce ahaṃ bhante patiṭṭhāya mantessāmi, hotu no ettha kathāsallāpo ti.

Purimen' evāhaṃ bhante opammena Bhagavato attamano abhiraddho, api cāhaṃ imāni Bhagavato vicitrāni pañhapaṭibhānāni sotukāmo evāhaṃ Bhagavantaṃ paccanikātabbhaṃ amaññissāmi. Abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ

30 bhante. Seyyathā pi bhante nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintiti, evam - evaṃ Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi

dhammañ - ca bhikkhusaṅghañ - ca, upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan - ti.

Anuviccakāraṃ kho gahapati karohi, anuviccakāro tumhādisānaṃ nātamanussānaṃ sādhu hotīti. — Iminā p' ahaṃ bhante Bhagavato bhīyosomattāya attamano abhiraddho yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā evam - āha: Anuviccakāraṃ kho gahapati karohi, anuviccakāro tumhādisānaṃ nātamanussānaṃ sādhu hotīti. Maṃ hi bhante aññatitthiyā sāvakaṃ labhitvā kevalakappaṃ Nālandaṃ paṭākaṃ parihareyyuṃ: Upāl' am-
 10 hākaṃ gahapati sāvakattūpagato ti. Atha ca pana maṃ Bhagavā evam - āha: Anuviccakāraṃ kho gahapati karohi, anuviccakāro tumhādisānaṃ nātamanussānaṃ sādhu hotīti. Esāhaṃ bhante dutiyam - pi Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañ - ca bhikkhusaṅghañ - ca, upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan - ti.

Dīgharattaṃ kho te gahapati nigaṇṭhānaṃ opānabhūtaṃ kulāṃ, yena nesaṃ upagatānaṃ piṇḍakaṃ dātappaṃ maññeyyāsi. — Iminā p' ahaṃ bhante Bhagavato bhīyosomattāya attamano abhiraddho yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā evam - āha: Dīgharattaṃ kho te gahapati nigaṇṭhānaṃ opānabhūtaṃ kulāṃ, yena nesaṃ upagatānaṃ piṇḍakaṃ dātappaṃ maññeyyāsi. Sutaṃ mētaṃ bhante: Samaṇo Gotamo evam - āha: mayham - eva dānaṃ dātappaṃ na aññesaṃ dānaṃ dātappaṃ. mayham - eva sāvakānaṃ dānaṃ dātappaṃ na aññesaṃ sāvakānaṃ dānaṃ dātappaṃ, mayham - eva dinnāṃ mahapphalaṃ na aññesaṃ dinnāṃ mahapphalaṃ, mayham - eva sāvakānaṃ dinnāṃ mahapphalaṃ na aññesaṃ sāvakānaṃ dinnāṃ mahapphalaṃ - ti. Atha ca pana maṃ Bhagavā nigaṇṭhesu pi dāne samādapeti. Api ca bhante mayam - ettha kālaṃ jā-
 20 nissāma. Esāhaṃ bhante tatiyam - pi Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañ - ca bhikkhusaṅghañ - ca, upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan - ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Upālissa gahapatissa ānupubbikathaṃ kathesi, seyyakāḍādaṃ dānakathaṃ silakathaṃ saggakathaṃ, kāmānaṃ ādinavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ pakāsesi. Yadā Bhagavā aññāsi Upālīṃ gahapatīṃ

et-21.1.11 d (kallacittam muducittam vinivarānacittam udaggacittam pasanna-
cittam atha yā buddhānam sāmukkamsikā dhammedesanā taṃ
pakāsesi: dukkham samudayaṃ nirodham maggaṃ. Seyyathā
pi nāma suddham vattham apagatakālakam samma - d - eva
rajanam patiganheyya, evam - evam Upālissa gahapatissa tasmim
yeva āsane virajam vitamalam dhammacakkhum udapādi yaṃ
kiñci samudayadhammam sabban - taṃ nirodhadhamma - ti.]
Atha kho Upāli gahapati diṭṭhadhammo pattadhammo vidita-
dhammo pariyoḡāhadhammo tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakatham-
Okatho vesārajjappatto aparappaccayo satthussāsane Bhaga-
vantam etad - avoca: Handa ca dāni mayam bhante gac-
chāma, bahukiccā mayam bahukaraṇiyā ti. — Yassa dāni
tvam gahapati kālam maṇṇasiti.

Atha kho Upāli gahapati Bhagavato bhāsitam abhi-
nanditvā anumoditvā utṭhāy' āsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā
padakkhinam katvā yena sakam nivesanam ten' upasaṅkami,
upasaṅkamitvā dovārikam āmantesi: Ajjatagge samma dovārika
āvarāmi dvāram ni anṭhānam niganṭhinam, anāvaṭam dvāram
Bhagavato bhikkhūnam bhikkhunīnam upāsakānam upāsi-
20 kānam; sace koci niganṭho āgacchati tam - enam tvam evam
vadeyyāsi: tiṭṭha bhante, mā pāvisi, ajjatagge Upāli gahapati
samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagato, āvaṭam dvāram
niganṭhānam niganṭhinam, anāvaṭam dvāram Bhagavato
bhikkhūnam bhikkhunīnam upāsakānam upāsikānam; sace te
bhante piṇḍakena attho etth' eva tiṭṭha, etth' eva te
āharissantīti. Evam bhante ti kho dovāriko Upālissa gaha-
patissa paccassosi.

Assosi kho Dīghatapassī niganṭho: Upāli kira gahapati
samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagato ti. Atha kho
30 Dīghatapassī niganṭho yena Niganṭho Nātaputto ten' upa-
saṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Niganṭham Nātaputtam etad - avoca:
Sutam mētam bhante: Upāli kira gahapati samaṇassa Gota-
massa sāvakattam upagato ti. — Atṭhānam kho etam Ta-
passi anavakāso yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa
sāvakattam upagaccheyya, ṭhānañ - ca kho etam vijjati yaṃ
samaṇo Gotamo Upālissa gahapatissa sāvakattam upagacchey-

yāti. Dutiyam - pi kho — pe — tatiyam - pi kho Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam etad - avoca: Sutam mētam bhante: Upāli kira gahapati samanassa Gotamassa sāvakkattam upagato ti. — Aṭṭhānam kho etam Tapassi anavakāso yaṃ Upāli gahapati samanassa Gotamassa sāvakkattam upagaccheyya, ṭhānaṃ - ca kho etam vijjati yaṃ samaṇo Gotamo Upālissa gahapatissa sāvakkattam upagaccheyyāti. — Handāham bhante gacchāmi yāva jānāmi yadi vā Upāli gahapati samanassa Gotamassa sāvakkattam upagato yadi vā no ti. — Gaccha
 10 tvaṃ Tapassi jānāhi yadi vā Upāli gahapati samanassa Gotamassa sāvakkattam upagato yadi vā no ti.

Atha kho Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho yena Upālissa gahapatissa nivesanam ten' upasaṅkami. Addasā kho dovāriko Dīghatapassim nigaṇṭham dūrato va āgacchantam, disvāna Dīghatapassim nigaṇṭham etad - avoca: Tiṭṭha bhante, mā pāvisi, ajjatagge Upāli gahapati samanassa Gotamassa sāvakkattam upagato, āvaṭam dvāram nigaṇṭhānam nigaṇṭhīnam, anāvaṭam dvāram Bhagavato bhikkhūnam bhikkhunīnam upāsakānam upāsikānam; sace te bhante piṇḍakena attho
 20 etth' eva tiṭṭha. etth' eva te āharissantiti. Na me āvuso piṇḍakena attho ti vatvā tato paṭinivattitvā yena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam etad - avoca: Saccam yeva kho bhante yaṃ Upāli gahapati samanassa Gotamassa sāvakkattam upagato. Etam kho te aham bhante nālattham: na kho mētam bhante rucati yaṃ Upāli gahapati samanassa Gotamassa vādam āropeyya, samaṇo hi bhante Gotamo māyāvi, āvaṭṭanim māyam jānāti yāya añnatitthiyānam sāvake āvaṭṭetiti. Āvaṭṭo kho te bhante Upāli gahapati samanena Gotamena āvaṭṭaniyā
 30 māyāyāti. — Aṭṭhānam kho etam Tapassi anavakāso yaṃ Upāli gahapati samanassa Gotamassa sāvakkattam upagaccheyya, ṭhānaṃ - ca kho etam vijjati yaṃ samaṇo Gotamo Upālissa gahapatissa sāvakkattam upagaccheyyāti. Dutiyam - pi kho — pe — tatiyam - pi kho Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam etad - avoca: Saccam yeva kho bhante yaṃ Upāli gahapati samanassa Gotamassa sāvakkattam

upagato. Etam kho te aham bhante nālattham: na kho mētam bhante rucati yaṃ Upāli gahapati samanassa Gotamassa vādam āropeyya, samaṇo hi bhante Gotamo māyāvi, āvaṭṭa-nim māyam jānāti yāya aññatitthiyānam sāvake āvaṭṭetiti. Āvaṭṭo kho te bhante Upāli gahapati samaṇena Gotamena āvaṭṭaniyā māyāyāti. — Aṭṭhānam kho etam Tapassi anavakāso yaṃ Upāli gahapati samanassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagaccheyya, thānañ-ca kho etam vijjati yaṃ samaṇo Gotamo Upālissa gahapatissa sāvakattam upagaccheyya. 10 Handa cāham Tapassi gacchāmi yāva sāmam yeva jānāmi yadi vā Upāli gahapati samanassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagato yadi vā no ti.

Atha kho Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto mahatiyā nigaṇṭhapharisāya saddhim yena Upālissa gahapatissa nivesanam ten' upasaṅkama. Addasā kho dovāriko Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam dūrato va āgacchantam, disvāna Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam etad-avoca: Tiṭṭha bhante, mā pāvisi, ajjatagge Upāli gahapati samanassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagato, āvaṭṭam dvāram nigaṇṭhānam nigaṇṭhīnam, anāvaṭṭam dvāram Bhagavato bhikkhūnam 20 bhikkhunīnam upāsakānam upāsikānam; sace te bhante piṇḍakena attho etth' eva tiṭṭha, etth' eva te āharissantiti. — Tena hi samma dovārika yena Upāli gahapati ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā Upālim gahapatim evam vadehi: Nigaṇṭho bhante Nātaputto mahatiyā nigaṇṭhapharisāya saddhim bahidvārakoṭṭhake thito, so te dassanakāmo ti. Evam bhante ti kho dovāriko Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa paṭissutvā yena Upāli gahapati ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā Upālim gahapatim etad-avoca: Nigaṇṭho bhante Nātaputto mahatiyā nigaṇṭhapharisāya saddhim bahidvārakoṭṭhake thito, so te 30 dassanakāmo ti. — Tena hi samma dovārika majjhimāya dvārasālāya āsanāni paññāpehiti. Evam bhante ti kho dovāriko Upālissa gahapatissa paṭissutvā majjhimāya dvārasālāya āsanāni paññāpetvā yena Upāli gahapati ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā Upālim gahapatim etad-avoca: Paññattāni kho te bhante majjhimāya dvārasālāya āsanāni, yassa dāni kālam maññasīti. Atha kho Upāli gahapati yena

majjhimā dvārasālā ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamtivā yaṃ tattha āsanam aggaṇ - ca seṭṭhaṇ - ca uttamaṇ - ca paṇītaṇ - ca tattha nisīditvā dovārikam āmantesi: Tena hi samma dovārika yena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamtivā Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam evam vadehi: Upāli bhante gahapati evam - āha: Pavisā kira bhante sace ākaṅkhasīti. Evam bhante ti kho dovāriko Upāliessa gahapatissa paṭissutvā yena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamtivā Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam etad - avoca: Upāli bhante gahapati evam - āha: Pavisā kira bhante sace ākaṅkhasīti. Atha kho Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto mahatiyā nigaṇṭhaparisiyā saddhim yena majjhimā dvārasālā ten' upasaṅkama.

Atha kho Upāli gahapati yaṃ sudam pubbe va yato pasati Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam dūrato va āgacchantam disvāna tato paccuggantvā yaṃ tattha āsanam aggaṇ - ca seṭṭhaṇ - ca uttamaṇ - ca paṇītaṇ - ca tam uttarāsaṅgena pamajjitvā pariggahetvā nisīdāpeti, so dāni yaṃ tattha āsanam aggaṇ - ca seṭṭhaṇ - ca uttamaṇ - ca paṇītaṇ - ca tattha sāmam nisīditvā Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam etad - avoca: Samvijjante kho bhante āsanāni, sace ākaṅkhasi nisīdāti. Evam vutte Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto Upāliṃ gahapatiṃ etad - avoca: Ummatto si tvaṃ gahapati, datto si tvaṃ gahapati: gacchāṃ' ahaṃ bhante samaṇassa Gotamassa vādam āropessāmiti gantvā mahatā si vādasāṅghāṭeṇa paṭimukko āgato. Seyyathā pi gahapati puriso aṇḍahārako gantvā ubbhatehi aṇḍehi āgaccheyya, seyyathā vā pana gahapati puriso akkhikahārako gantvā ubbhatehi akkhihi āgaccheyya, evam - eva kho tvaṃ gahapati: gacchāṃ' ahaṃ bhante samaṇassa Gotamassa vādam āropessāmiti gantvā mahatā si vādasāṅghāṭeṇa paṭimukko āgato. Āvaṭṭo si kho tvaṃ gahapati samaṇeṇa Gotamena āvaṭṭaniyā māyāyāti.

Bhaddikā bhante āvaṭṭanī māyā, kalyāṇī bhante āvaṭṭanī māyā. Piyā me bhante nāṭisālohitā imāya āvaṭṭaniyā āvaṭṭeyyūṃ piyānam - pi me assa nāṭisālohitānaṃ dīgharattam hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe ce pi bhante khattiyā imāya āvaṭṭaniyā āvaṭṭeyyūṃ sabbesānaṃ p'assa khattiyānaṃ dīgharattam

hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe ce pi bhante brāhmaṇā — pe — vessā — pe — suddā imāya āvaṭṭaniyā āvaṭṭeyyūṃ sabbesānaṃ p' assa suddānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sadevaḷo ce pi bhante loko samārako sabrahmakko sassamaṇabrāhmaṇi pajā sadevamanussā imāya āvaṭṭaniyā āvaṭṭeyya sadevakassa p' assa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Tena hi bhante upamaṇ-te karissāmi, upamāya p' idh' ekacce viññū purisā bhāsitaṃ atthaṃ ājānanti.

○ Bhūtapubbaṃ bhante aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa jīṇassa vuddhassa mahallakassa daharā māṇavikā pajāpati ahoṣi gabbhini upavijaññā. Atha kho bhante sā māṇavikā taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad-avoca: Gaccha tvaṃ brāhmaṇa āpaṇā makkatacchāpakāṃ kiṇitvā ānehi yo me kumārakassa kilāpanako bhavissatīti. Evaṃ vutte bhante so brāhmaṇo taṃ māṇavikaṃ etad-avoca: Āgamehi tāva bhoti yāva vijāyasi; sace tvaṃ bhoti kumārakaṃ vijāyissasi tassā te ahaṃ āpaṇā makkatacchāpakāṃ kiṇitvā ānissāmi yo te kumārakassa kilāpanako bhavissati; sace pana tvaṃ bhoti kumārikaṃ vijāyissasi tassā

20 te ahaṃ āpaṇā makkatacchāpikāṃ kiṇitvā ānissāmi yā te kumārīkāya kilāpanikā bhavissatīti. Dutiyam-pi kho bhante sā māṇavikā taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad-avoca: Gaccha tvaṃ brāhmaṇa āpaṇā makkatacchāpakāṃ kiṇitvā ānehi yo me kumārakassa kilāpanako bhavissatīti. Dutiyam-pi kho bhante so brāhmaṇo taṃ māṇavikaṃ etad-avoca: Āgamehi tāva bhoti yāva vijāyasi; sace tvaṃ bhoti kumārakaṃ vijāyissasi tassā te ahaṃ āpaṇā makkatacchāpakāṃ kiṇitvā ānissāmi yo te kumārakassa kilāpanako bhavissati; sace pana tvaṃ bhoti kumārīkāya kilāpanikā bhavissatīti. 20 kiṇitvā ānissāmi yā te kumārīkāya kilāpanikā bhavissatīti.

Tatīyam-pi kho bhante sā māṇavikā taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad-avoca: Gaccha tvaṃ brāhmaṇa āpaṇā makkatacchāpakāṃ kiṇitvā ānehi yo me kumārakassa kilāpanako bhavissatīti. Atha kho bhante so brāhmaṇo tassā māṇavīkāya sāratto paṭibaddhacitto āpaṇā makkatacchāpakāṃ kiṇitvā ānetvā taṃ māṇavikaṃ etad-avoca: Ayaṇ-te bhoti āpaṇā makkatac-

chāpako kīṭivā ānīto yo te kumārakassa kilāpanako bhavissatīti. Evaṃ vutte bhante sā mānavikā taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad-avoca: Gaccha tvaṃ brāhmaṇa imaṃ makkaṭacchāpakam ādāya yena Rattapāṇi rajakaputto ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamtivā Rattapāṇiṃ rajakaputtaṃ evaṃ vadehi:

Icchāṃ' ahaṃ samma Rattapāṇi imaṃ makkaṭacchāpakam pītāvalepanam nāma raṅgajātam rañjitaṃ ākoṭitapaccākoṭitaṃ ubhatobhāgavimaṭṭhan-ti. Atha kho bhante so brāhmaṇo tassā mānavikāya sāratto paṭibaddhacitto taṃ makkaṭacchā-

10 pakam ādāya yena Rattapāṇi rajakaputto ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamtivā Rattapāṇiṃ rajakaputtaṃ etad-avoca: Icchāṃ' ahaṃ samma Rattapāṇi imaṃ makkaṭacchāpakam pītāvalepanam nāma raṅgajātam rañjitaṃ ākoṭitapaccākoṭitaṃ ubhato-

bhāgavimaṭṭhan-ti. Evaṃ vutte bhante Rattapāṇi rajakaputto taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad-avoca: Ayaṃ kho te bhante makkaṭacchāpakam raṅgakkhamo hi kho, no ākoṭanakkhamo no vimajjanakkhamo ti. Evaṃ-eva kho bhante bālānam nigaṇṭhānam vādo raṅgakkhamo hi kho bālānam no paṇḍitānam, no anuyogakkhamo no vimajjanakkhamo. Atha kho

20 bhante so brāhmaṇo aparena samayena navaṃ dussayugaṃ ādāya yena Rattapāṇi rajakaputto ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamtivā Rattapāṇiṃ rajakaputtaṃ etad-avoca: Icchāṃ' ahaṃ samma Rattapāṇi imaṃ navaṃ dussayugaṃ pītāvalepanam nāma raṅgajātam rañjitaṃ ākoṭitapaccākoṭitaṃ ubhato-

bhāgavimaṭṭhan-ti. Evaṃ vutte bhante Rattapāṇi rajakaputto taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad-avoca: Idaṃ kho te bhante navaṃ dussayugaṃ raṅgakkhamaṃ-c' eva ākoṭanakkhamaṃ-ca vimajjanakkhamaṃ-cāti. Evaṃ-eva kho bhante tassa

Bhagavato vādo arahato sammāsambuddhassa raṅgakkhamo 3 c' eva paṇḍitānam no bālānam anuyogakkhamo ca vimajjanakkhamo cāti.

Sarājikā kho taṃ gahapati parisā evaṃ jānāti: Upāli gahapati Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa sāvako ti; kassa taṃ gahapati sāvakaṃ dhāremāti. Evaṃ vutte Upāli gahapati utthāy' āsanā ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā

ten' añjalim-pañāmetvā Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam etad-avoca:
Tena hi bhante suṇohi yassāham sāvako:

Dhīrassa vigatamohassa pabhinnakhilassa vijitavijayassa
anighassa susamacittassa vuddhasīlassa sādhupaññassa
vessantarassa vimalassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

Akathamkathissa tusitassa vantalokāmisassa muditassa
katasamaṇassa manujassa antimasārīrassa narassa
anopamassa virajassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

Asaṃsayassa kusalassa venayikassa sārathivarassa
10 anuttarassa ruciradhammassa nikkaṅkhaṇṇassa pabhāsakarassa
mānacchidassa vīrassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

Nisabhaṇṇassa appameyyassa gambhīrassa monapattassa
khemaṅkarassa vedassa dhammatṭhassa samvutattassa
saṅgātigassa muttassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

15 Nāgassa paṇṭasenassa khīṇasaṃyojanassa muttassa
paṭimantakassa dhonassa pannadhajassa vītarāgassa
dantassa nippapañcassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

Isisattamassa akuhassa tevijjassa brahmapattassa
nahātakassa padakassa passaddhassa veditavedassa
20 purindadassa sakkassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

Ariyassa bhāvitattassa pattipattassa veyyākaraṇassa
satimato vipassissa anabhinatassa no apanatassa
anejassa vasippattassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

Sammaggatassa jhāyissa ananugatanantarassa suddhassa
asitassa appahinassa pavivittassa aggapattassa
tiṇṇassa tārayantassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

Santassa bhūripaññassa mahāpaññassa vītalobhassa
tathāgatassa sugatassa appaṭipuggalassa asamassa
visāradassa nipuṇassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

25 Taṇhacchidassa buddhassa vītadhūmassa anupalittassa
āluṇeyyassa yakkhassa uttamapuggalassa atulassa
mahato yasaggapattassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmiti.

Kadā saññūlhā pana te gahapati ime samaṇassa Gota-
30 massa vaṇṇā ti. — Seyyathā pi bhante nānāpupphānam mahā

cf. M. x. 7. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

puppharāsi, tam-enam dakkho mālākāro vā mālākārantevāsi vā vicitraṃ mālaṃ gantheyya, evam-eva kho bhante so Bhagavā anekavaṇṇo anekasatavaṇṇo. Ko hi bhante vaṇṇā-rahassa vaṇṇaṃ na karissatiti.

Atha kho Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa Bhagavato sakkāraṃ asahamānassa tatth' eva uṇhaṃ lohitaṃ mukhato uggañchīti.

UPĀLISUTTANTAṃ CHAṬṬHAM.

57.

Evam-me sutāni. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Koliyesu viharati; Haliddavasanaṃ nāma Koliyānaṃ nigamo. Atha
 10 kho Puṇṇo ca Koliyaputto govatiko acelo ca Seniyo kukkuravā-
 vatiko yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā
 Puṇṇo Koliyaputto govatiko Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekam-
 antaṃ nisīdi, acelo pana Seniyo kukkuravatiko Bhagavatā
 saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ viti-
 sāretvā kukkuro va palikujjitvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekam-
 āntaṃ nisinno kho Puṇṇo Koliyaputto govatiko Bhaga-
 vantaṃ etad-avoca: Ayaṃ bhante acelo Seniyo kukkura-
 vatiko dukkarakārako, chamānikkhittaṃ bhuñjati, tassa taṃ
 20 kukkuravataṃ dīgharattaṃ samattaṃ samādiṇṇaṃ, tassa kā
 gati ko abhisamparāyo ti. — Alaṃ Puṇṇa, tiṭṭhat' etaṃ,
 mā maṃ etaṃ pucchīti. — Dutiyam-pi kho — pe — tati-
 yam-pi kho Puṇṇo Koliyaputto govatiko Bhagavantaṃ etad-
 avoca: Ayaṃ bhante acelo Seniyo kukkuravatiko dukkara-
 kārako, chamānikkhittaṃ bhuñjati, tassa taṃ kukkuravataṃ
 dīgharattaṃ samattaṃ samādiṇṇaṃ, tassa kā gati ko abhi-
 samparāyo ti. — Addhā kho te ahaṃ Puṇṇa na labhāmi:
 alaṃ Puṇṇa, tiṭṭhat' etaṃ, mā maṃ etaṃ pucchīti, api ca te
 ahaṃ byākarissāmi. Idha Puṇṇa ekacco kukkuravataṃ
 bhāveti paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, kukkurasilaṃ bhāveti
 paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, kukkuracittaṃ bhāveti paripuṇṇaṃ

7. Visu. 17. 1926

2/

abbokiṇṇaṃ, kukkurākappaṃ bhāveti paripuṇṇaṃ abbo-
kiṇṇaṃ. So kukkuravataṃ bhāvetvā paripuṇṇaṃ abbo-
kiṇṇaṃ, kukkurasīlaṃ bhāvetvā paripuṇṇaṃ abbo-
kiṇṇaṃ, kukkura-
cittaṃ bhāvetvā paripuṇṇaṃ abbo-
kiṇṇaṃ, kukkurākappaṃ
bhāvetvā paripuṇṇaṃ abbo-
kiṇṇaṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ param-
maraṇā kukkurānaṃ saha-
byataṃ upapajjati. Sace kho paṇ-
assa evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti: iminā 'haṃ silena vā, vatena vā tapena
vā brahmacariyena vā, devo vā bhavissāmi devaṇṇatara vā ti.
sā 'ssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi. Micchādiṭṭhissa kho ahaṃ Puṇṇa
O dvinnaṃ gatīnaṃ aṇṇataraṃ gatiṃ vadāmi: nirayaṃ vā
tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā. Iti kho Puṇṇa sampajjamānaṃ kukkura-
vataṃ kukkurānaṃ saha-
byataṃ upaneti, vipajjamānaṃ
nirayaṇiṃ ti.

Evaṃ vutte acelo Seniyo kukkuravatiko parodi assūni
pavattesi. Atha kho Bhagavā Puṇṇaṃ Koliyaputtaṃ go-
vatikaṃ etad-avoca: Etam kho te ahaṃ Puṇṇa nālatthaṃ:
alaṃ Puṇṇa, tiṭṭhat' etaṃ, mā maṃ etaṃ pucchīti. —
Nāhaṃ bhante etaṃ rodāmi yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā evaṃ-āha.
Api ca me idaṃ bhante kukkuravataṃ dīgharattaṃ samattaṃ
20 samādiṇṇaṃ. Ayaṃ bhante Puṇṇo Koliyaputto govatiko,
tassa taṃ govataṃ dīgharattaṃ samattaṃ samādiṇṇaṃ, tassa
kā gati ko abhisamparāyo ti. — Alaṃ Seniya, tiṭṭhat' etaṃ,
mā maṃ etaṃ pucchīti. Dutiyam-pi kho — pe — tatiyam-
pi kho acelo Seniyo kukkuravatiko Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca:
Ayaṃ bhante Puṇṇo Koliyaputto govatiko, tassa taṃ go-
vatam dīgharattaṃ samattaṃ samādiṇṇaṃ, tassa kā gati ko
abhisamparāyo ti. — Addhā kho te ahaṃ Seniya na labhāmi:
alaṃ Seniya, tiṭṭhat' etaṃ, mā maṃ etaṃ pucchīti, api ca
te ahaṃ byākarissāmi. Idha Seniya ekacco govataṃ bhāveti
30 paripuṇṇaṃ abbo-
kiṇṇaṃ, gosīlaṃ bhāveti paripuṇṇaṃ abbo-
kiṇṇaṃ, gocittaṃ bhāveti paripuṇṇaṃ abbo-
kiṇṇaṃ, gavā-
kappaṃ bhāveti paripuṇṇaṃ abbo-
kiṇṇaṃ. So govataṃ bhā-
vetvā paripuṇṇaṃ abbo-
kiṇṇaṃ, gosīlaṃ bhāvetvā paripuṇṇaṃ
abbo-
kiṇṇaṃ, gocittaṃ bhāvetvā paripuṇṇaṃ abbo-
kiṇṇaṃ, gavā-
kappaṃ bhāvetvā paripuṇṇaṃ abbo-
kiṇṇaṃ, kāyassa
bhedaṃ param-
maraṇā gunnaṃ saha-
byataṃ upapajjati. Sace

kho pan' assa evam ditthi hoti: iminā 'ham silena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaññataro vā ti, sā 'ssa hoti micchādītthi. Micchādītthissa kho aham Seniya dvinnam gatinam aññataram gatiṃ vadāmi: nirayam vā tiracchānayanim vā. Iti kho Seniya sampajjamānam govataṃ gunnaṃ saḥabyataṃ upaneti, vipajjamānam nirayan - ti.

Evam vutte Puṇṇo Koliyaputto govatiko parodi assūni pavattesi. Atha kho Bhagavā acelaṃ Seniyam kukkura-
 10 vatikaṃ etad-avoca: Etam kho te aham Seniya nālattham: alam Seniya, titthat' etam, mā maṃ etam pucchīti. — Nāham bhante etam rodāmi yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā evam-āha. Api ca me idaṃ bhante govataṃ digharattaṃ samattaṃ samādiṇṇam. Evam pasanno aham bhante Bhagavati: pahoti Bhagavā tathā dhammaṃ desetum yathā ahañ - c' ev' imaṃ govataṃ pajaheyyam ayañ - ca acelo Seniyo kukkuravatiko taṃ kukkuravataṃ pajaheyyāti. — Tena hi Puṇṇa suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasikarohi, bhāsissāmiti. Evam - bhante ti kho Puṇṇo Koliyaputto govatiko Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad-
 20 avoca:

Cattār' imāni Puṇṇa kammāni mayā sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā paveditāni, katamāni cattāri: Atthi Puṇṇa kammaṃ kaṇham kaṇhavipākam, atthi Puṇṇa kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākam, atthi Puṇṇa kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkvipākam, atthi Puṇṇa kammaṃ akaṇham asukkaṃ akaṇhasukkvipākam kammaṃ kammakkhayāya saṃvattati. Katamañ - ca Puṇṇa kammaṃ kaṇham kaṇhavipākam: Idha Puṇṇa ekacco sabyābajjham kāyasaṅkhāram abhisankharoti sabyābajjham vacisaṅkhāram abhisankharoti sabyābajjham
 30 manosaṅkhāram abhisankharoti. So sabyābajjham kāyasaṅkhāram abhisankharitvā sabyābajjham vacisaṅkhāram abhisankharitvā sabyābajjham manosaṅkhāram abhisankharitvā sabyābajjham lokam upapajjati. Tam - enam sabyābajjham lokam upapannaṃ samānam sabyābajjhā phassa phusanti. So sabyābajjhehi phassehi phuttho samāno sabyābajjham vedanam vedeti ekantadukkham seyyathā pi sattā

nerayikā. Iti kho Puṇṇa bhūtā bhūtassa upapatti hoti, yaṃ karoti tena upapajjati, upapannam - enaṃ phassā phusanti. Evaṃ p' ahaṃ Puṇṇa: kammadāyādā sattā ti vadāmi. Idam vuccati Puṇṇa kammaṃ kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākaṃ. Katamañca Puṇṇa kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākaṃ: Idha Puṇṇa ekacco abyābajjhaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti abyābajjhaṃ vacisaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti abyābajjhaṃ manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti. So abyābajjhaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā abyābajjhaṃ vacisaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā abyābajjhaṃ manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā abyābajjhaṃ lokam upapajjati. Tam - enaṃ abyābajjhaṃ lokam upapannam samānam abyābajjhā phassā phusanti. So abyābajjhehi phassehi phutṭho samāno abyābajjhaṃ vedanam vedeti ekantasukhaṃ seyyathā pi devā Subhakiṇṇā. Iti kho Puṇṇa bhūtā bhūtassa upapatti hoti, yaṃ karoti tena upapajjati, upapannam - enaṃ phassā phusanti. Evaṃ p' ahaṃ Puṇṇa: kammadāyādā sattā ti vadāmi. Idam vuccati Puṇṇa kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākaṃ. Katamañca Puṇṇa kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkvipākaṃ: Idha Puṇṇa ekacco sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi vacisaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti. So sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi vacisaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi lokam upapajjati. Tam - enaṃ sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi lokam upapannam samānam sabyābajjhā pi abyābajjhā pi phassā phusanti. So sabyābajjhehi pi abyābajjhehi pi phassehi phutṭho samāno sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi vedanam vedeti vokiṇṇam sukhadukkhāṃ seyyathā pi manussā ekacce ca devā ekacce ca vinipātikā. Iti kho Puṇṇa bhūtā bhūtassa upapatti hoti, yaṃ karoti tena upapajjati, upapannam - enaṃ phassā phusanti. Evaṃ p' ahaṃ Puṇṇa: kammadāyādā sattā ti vadāmi. Idam vuccati Puṇṇa kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkvipākaṃ. Kata-

mañ - ca Puṇṇa kammaṃ akaṇhaṃ asukkaṃ akaṇhāsukka-
vipākaṃ kammaṃ kammakkhayāya saṃvattati: Tatra Puṇṇa
yam - idaṃ kammaṃ kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākaṃ tassa pahānāya
yā cetanā, yam - p' idaṃ kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākaṃ
tassa pahānāya yā cetanā, yam - p' idaṃ kammaṃ kaṇha-
sukkaṃ kaṇhasukkavipākaṃ tassa pahānāya yā cetanā, idaṃ
vuccati Puṇṇa kammaṃ akaṇhaṃ asukkaṃ akaṇhāsukka-
vipākaṃ kammaṃ kammakkhayāya saṃvattati. Imāni kho
Puṇṇa cattāri kammāni mayā sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā
10 paveditāniti.

Evam vutte Puṇṇo Koḷiyaputto govatiko Bhagavantam
etad - avoca: Abhikkantam bhante, abhikkantam bhante.
Seyyathā pi bhante — pe — upāsakam - maṃ Bhagavā dhā-
retu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan - ti. Acelo pana Seniyo
kukkuravatiko Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Abhikkantam
bhante, abhikkantam bhante. Seyyathā pi bhante nikujjitam
vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhasa vā
maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya:
cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintiti, evam - evam Bhagavatā
20 anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāham bhante Bha-
gantam saraṇam gacchāmi dhammañ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca.
Labheyvāham bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjam labhey-
yam upasampadan - ti. — Yo kho Seniya aññatitthiyapubbo
imasmiṃ dhammavinaye ākaṅkhati pabbajjam ākaṅkhati
upasampadam so cattāro māse parivasati, catunnam māsānam
accayena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājenti upasampādentī
bhikkhubhāvāya; api ca m' ettha puggalavemattatā veditā ti.
— Sace bhante aññatitthiyapubbā imasmiṃ dhammavinaye
ākaṅkhatā pabbajjam ākaṅkhatā upasampadam cattāro
30 māse parivasanti, catunnam māsānam accayena āraddhacittā
bhikkhū pabbājenti upasampādentī bhikkhubhāvāya, aham
cattāri vassāni parivasissāmi, catunnam maṃ vassānam acca-
yena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājentu upasampādentu
bhikkhubhāvāyāti. Alattha kho acelo Seniyo kukkuravatiko
Bhagavato santike pabbajjam alattha upasampadam. Acirū-
pasampanno kho pan' āyasmā Seniyo eko vūpakattho appa-

matto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma - d - eva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti tad - anuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānam ditthe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi; khīṇā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyam, kataṃ karaṇīyam nāparam itthattāyāti abbhāññāsi. Aññataro kho pan' āyasmā Seniyo arahatam ahositi.

KUKKURAVATIKASUTTANTAM SATTAMAM.

58.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho Abhayo rājakumāro yena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi. Ekamantam nisinnam kho Abhayam rājakumāram Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto etad - avoca: Ehi tvaṃ rājakumāra samaṇassa Gotamassa vādam āropehi, evam te kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggaṅchīti: Abhayena rājakumārena samaṇassa Gotamassa evam mahiddhikassa evam mahānubhāvassa vādo āropito ti. — Yathākatham panāham bhante samaṇassa Gotamassa evam mahiddhikassa evam mahānubhāvassa vādam āropessāmiti. — Ehi tvaṃ rājakumāra yena samaṇo Gotamo ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā samaṇam Gotamam evam vadehi: Bhāseyya nu kho bhante Tathāgato tam vācam yā sā vācā paresam appiyā amanāpā ti. Sace te samaṇo Gotamo evam puṭṭho evam byākaroti: Bhāseyya rājakumāra Tathāgato tam vācam yā sā vācā paresam appiyā amanāpā ti, tam - enam tvaṃ evam vadeyyāsi: Atha kiṅ - carahi te bhante puthujjanena nānākaraṇam, puthujjano pi hi tam vācam bhāseyya yā sā vācā paresam appiyā amanāpā ti. Sace pana te samaṇo Gotamo evam puṭṭho evam byākaroti: Na rājakumāra Tathāgato tam vācam bhāseyya yā sā vācā

paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā ti, tam-enam tvaṃ evaṃ vadeyyāsi:
 Atha kiñ-carahi te bhante Devadatto byākatō: āpāyiko
 Devadatto, nerayiko Devadatto, kappattho Devadatto, atekiccho
 Devadatto ti, tāya ca pana te vācāya Devadatto kuppito
 ahoṣi anattamaṇo ti. Imaṃ kho te rājakumāra samaṇo
 Gotamo ubhatokotikāṃ pañhaṃ puṭṭho samāno n' eva sakkhīti
 uggilituṃ n' eva sakkhīti ogilituṃ. Seyyathā pi nāma puri-
 sassa ayosiṅghātakāṃ kaṇṭhe vilaggaṃ, so n' eva sakkuṇeyya
 uggilituṃ n' eva sakkuṇeyya ogilituṃ, evaṃ-eva kho te
 10 rājakumāra samaṇo Gotamo imaṃ ubhatokotikāṃ pañhaṃ
 puṭṭho samāno n' eva sakkhīti uggilituṃ n' eva sakkhīti
 ogilituṃ - ti.

Evam-bhante ti kho Abhayo rājakumāro Nigaṇṭhassa
 Nātaputtassa paṭissutvā utthāy' āsanā Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtaṃ
 abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅka-
 māmi, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ
 nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnassa kho Abhayassa rājakumārassa
 suriyaṃ oloketvā etad-ahoṣi: Akālo kho ajja Bhagavato
 vādaṃ āropetuṃ, sve dānāhaṃ sake nivesane Bhagavato
 20 vādaṃ āropessāmīti Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Adhivāsetu
 me bhante Bhagavā svātanāya attacattuttho bhanta - ti.
 Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṃhībāvena. Atha kho Abhayo rāja-
 kumāro Bhagavato adhivāsaṇaṃ viditvā utthāy' āsanā Bha-
 gavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho
 Bhagavā tassā rattiyā accayena pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā
 pattacivaraṃ ādāya yena Abhayassa rājakumārassa nivesanaṃ
 ten' upasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha
 kho Abhayo rājakumāro Bhagavantaṃ paṇītena khādaniyena
 bhojanīyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi. Atha kho
 30 Abhayo rājakumāro Bhagavantaṃ bhuttāviṃ onītapattapaṇiṃ
 aññataṃ nīcaṃ āsaṇaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

Ekamantaṃ nisinna kho Abhayo rājakumāro Bha-
 gavantaṃ etad-avoca: Bhāseyya nu kho bhante Tathāgato
 taṃ vācaṃ yā sā vācā pasesaṃ appiyā amanāpā ti. — Na
 kho 'ttha rājakumāra ekamsenāti. — Ettha bhante anassuṃ
 nigaṇṭhā ti. — Kim pana tvaṃ rājakumāra evaṃ vadesi:

ettha bhante anassum nigaṇṭhā ti. — Idhāham bhante yena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto ten' upasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamtivā Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisidim. Ekamantam nisinnam kho mam bhante Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto etad-avoca: Ehi tvam rājakumāra samaṇassa Gotamassa vadam āropehi, evam te kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggaṅchīti: Abhayena rājakumārena samaṇassa Gotamassa evam mahiddhikassā evam mahānubhāvassa vādo āropito ti. Evam vutte aham bhante Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam etad-avocam: Yathā-

10 katham paṇham bhante samaṇassa Gotamassa evam mahiddhikassa evam mahānubhāvassa vadam āropessāmiti. Ehi tvam rājakumāra yena samaṇo Gotamo ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamtivā samaṇam Gotamam evam vadehi: Bhāseyya nu kho bhante Tathāgato tam vācam yā sā vācā paresam appiyā amanāpā ti. Sace te samaṇo Gotamo evam puṭṭho evam byākaroti: Bhāseyya rājakumāra Tathāgato tam vācam yā sā vācā paresam appiyā amanāpā ti, tam-enam tvam evam vadeyyāsi: Atha kiṅ-carahi te bhante puthujjanena nānākaraṇam, puthujjano pi hi tam vācam bhāseyya yā sā

20 vācā paresam appiyā amanāpā ti. Sace pana te samaṇo Gotamo evam puṭṭho evam byākaroti: Na rājakumāra Tathāgato tam vācam bhāseyya yā sā vācā paresam appiyā amanāpā ti, tam-enam tvam evam vadeyyāsi: Atha kiṅ-carahi te bhante Devadatto byākato: āpāyiko Devadatto, nerayiko Devadatto, kappatṭho Devadatto, atekiccho Devadatto ti, tāya ca pana te vācāya Devadatto kupito ahosi anattamano ti. Imam kho te rājakumāra samaṇo Gotamo ubhatokoṭīkam paṇham puṭṭho samāno n' eva sakkhīti uggilitum n' eva sakkhīti ogilitum. Seyyathā pi nāma purisassa ayosiṅghāta-

30 kam kaṅṭhe vilaggam, so n' eva sakkuṇeyya uggilitum n' eva sakkuṇeyya ogilitum, evam-eva kho te rājakumāra samaṇo Gotamo imam ubhatokoṭīkam paṇham puṭṭho samāno n' eva sakkhīti uggilitum n' eva sakkhīti ogilitum - ti.

Tena kho pana samayena daharo kumāro mando uttānaseyyako Abhayassa rājakumārassa anke nisinno hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā Abhayam rājakumāram etad-avoca: Tam kim-

in also ~~the~~ m. + v. !

Is H. wrong?
(suppose not so, M. 'past' of
't'?)

maññasi rājakumāra: sacāyaṃ kumāro tuyhaṃ vā pamādam-
 anvāya 'dhātīyā vā pamādam - anvāya kaṭṭhaṃ vā kaṭhalaṃ
 vā mukhe āhareyya. kinti naṃ kareyyāsīti. — Āhareyy' assā-
 haṃ bhante. Sace ahaṃ bhante na sakkuṇeyyaṃ ādiken'
 eva āhattum, vāmena hatthena sisāṃ pariggahetvā dakkhiṇena
 hatthena vaṅkaṅgulim karitvā salobitam - pi āhareyyaṃ, taṃ
 kissa hetu: atthi me bhante kumāre anukampā ti. — Eva-
 eva kho rājakumāra yaṃ Tathāgato vācaṃ jānāti abhūtaṃ
 atacchaṃ anatthasaṃhitaṃ, sā ca paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā,
 10 na taṃ Tathāgato vācaṃ bhāsati; yaṃ - pi Tathāgato vācaṃ
 jānāti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ anatthasaṃhitaṃ, sā ca paresaṃ
 appiyā amanāpā. taṃ - pi Tathāgato vācaṃ na bhāsati; yañ-
 ca kho Tathāgato vācaṃ jānāti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ atthasaṃ-
 hitaṃ, sā ca paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā, tatra kālaññū Tathā-
 gato hoti tassā vācāya veyyākaraṇāya. Yaṃ Tathāgato
 vācaṃ jānāti abhūtaṃ atacchaṃ anatthasaṃhitaṃ, sā ca pare-
 saṃ piyā manāpā, na taṃ Tathāgato vācaṃ bhāsati; yaṃ -
 pi Tathāgato vācaṃ jānāti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ anatthasaṃhitaṃ,
 sā ca paresaṃ piyā manāpā, taṃ - pi Tathāgato vācaṃ na
 20 bhāsati; yañ - ca kho Tathāgato vācaṃ jānāti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ
 atthasaṃhitaṃ. sā ca paresaṃ piyā manāpā, tatra kālaññū
 Tathāgato hoti tassā vācāya veyyākaraṇāya) taṃ kissa hetu:
 Atthi rājakumāra Tathāgatassa sattesu anukampā ti.

vis.
7.
1304

Ye 'me bhante khattiyapaṇḍitā pi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā pi
 gahapatipaṇḍitā pi samaṇapaṇḍitā pi pañhaṃ abhisankharitvā
 Tathāgataṃ upasaṅkamtivā pucchanti, pubbe va nu kho
 etaṃ bhante Bhagavato cetaso parivitakkitaṃ hoti: ye maṃ
 upasaṅkamtivā evaṃ pucchissanti tesāhaṃ evaṃ puṭṭho evaṃ
 byākarissāmi, udāhu ṭhānaso v' etaṃ Tathāgataṃ paṭi-
 30 bhātīti. — Tena hi rājakumāra tañ - ñev' ettha paṭipucchis-
 sāmi, yathā te khameyya tathā naṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ
 kim - maññasi rājakumāra: kusalo tvāṃ rathassa aṅgapaccaṅ-
 gānan - ti. — Evaṃ bhante, kusalo ahaṃ rathassa aṅga-
 paccāṅgānan - ti. — Taṃ kim - maññasi rājakumāra: ye taṃ
 upasaṅkamtivā evaṃ puccheyyūṃ: kin - nāṃ' idaṃ rathassa
 aṅgapaccāṅgan - ti, pubbe va nu kho te etaṃ cetaso pari-

vitakkitaṃ assa: ye maṃ upasaṅkamtivā evaṃ pucchanti tesāhaṃ evaṃ byākarissāmiti, udāhu tḥānaso v' etaṃ taṃ paṭibhāseyyāti. — Ahaṃ hi bhante rathiko saññāto kusalo rathassa aṅgapaccaṅgānaṃ, sabbāni me rathassa aṅgapaccaṅgāni suviditāni, tḥānaso v' etaṃ maṃ paṭibhāseyyāti. — Evaṃ - eva kho rājakumāra ye te khattiyapaṇḍitā pi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā pi gahapatiṇḍitā pi samaṇapaṇḍitā pi pañhaṃ abhisāṅkharitvā Tathāgataṃ upasaṅkamtivā pucchanti, tḥānaso v' etaṃ Tathāgataṃ paṭibhāti, taṃ kissa hetu: Sā hi rājakumāra Tathāgatassa dhammadhātu suppaṭividdhā yassā dhammadhātuyā suppaṭividdhattā tḥānaso v' etaṃ Tathāgataṃ paṭibhātīti.

Evaṃ vutte Abhayo rājakumāro Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante. Seyyathā pi bhante nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evaṃ - evaṃ Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsīto. Esāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dharetu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇagataṃ - ti.

ABHAYARĀJAKUMĀRASUTTANTAṃ ATTHAMAṃ.

59.

Evaṃ - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattḥiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati yen' āyasmā Udāyi ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Udāyīṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinna kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Udāyīṃ etad-avoca: Kati nu kho bhante Udāyi vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā ti. — Tisso kho gahapati vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā.

Imā kho gahapati tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā ti. — Na kho bhante Udāyi tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā. Yā 'yaṃ bhante adukkhamasukhā vedanā, santasmim esā paṇite sukhe vuttā Bhagavatā ti. Dutiyam - pi kho āyasmā Udāyi Pañcakaṅgaṃ thapaṇim etad - avoca: Na kho gahapati dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Imā kho gahapati tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā ti. Dutiyam - pi kho

10 Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Udāyim etad - avoca: Na kho bhante Udāyi tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā. Yā 'yaṃ bhante adukkhamasukhā vedanā, santasmim esā paṇite sukhe vuttā Bhagavatā ti. Tatiyam - pi kho āyasmā Udāyi Pañcakaṅgaṃ thapatim etad - avoca: Na kho gahapati dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Imā kho gahapati tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā ti. Tatiyam - pi kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Udāyim etad - avoca: Na 20 kho bhante Udāyi tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā. Yā 'yaṃ bhante adukkhamasukhā vedanā, santasmim esā paṇite sukhe vuttā Bhagavatā ti. N' eva kho asakkhi āyasmā Udāyi Pañcakaṅgaṃ thapatim saññāpetum na panāsakkhi Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Udāyim saññāpetum.

Assosi kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmato Udāyissa Pañcakaṅgena thapatinā saddhim imaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Anando yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando yāvatako ahoṣi āyasmato Udāyissa Pañcakaṅgena thapatinā saddhim kathāsallāpo taṃ sabbam Bhagavato ārocesi. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etad - avoca: Santaṃ yeva kho Ānanda pariyāyaṃ Pañcakaṅgo thapati Udāyissa nābbhanumodī, santaṃ yeva ca pana pariyāyaṃ Udāyi Pañcakaṅgassa thapatissa nābbhanumodī. Dve p' Ananda vedanā vuttā mayā

pariyāyena, tisso pi vedanā vuttā mayā pariyāyena, pañca pi vedanā vuttā mayā pariyāyena, cha pi vedanā vuttā mayā pariyāyena, atthādasā pi vedanā vuttā mayā pariyāyena, chattiṃsāpi vedanā vuttā mayā pariyāyena, atthasatam vedanāsatam pi vuttam mayā pariyāyena. Evaṃ pariyāyadesito kho Ānanda mayā dhammo. Evaṃ pariyāyadesite kho Ānanda mayā dhamme ye aññamaññassa subhāsitaṃ sulapitaṃ na samanujānissanti na samanumaññissanti na samanumodissanti tesam - etaṃ pāṭikaṅkham: bhaṇḍanajātā kalaha-
 10 jātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattihi vitudentā viharissanti. Evaṃ pariyāyadesito kho Ānanda mayā dhammo. Evaṃ pariyāyadesite kho Ānanda mayā dhamme ye aññamaññassa subhāsitaṃ sulapitaṃ samanujānissanti samanumaññissanti samanumodissanti tesam - etaṃ pāṭikaṅkham: samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakibhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharissanti.

Pañca kho ime Ānanda kāmagaṇā, katame pañca: cakkhūviññeyyā rūpā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā — ghānaviññeyyā
 20 gandhā — jivhāviññeyyā rasā — kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā. Ime kho Ānanda pañca kāmagaṇā. Yaṃ kho Ānanda ime pañca kāmagune paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ idaṃ vucati kāmasukhaṃ.

Yo kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyya: Etaparamaṃ sattā sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti, idaṃ - assa nānujānāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: Atth' Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataṃ - ca paṇītataṃ - ca. Katamañ - c' Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataṃ - ca paṇītataṃ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca
 30 akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajam pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idaṃ kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataṃ - ca paṇītataṃ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyya: Etaparamaṃ sattā sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti, idaṃ - assa nānujānāmi,

taṃ kissa hetu: Atth' Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇ - ca paṇītataraṇ - ca. Katamaṇ - c' Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇ - ca paṇītataraṇ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idaṃ kho Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇ - ca paṇītataraṇ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda — pe — paṇītataraṇ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhaṇ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yan - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idaṃ kho Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇ - ca paṇītataraṇ - ca.

15 Yo kho Ānanda — pe — paṇītataraṇ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idaṃ kho Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇ - ca paṇītataraṇ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda — pe — paṇītataraṇ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasāññaṇaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññaṇaṃ atthagamā nānattasaññaṇaṃ amanasikārā: ananto ākāso ti ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idaṃ kho Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇ - ca paṇītataraṇ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda — pe — paṇītataraṇ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma: anantaṃ viññāṇaṇ - ti viññāṇaṇcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idaṃ kho Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇ - ca paṇītataraṇ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda — pe — paṇītataraṇ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma: na - tthi kiñciti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idaṃ kho Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇ - ca paṇītataraṇ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda — pe — paṇītataṛaṇ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso ākiṇcaṇṇāyatanam samatikkamma neva-saṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhāṃ abhikkantataṛaṇ - ca paṇī-taraṇ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyya: Etaparamam sattā sukhāṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti, idam - assa nānujānāmi, tam kissa hetu: Atth' Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhāṃ abhikkantataṛaṇ - ca paṇītataṛaṇ - ca. Katamaṇ - c' Ānanda (o) etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhāṃ abhikkantataṛaṇ - ca paṇī-taraṇ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanam samatikkamma saṇṇāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhāṃ abhikkantataṛaṇ - ca paṇītataṛaṇ - ca.

Thānam kho paṇ' etam Ānanda vijjati yaṃ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyyum: Saṇṇāvedayitanirodham samaṇo Gotamo āha taṇ - ca sukhasmiṃ paṇṇāpeti, ta - y - idam kiṃ su, ta - y - idam katham sūti. Evaṃvādino Ānanda aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ - assu vacaniyā: Na kho āvuso Bhagavā 20 sukhāṃ yeva vedanam sandhāya sukhasmiṃ paṇṇāpeti, api c' āvuso yattha yattha sukhāṃ upalabbhati yaḥim yaḥim tan - tam Tathāgato sukhasmiṃ paṇṇāpeti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

BAHUVEDANIYASUTTANTAṀ NAVAMAṀ.

60.

Evaṃ - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ yena Sālā nāma Kosalānam brāhmaṇagāmo tad - avasari. Assosum kho Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā: Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo 30 Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno

mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim Sālaṃ anuppatto. Tam kho pana bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato: Iti pi so Bhagavā arahamā sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadamma-sārathi sathā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā. So imaṃ lokam sadevakaṃ samāraṃ sabrahmakam sassaṃaṇa-brāhmaṇim pajam sadevamanussam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammam deseti ādikalyāṇam majjhe-kalyāṇam pariyosānakalyāṇam sātham sabyañjanam, kevala-paripunnam parisuddham brahmacariyam pakāseti. Sādhukho pana tathārūpānaṃ arahataṃ dassanaṃ hotīti. Atha kho Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā app-ekacce Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, app-ekacce Bhagavatā saddhim sammodimsu, sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, app-ekacce yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim-panāmetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, app-ekacce Bhagavato santike nāmagottaṃ sāvetaṃ ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, app-ekacce tuṅhībūtā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ ²⁰nisinne kho Sāleyyake brāhmaṇagahapatike Bhagavā etadavoca: Atthi pana vo gahapatayo koci manāpo sathā yasmim vo ākāravatī saddhā paṭiladdhā ti. — Na-tthi kho no bhante koci manāpo sathā yasmim no ākāravatī saddhā paṭiladdhā ti. — Manāpaṃ vo gahapatayo sathāraṃ alabhantehi ayam apannako dhammo samādāya vattitabbo. Apannako hi gahapatayo dhammo samatto samādiṇṇo so vo bhavissati dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Katamo ca gahapatayo apannako dhammo:

Santi gahapatayo eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino ³⁰evamdiṭṭhino: Na-tthi dinnam na-tthi yiṭṭham na-tthi hutam, na-tthi sukaṭadukkaṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, na-tthi ayam loko na-tthi paro loko, na-tthi mātā na-tthi pitā, na-tthi sattā opapātikā, na-tthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṃ-ca lokam paraṃ-ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti. Tesam yeva kho gahapatayo samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ eke

samaṇabrāhmaṇā ujuvipaccanīkavādā, te evam-āhamsu: Atthi dinnam atthi yiṭṭham atthi hutam, atthi sukaṭadukkaṭānam kammānam phalam vipāko, atthi ayam loko atthi paro loko, atthi mātā atthi pitā, atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṇ-ca lokam paraṇ-ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti. Tam kim-maññatha gahapatayo: nanu 'me samaṇabrāhmaṇā aññaṃaññassa ujuvipaccanīkavādā ti. — Evaṃ bhante.

Tatra gahapatayo ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino Sevamditṭhino: Na-tthi dinnam na-tthi yiṭṭham na-tthi hutam, na-tthi sukaṭadukkaṭānam kammānam phalam vipāko, na-tthi ayam loko na-tthi paro loko, na-tthi mātā na-tthi pitā, na-tthi sattā opapātikā, na-tthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṇ-ca lokam paraṇ-ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti, tesam-etam pāṭikaṅkham: yam-idaṃ kāyasucaritam vacī-sucaritam manosucaritam ime tayo kusale dhamme abhinivajjetvā yam-idaṃ kāyaduccaritam vacīduccaritam manoduccaritam ime tayo akusale dhamme samādāya vattissanti, 20 tam kissa hetu: Na hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā passanti akusalānam dhammānam ādīnavam okāram saṅkilesam, kusalānam dhammānam nekkhamme ānisaṃsam vodānapakkham. Santam yeva kho pana param lokam: na-tthi paro loko ti 'ssa ditṭhi hoti, sā 'ssa hoti micchādītṭhi. Santam yeva kho pana param lokam: na-tthi paro loko ti saṅkappeti, svāssa hoti micchāsaṅkappo. Santam yeva kho pana param lokam: na-tthi paro loko ti vācam bhāsati, sā 'ssa hoti micchāvācā. Santam yeva kho pana param lokam: na-tthi paro loko ti āha, ye te arahanto paralokaviduno tesam-ayam paccanīkam 30 karoti. Santam yeva kho pana param lokam: na-tthi paro loko ti param saṅnapeti, sā 'ssa hoti asaddhammasaññatti, tāya ca pana asaddhammasaññattiyā attān' ukkaṃseti param vambheti. Iti pubbe va kho pan' assa susilyam pabīnam hoti, dussilyam paccupaṭṭhitam; ayaṇ-ca micchādītṭhi micchāsaṅkappo micchāvācā ariyānam paccanīkatā asaddhammasaññatti attukkaṃsanā paravambhanā evam-s' ime aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti micchādītṭhipaccayā.

Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Sace kho na -tthi paro loko evam -ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedaṃ sotthim -attānaṃ karissati, sace kho atthi paro loko evam -ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedaṃ param -maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjissati. Kāmaṃ kho pana mā 'hu paro loko, hotu nesaṃ bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccaṃ vacanaṃ, atha ca panāyaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ gārayho: dussilo purisapuggalo micchādiṭṭhi natthikavādo ti. Sace kho atth' eva paro loko evaṃ imassa bhoto purisapuggalassa ubhayattha kaliggaho: yaṃ -ca diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ gārayho, yaṃ -ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param -maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjissati. Evam -assāyaṃ apanṇako dhammo dussamatto samādiṇṇo ekamsaṃ pharitvā tiṭṭhati, riñcati kusalaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

Tatra gahapatayo ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: Atthi dinnāṃ atthi yiṭṭhāṃ atthi hutāṃ, atthi sukaṭadukkaṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, atthi ayaṃ loko atthi paro loko, atthi mātā atthi pitā, atthi sattā opa-
20 pātikā, atthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭi-
pannā ye imaṃ -ca lokaṃ paraṃ -ca lokaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti, tesam -etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: yaṃ -idaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ ime tayo akusale dhamme abhinivajjetvā yaṃ -idaṃ kāyasucaritaṃ vacīsucaritaṃ manosucaritaṃ ime tayo kusale dhamme sam-
ādāya vattissanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Passanti hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ādinavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ vodānapakkhaṃ. Santaṃ yeva kho pana paraṃ lokaṃ: atthi
77 paro loko ti 'ssa diṭṭhi hoti, sā 'ssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi. Santaṃ yeva kho pana paraṃ lokaṃ: atthi paro loko ti saṅkappeti, svāssa hoti sammāsaṅkappo. Santaṃ yeva kho pana paraṃ lokaṃ: atthi paro loko ti vācaṃ bhāsaṃ, sā 'ssa hoti sammāvācā. Santaṃ yeva kho pana paraṃ lokaṃ: atthi paro loko ti āha, ye te arahanto paralokaviduno tesam -ayaṃ na paccanīkaṃ karoti. Santaṃ yeva kho pana paraṃ lokaṃ: atthi paro loko ti

param saññapeti, sā 'ssa hoti saddhammasaññatti, tāya ca pana saddhammasaññattiyā n' ev' attān' ukkaṃseti na param vambheti. Iti pubbe va kho pan' assa dussilyam pahinam hoti, susilyam paccupaṭṭhitam; ayañ - ca sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā ariyānam apaccanikatā saddhammasaññatti anattukkaṃsanā aparavambhanā evaṃ - s' ime aneke kusalā dhammā sambhavanti sammādiṭṭhipaccayā.

Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Sace kho atthi paro loko evaṃ - ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatim saggam lokam upapajjissati. Kāmaṃ kho pana mā 'hu paro loko, hotu nesaṃ bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānam saccaṃ vacanaṃ, atha ca panāyaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnam pāsaṃso: silavā purisapuggalo sammādiṭṭhi atthikavādo ti. Sace kho atth' eva paro loko evaṃ imassa bhoto purisapuggalassa ubhayattha kaṭaggaho: yañ - ca diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnam pāsaṃso, yañ - ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatim saggam lokam upapajjissati. Evaṃ - assāyaṃ apanṇako dhammo susamatto samādiṇṇo ubhayaṃsam pharivā tiṭṭhati, 20 riñcati akusalam tṭhānam.

Santi gahapatayo eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: Karato kārayato chindato chedāpayato pacato pācayato socayato kilamayato phandato phandāpayato pānam - atimāpayato adinnaṃ ādiyato sandhim chindato nillopaṃ harato ekāgārikam karoto paripanthe tiṭṭhato paradāraṃ gacchato musā bhaṇato, karato na kariyati pāpaṃ; khura - pariyantena ce pi cakkena yo imissā paṭhaviyā paṇe ekamaṃsakhalam ekamaṃsapuñjam kareyya, na - tthi tatonidānam pāpaṃ, na - tthi pāpassa āgamo; dakkhiṇaṃ - ce pi Gaṅgāya 30 tīraṃ gaccheyya hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pa - canto pācento, na - tthi tatonidānam pāpaṃ, na - tthi pāpassa āgamo; uttaraṃ - ce pi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya dadantā dāpento yajanto yājento, na - tthi tatonidānaṃ puñnam, na - tthi puññassa āgamo; dānena damena saṃyamena saccavajjena na - tthi puñnam, na - tthi puññassa āgamo ti. Tesam yeva kho gahapatayo samaṇabrāhmaṇānam eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā

ujuvipaccanīkavādā, te evam - āhaṃsu: Karato kārayato chindato chedāpayato pacato pācayato socayato kilamayato phandato phandāpayato pāṇam - atimāpayato adinnaṃ ādiyato sandhiṃ chindato nillopaṃ harato ekāgārikam karoto paripantho tiṭṭhato paradāram gacchato musā bhaṇato, karato kariyati pāpaṃ; khurapariyantena ce pi cakkena yo imissā pathaviyā pāṇe ekamaṃsakhalaṃ ekamaṃsapuñjaṃ kareyya, atthi tatonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, atthi pāpassa āgamo; dakkhiṇaṃ - ce pi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pacanto pācento, atthi tatonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, atthi pāpassa āgamo; uttaraṃ - ce pi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya dadanto dāpento yajanto yājento, atthi tatonidānaṃ puññaṃ, atthi puññaṃ āgamo; dānena damena saṃyamena sacca - vajjena atthi puññaṃ, atthi puññaṃ āgamo ti. Taṃ kimmaññaṃ gahapatayo: nanu 'me samaṇabrāhmaṇā añña - maññaṃ ujuvipaccanīkavādā ti. — Evaṃ bhante.

Tatra gahapatayo ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino: Karato kārayato — pe — na - tthi puññaṃ āgamo ti, tesam - etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: yam - idaṃ kāya - sucariṃ vacīsucariṃ manōsucariṃ ime tayo kusale dhamme abhinivajjetvā yam - idaṃ kāyaduccariṃ vacīduccariṃ manōduccariṃ ime tayo akusale dhamme samādāya vattissanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Na hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā passanti akusalā - naṃ dhammaṃ ādīnaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ vodānapakkaṃ. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyā: na - tthi kiriyā ti 'ssa diṭṭhi hoti, sā 'ssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyā: na - tthi kiriyā ti saṅkappeti, svāssa hoti micchā - saṅkappo. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyā: na - tthi kiriyā ti vācaṃ bhāsati, sā 'ssa hoti micchāvācā. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyā: na - tthi kiriyā ti āha, ye te arahanto kiriyā - vādā tesam - ayaṃ paccanīkaṃ karoti. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyā: na - tthi kiriyā ti paraṃ saññapeti, sā 'ssa hoti asaddhammasaññatti, tāya ca pana asaddhammasaññattiyā attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Iti pubbe va kho pan' assa susīlyaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, dussīlyaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ; ayaṃ -

ca micchādīṭṭhi micchāsaṅkappo micchāvācā ariyānaṃ paccanīkatā asaddhammasaṅgati attukkaṃsaṇā paravambhanā evaṃs' ime aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti micchādīṭṭhipaccayā.

Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Sace kho na tthi kiriyā evam-ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bheda sotthim-attānaṃ karissati, sace kho atthi kiriyā evam-ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā apāyaṃ duggatīṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjissati.

20 Kāmaṃ kho pana mā 'hu kiriyā, hotu nesaṃ bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccaṃ vacanaṃ, atha ca paṇāyaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ gārayho: dussilo purisapuggalo micchādīṭṭhi akiriyavādo ti. Sace kho atth' eva kiriyā evaṃ imassa bhoto purisapuggalassa ubhayattha kaliggaho: yaṅ-ca diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ gārayho, yaṅ-ca kāyassa bheda param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatīṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjissati. Evam-assāyaṃ apaṇṇako dhammo dussamatto samādiṇṇo ekaṃsaṃ pharivā tiṭṭhati, riṅcati kusalaṃ tṭhānaṃ.

20 Tatra gahapatayo ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evamdiṭṭhino: Karato kārayato — pe — atthi puñṇassa āgamo ti, tesam-etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: yam-idaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ ime tayo akusale dhamme abhinivajjetvā yam-idaṃ kāyasucaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ ime tayo kusale dhamme samādāya vattissanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Passanti hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ādīnaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ vodānapakkhaṃ. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyāṃ: atthi kiriyā ti 'ssa diṭṭhi hoti,

30 sā 'ssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyāṃ: atthi kiriyā ti saṅkappeti, svāssa hoti sammāsaṅkappo. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyāṃ: atthi kiriyā ti vācaṃ bhāsati, sā 'ssa hoti sammāvācā. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyāṃ: atthi kiriyā ti āha, ye te arahanto kiriyavādā tesam-ayaṃ na paccanīkaṃ karoti. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyāṃ: atthi kiriyā ti param saṅgāpeti, sā 'ssa hoti saddhammasaṅgati,

tāya ca pana saddhammasaññattiyā n' ev' attān' ukkamseti na param vambhethi. Iti pubbe va kho pan' assa dussilyaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, susilyaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ; ayañ-ca sammāditṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā ariyānaṃ apaccanikatā saddhammasaññatti anattukkaṃsanā aparavambhanā evaṃ-s' ime aneke kusalā dhammā sambhavanti sammāditṭhipaccayā.

Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Sace kho atthi kiriyā evaṃ-ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjissati. Kāmaṃ kho pana mā 'hu kiriyā, hotu nesaṃ bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccaṃ vacanaṃ, atha ca pañāyaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo ditṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ pāsaṃso: silavā purisapuggalo sammāditṭhi kiriyavādo ti. Sace kho atth' eva kiriyā evaṃ imassa bhoto purisapuggalassa ubhayattha kaṭaggaho: yañ-ca ditṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ pāsaṃso, yañ-ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjissati. Evaṃ-assāyaṃ apañṇako dhammo susamatto samādiṇṇo ubhayaṃsaṃ pharivā tiṭṭhati, riñcati akusalaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

20 Santi gahapatayo eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃditṭhino: Na-tthi hetu na-tthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya, ahetu appaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti; na-tthi hetu na-tthi paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā, ahetu appaccayā sattā visujjhanti; na-tthi balaṃ na-tthi viriyaṃ na-tthi purisatthāmo na-tthi purisaparakkamo, sabbe sattā sabbe paṇā sabbe bhūtā sabbe jīvā avasā abalā aviriyā niyatisaṅgati-bhāvaparīnatā chass-evābhijātisu sukhadukkhāṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti. Tesaṃ yeva kho gahapatayo samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā ujuvipaccanikavādā, te evaṃ-āhaṃsu:

30 Atthi hetu atthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya, sahetu sappaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti; atthi hetu atthi paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā, sahetu sappaccayā sattā visujjhanti; atthi balaṃ atthi viriyaṃ atthi purisatthāmo atthi purisaparakkamo, na sabbe sattā sabbe paṇā sabbe bhūtā sabbe jīvā avasā abalā aviriyā niyatisaṅgati-bhāvaparīnatā chass-evābhijātisu sukhadukkhāṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti. Taṃ kim-maññatha gahapatayo:

nanu 'me samaṇabrāhmaṇā aññamaññassa ujuvipaccanīkavādā ti. — Evaṃ bhante.

Tatra gahapatayo ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: Na - tthi hetu na - tthi paccayo — pe — sukha-dukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti, tesam - etaṃ pāṭikaṅkham: yam - idaṃ kāyasucaritaṃ vacīsucaritaṃ manosucaritaṃ ime tayo kusale dhamme abhinivajjetvā yam - idaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ ime tayo akusale dhamme samādāya vattissanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Na hi te bhonto (O samaṇabrāhmaṇā passanti akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ādinavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ vodānapakkham. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: na - tthi hetu ti 'ssa diṭṭhi hoti, sā 'ssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: na - tthi hetūti saṅkappeti, svāssa hoti micchāsaṅkappo. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: na - tthi hetūti vācaṃ bhāsati, sā 'ssa hoti micchāvācā. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: na - tthi hetūti āha, ye te arahanto hetuvādā tesam - ayaṃ paccanikaṃ karoti. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: na - tthi hetūti paraṃ saññapeti, sā 20 'ssa hoti asaddhammasaññatti, tāya ca pana asaddhammasaññattiyā attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Iti pubbe va kho pan' assa susilyaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, dussilyaṃ paccupatṭhitaṃ; ayañ - ca micchādiṭṭhi micchāsaṅkappo micchāvācā ariyānaṃ paccanīkatā asaddhammasaññatti attukkaṃsanā paravambhānā evaṃ - s' ime aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti micchādiṭṭhipaccayā.

Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Sace kho na - tthi hetu evaṃ - ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedaṃ sotthim - attānaṃ karissati, sace kho atthi hetu 30 evaṃ - ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjissati. Kāmaṃ kho pana mā 'hu hetu, hotu nesaṃ bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccam vacanaṃ, atha ca paṇāyaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ gārayho: dussilo purisapuggalo micchādiṭṭhi ahetu vādo ti. Sace kho atth' eva hetu evaṃ imassa bhoto purisapuggalassa ubhayattha

kaliggaho: yañ - ca diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ gārayho, yañ - ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatim vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjissati. Evaṃ - assāyaṃ apañṇako dhammo dussamatto samādiṇṇo ekaṃsaṃ pharivā tiṭṭhati, riñcati kusalaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

Tatra gahapatayo ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: Atthi hetu atthi paccayo — pe — sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti, tesam - etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: yaṃ - idaṃ kāya - duccharitaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccharitaṃ ime tayo akusale dhamme abhinivajjetvā yaṃ - idaṃ kāyasucaritaṃ vacī - sucaritaṃ manosucaritaṃ ime tayo kusale dhamme samādaya vattissanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Passanti hi te bhonto samaṇa - brāhmaṇā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ādīnaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ vodānapakkhaṃ. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: atthi hetu ti 'ssa diṭṭhi hoti, sā 'ssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: atthi hetūti saṅkappeti, svāssa hoti sammā - saṅkappo. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: atthi hetūti vācaṃ bhāsati, sā 'ssa hoti sammāvācā. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: atthi hetūti āha, ye te arahanto hetuvādā tesam - ayaṃ na paccanikaṃ karoti. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: atthi hetūti paraṃ saññapeti, sā 'ssa hoti saddhamma - saññatti, tāya ca pana saddhammasaññattiyā n' ev' attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Iti pubbe va kho pan' assa dussilyaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, susilyaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ; ayaṃ - ca sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā ariyānaṃ apaccanī - katā saddhammasaññatti anattukkaṃsaṇā aparavambhaṇā evaṃ - s' ime aneke kusalā dhammā sambhavanti sammā - diṭṭhipaccayā.

Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Sace kho atthi hetu evaṃ - ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatim saggam lokam upapajjissati. Kāmaṃ kho pana mā 'hu hetu, hotu nesaṃ bhavataṃ samaṇa - brāhmaṇānaṃ saccaṃ vacanaṃ, atha ca paṇāyaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ pāsāṃso: silavā purisapuggalo sammādiṭṭhi hetuvādo ti. Sace kho atth' eva

hetu evaṃ imassa bhoto purisapuggalassa ubhayattha kaṭag-
gaho: yañ-ca diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ pāsaṃso, yañ-ca
kāyassa bhedā param-maraṇā sugatim saggam lokam upa-
pajjissati. Evam-assāyam apanṇako dhammo susamatto
samādinno ubhayaṃsam pharivā tiṭṭhati, riñcati akusalam
ṭhānam.

Santi gahapatayo eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinno
evaṃdiṭṭhino: Na-tthi sabbaso āruppā ti. Tesam yeva kho
gahapatayo samaṇabrāhmaṇānam eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā uju-
vipaccanikavādā, te evam-āhaṃsu: Atthi sabbaso āruppā
ti. Tam kim-maññatha gahapatayo: nanu 'me samaṇa-
brāhmaṇā aññamaññassa ujuvipaccanikavādā ti. — Evam
bhante. — Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati:
Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinno evaṃ-
diṭṭhino: na-tthi sabbaso āruppā ti, idam-me aditṭham;
ye pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinno evaṃdiṭṭhino:
atthi sabbaso āruppā ti, idam-me aviditam. Ahañ-c' eva
kho pana ajānanto apassanto ekaṃsena ādāya vohareyyam:
idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti, na me tam assa pati-
rūpam. Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinno

evaṃdiṭṭhino: na-tthi sabbaso āruppā ti, sace tesam bha-
vataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānam saccam vacanam ṭhānam-etam
vijjati ye te devā rūpino manomayā apanṇakam-me tatrū-
papatti bhavissati; ye pana te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā
evaṃvādinno evaṃdiṭṭhino: atthi sabbaso āruppā ti, sace tesam
bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānam saccam vacanam ṭhānam-etam
vijjati ye te devā arūpino saññāmayā apanṇakam-me tatrū-
papatti bhavissati. Dissante kho pana rūpādhikaranam

daṇḍādāna-satthādāna-kalaha-viggaha-vivāda-tuvamtuva
pesuñña-musāvādā, na-tthi kho pan' etam sabbaso arūpe ti.
So iti paṭisañkhāya rūpānam yeva nibbidāya virāgāya niro-
dhāya paṭipanno hoti.

Santi gahapatayo eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinno
evaṃdiṭṭhino: Na-tthi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti. Tesam
yeva kho gahapatayo samaṇabrāhmaṇānam eke samaṇa-
brāhmaṇā ujuvipaccanikavādā, te evam-āhaṃsu: Atthi

Vinu. 10.2
→ 20
of 4.2.59

4p. 110

sabbaso bhavanirodho ti. Tam kim-maññatha gahapatayo: nanu 'me samaṇabrāhmaṇā aññamaññassa ujuvipaccanikavādā ti. — Evaṃ bhante. — Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: na-tthi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti, idam-me aditṭham; ye pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: atthi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti, idam-me aviditam. Ahañ-c' eva kho pana ajānanto apassanto ekaṃsena ādāya vohareyyam: idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti, na me tam assa patirūpaṃ. Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: na-tthi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti, sace tesam bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānam saccam vacanaṃ ṭhānam-etam vijjati ye te devā arūpino saññāmayā apannakam-me tatrūpapatti bhavissati; ye pana te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: atthi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti, sace tesam bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānam saccam vacanaṃ ṭhānam-etam vijjati yaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme parinibbāyissāmi. Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: na-tthi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti, tesam-ayam diṭṭhi sārāgāya santike saṃyogāya santike abhinandanāya santike ajjhosānāya santike upādānāya santike; ye pana te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: atthi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti, tesam-ayam diṭṭhi asārāgāya santike asaṃyogāya santike anabhinandanāya santike anajjhosānāya santike anupādānāya santike ti. So iti paṭisañkhāya bhavaṇam yeva nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti.

Cattāro 'me gahapatayo puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ, katame cattāro: Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo attantapo hoti attaparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto. Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo parantapo hoti paraparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto. Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo attantapo ca hoti attaparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto. Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo n' ev' attantapo hoti nāttaparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto, so

anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭhe ve dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhapaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharati. Katamo ca gahapatayo puggalo attantapo attaparitāpanānu-yogaṃ anuyutto: Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo acelako hoti muttācāro hatthāpalekhano — yathā Kandarakasuttantaṃ taṭhā vitthāro — iti evarūpaṃ anekavihitāṃ kāyassa ātāpana-paritāpanānu-yogaṃ anuyutto viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati gaha-patayo puggalo attantapo attaparitāpanānu-yogaṃ anuyutto. Katamo ca gahapatayo puggalo parantapo paraparitāpanānu-yogaṃ anuyutto: Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo orabbhiko hoti sūkariko — pe — ye vā pan' aññe pi keci kurūra-kammantā. Ayaṃ vuccati gahapatayo puggalo parantapo paraparitāpanānu-yogaṃ anuyutto. Katamo ca gahapatayo puggalo attantapo ca attaparitāpanānu-yogaṃ anuyutto paran-tapo ca paraparitāpanānu-yogaṃ anuyutto: Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo rājā vā hoti khattiyo muddhāvasitto — pe — te pi daṇḍatajjitā bhayatajjitā assumukhā rudamānā pari-kammāni karonti. Ayaṃ vuccati gahapatayo puggalo attan-tapo ca attaparitāpanānu-yogaṃ anuyutto parantapo ca para-
 20 paritāpanānu-yogaṃ anuyutto. Katamo ca gahapatayo pug-galo n' ev' attantapo nāttaparitāpanānu-yogaṃ anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānu-yogaṃ anuyutto, so anattan-tapo aparantapo diṭṭhe va dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sīti-bhūto sukhapaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharati: Idha gahapatayo Tathāgato loke uppajjati araham sammā-sambuddho — pe —. So ime pañca nivarane pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalikarane vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pīti-sukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ — dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ — tatiyaṃ
 30 jhānaṃ — catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatū-pakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite ānejjappatte pubbe-nivāsānussatiñāyā cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ: ekam pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo — pe — iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. So evaṃ samāhite citte pari-

suddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubbhūte kammaniye t̄hite ānejjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātañāyā cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate — pe — yathā-

kammūpage satte pajānāti. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubbhūte kammaniye t̄hite ānejjappatte āsavānaṃ khayañāyā cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So: idaṃ dukkhaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti
 10 — pe — ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati; vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti nāṇaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati gahapatayo puggalo n' ev' attantapo nāttaparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto, so anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭhe va dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhaṭṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharatīti.

20 Evaṃ vutte Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavantaṃ etad - avocum: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evaṃ - evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Ete mayaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāma dhammañ - ca bhikkhusaṅghañ - ca. Upāsake no bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pānupete saraṇagate ti.

APAÑNAKASUTTANTAM DASAMAM.

30 GAHAPATIVAGGO PAṬHAMO.

61.

Evam-me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veļuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Rāhulo Ambalatthikāyam viharati. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayam paṭisallāṇā vuṭṭhito yen' Ambalatthikā yen' āyasmā Rāhulo ten' upasaṅkami. Addasā kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavantam dūrato va āgacchantam, disvāna āsanam paññāpesi udakañ-ca pādānam. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane, nisajja pāde pakkhālesi. Āyasmā pi kho Rāhulo Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi.

10 Atha kho Bhagavā parittam udakāvasesam udakādhāne ṭhapetvā āyasmantam Rāhulam āmantesi: Passasi no tvam Rāhula imam parittam udakāvasesam udakādhāne ṭhapitan-ti. — Evam-bhante. — Evam parittam kho Rāhula tesam sāmāñnam yesam na-tthi sampajānamusāvāde lajjā ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tam parittam udakāvasesam chaddetvā āyasmantam Rāhulam āmantesi: Passasi no tvam Rāhula tam parittam udakāvasesam chadditan-ti. — Evam-bhante. — Evam chadditam kho Rāhula tesam sāmāñnam yesam na-tthi sampajānamusāvāde lajjā ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tam udakādhānam nikujjitvā āyasmantam Rāhulam āmantesi: Passasi no tvam Rāhula imam udakādhānam nikujjitan-ti. — Evam-bhante. — Evam nikujjitam kho Rāhula tesam sāmāñnam yesam na-tthi sampajānamusāvāde lajjā ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tam udakādhānam ukkujjitvā āyasmantam Rāhulam āmantesi: Passasi no tvam Rāhula imam udakādhānam rittam tucchan-ti. — Evam-bhante. — Evam rittam tuccham kho Rāhula tesam sāmāñnam yesam na-tthi sampajānamusāvāde lajjā.

20 Seyyathā pi Rāhula rañño nāgo isādanto ubbūḥhavā 'bhijāto saṅgāmavacaro, so saṅgāmagato purimehi pi pādehi kammaṃ karoti pacchimehi pi pādehi kammaṃ karoti, purimena pi kāyena kammaṃ karoti pacchimena pi kāyena kammaṃ karoti, sīsena pi kammaṃ karoti, kaṇṇehi pi kammaṃ karoti, dantehi pi kammaṃ karoti, naṅguṭṭhena pi

Mahāra
sīk
Kant 2. 177.

kammaṃ karoti, rakkhat' eva soḍaṃ; tattha hatthārohassa evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho rañño nāgo isādanto ubbūlhavā 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro saṅgāmagato purimehi pi pādehi kammaṃ karoti pacchimehi pi pādehi kammaṃ karoti, purimena pi kāyena kammaṃ karoti pacchimena pi kāyena kammaṃ karoti, sisena pi kammaṃ karoti, kaṇṇehi pi kammaṃ karoti, dantehi pi kammaṃ karoti, naṅguṭṭhena pi kammaṃ karoti, rakkhat' eva soḍaṃ; apariccattaṃ kho rañño nāgassa jīvitana - ti.

Yato kho Rāhula rañño nāgo isādanto ubbūlhavā 'bhijāto

(o saṅgāmāvacaro saṅgāmagato) — pe — naṅguṭṭhena pi kammaṃ karoti, soḍāya pi kammaṃ karoti; tattha hatthārohassa evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho rañño nāgo isādanto ubbūlhavā 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro saṅgāmagato — pe — naṅguṭṭhena pi kammaṃ karoti, soḍāya pi kammaṃ karoti; pariccattaṃ kho rañño nāgassa jīvitanaṃ, na - tthi dāni kiñci rañño nāgassa akaraṇīyana - ti. Evam - eva kho Rāhula yassa kassaci sampajānamusāvāde na - tthi lajjā nāhana - tassa kiñci pāpaṃ akaraṇīyana - ti vadāmi. Tasmātiha te Rāhula: hassā pi na musā bhaṇissāmiti evaṃ hi te Rāhula sikkhitabbaṃ.

20 Tam kim - maññasi Rāhula: kimatthiyo ādāso ti. — Paccavekkhanattho bhante ti. — Evam - eva kho Rāhula paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā kāyena kammaṃ kattabbaṃ, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā vācāya kammaṃ kattabbaṃ, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā manasā kammaṃ kattabbaṃ.

Yad - eva tvaṃ Rāhula kāyena kammaṃ kattukāmo hosi tad - eva te kāyakammaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idam kāyena kammaṃ kattukāmo idam - me kāyakammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya parabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya, akusalaṃ idam kāyakammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idam kāyena kammaṃ kattukāmo idam - me kāyakammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya parabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya, akusalaṃ idam kāyakammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti, eva - rūpan - te Rāhula kāyena kammaṃ sasakkaṃ na karaṇīyaṃ.

cf. Asoka
The Corp.

Janart 2.199

Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ kāyena kammaṃ kattukāmo idaṃ-me kāyakammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya saṃvatteyya na para-byābādhāya saṃvatteyya na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvatteyya, kusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukhavipākaṃ -ti, evarūpaṃ-te Rāhula kāyena kammaṃ karaṇīyaṃ. Karontena pi te Rāhula kāyena kammaṃ tad-eva te kāyakammaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ kāyena kammaṃ karomi idaṃ-me kāyakammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati parabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati, akusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ -ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ kāyena kammaṃ karomi idaṃ-me kāyakammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati parabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati, akusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ -ti, paṭisaṃhareyyāsi tvaṃ Rāhula evarūpaṃ kāyakammaṃ. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ kāyena kammaṃ karomi
 20 idaṃ-me kāyakammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya saṃvattati na parabyābādhāya saṃvattati na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvattati, kusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukhavipākaṃ -ti, anupadajjeyyāsi tvaṃ Rāhula evarūpaṃ kāyakammaṃ. Katvā pi te Rāhula kāyena kammaṃ tad-eva te kāyakammaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ kāyena kammaṃ akāsiṃ idaṃ-me kāyakammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti parabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti, akusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ -ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ kāyena kammaṃ akāsiṃ idaṃ-me kāyakammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti parabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti, akusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ -ti, evarūpaṃ-te Rāhula kāyakammaṃ satharivā viññūsu vā sabrahmacārisu desetabbaṃ vivaritabbaṃ uttānikātabbaṃ, desetvā vivaritvā uttānikatvā āyatim saṃ-

varam āpajjitabbam. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ kāyena kammaṃ akāsiṃ idaṃ - me kāyakammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya saṃvatti na parabyābādhāya saṃvatti na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvatti, kusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukhavipākaṃ - ti, ten' eva tvaṃ Rāhula pītipāmujjena vihareyyāsi ahorrattānusikkhī kusalesu dhammesu.

Yad-eva tvaṃ Rāhula vācāya kammaṃ kattukāmo hosi tad-eva te vacīkammaṃ paccavekkhitabbam: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ vācāya kammaṃ kattukāmo idaṃ - me vacīkammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya parabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya, akusalaṃ idaṃ vacīkammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ vācāya kammaṃ kattukāmo idaṃ - me vacīkammaṃ — pe — ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya, akusalaṃ idaṃ vacīkammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti, evarūpan - te Rāhula vācāya kammaṃ sasakkaṃ na karaṇīyaṃ. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ vācāya kammaṃ kattukāmo idaṃ - me vacīkammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya — pe — na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvatteyya, kusalaṃ idaṃ vacīkammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukhavipākaṃ - ti, evarūpan - te Rāhula vācāya kammaṃ karaṇīyaṃ. Karontena pi te Rāhula vācāya kammaṃ tad - eva te vacīkammaṃ paccavekkhitabbam: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ vācāya kammaṃ karomi idaṃ - me vacīkammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati parabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati, akusalaṃ idaṃ vacīkammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ vācāya kammaṃ karomi idaṃ - me vacīkammaṃ — pe — ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati, akusalaṃ idaṃ vacīkammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti, paṭisaṃhareyyāsi tvaṃ Rāhula evarūpaṃ vacīkammaṃ. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ vācāya kammaṃ karomi idaṃ - me vacīkammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya — pe —

na ubhayabyābādhāya saṁvattati, kusalaṃ idaṃ vacīkammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukhavipākaṃ - ti, anupadajjeyyāsi tvaṃ Rāhula evarūpaṃ vacīkammaṃ. Katvā pi te Rāhula vācāya kammaṃ tad - eva te vacīkammaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ vācāya kammaṃ akāsiṃ idaṃ - me vacīkammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṁvatti parabyābādhāya pi saṁvatti ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṁvatti, akusalaṃ idaṃ vacīkammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ vācāya kammaṃ akāsiṃ idaṃ - me vacīkammaṃ — pe — ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṁvatti, akusalaṃ idaṃ vacīkammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti, evarūpaṃ - te Rāhula vacīkammaṃ satthari vā viññūsu vā sabrahmacārisu desetabbaṃ vivaritabbaṃ uttānikātabbaṃ, desetvā vivaritvā uttānikatvā āyatīṃ saṃvaraṃ āpajjitabbaṃ. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ vācāya kammaṃ akāsiṃ idaṃ - me vacīkammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya — pe — na ubhayabyābādhāya saṁvatti, kusalaṃ idaṃ vacīkammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukhavipākaṃ - ti, ten' eva tvaṃ Rāhula pītipāmuḍḍhena vihareyyāsi ahorattānusikkhī kusalesu dhammesu.

Yad - eva tvaṃ Rāhula manasā kammaṃ kattukāmo hosi tad - eva te manokammaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṃ kattukāmo idaṃ - me manokammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṁvatteyya parabyābādhāya pi saṁvatteyya ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṁvatteyya, akusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṃ kattukāmo idaṃ - me manokammaṃ — pe — ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṁvatteyya, akusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti, evarūpaṃ - te Rāhula manasā kammaṃ sasakkaṃ na karaṇīyaṃ. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṃ kattukāmo idaṃ - me vacīkammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya — pe — na ubhayabyābādhāya saṁvatteyya, kusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukhavipākaṃ - ti, ten' eva tvaṃ Rāhula pītipāmuḍḍhena vihareyyāsi ahorattānusikkhī kusalesu dhammesu.

drayaṃ sukhavipākaṃ - ti, evarūpaṃ - te Rāhula manasā kam-
 maṃ karaṇīyaṃ. Karontena pi te Rāhula manasā kammaṃ
 tad - eva te manokammaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho
 ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṃ karomi idaṃ - me manokammaṃ
 attabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati parabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati
 ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati, akusalaṃ idaṃ mano-
 kammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rā-
 hula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ
 manasā kammaṃ karomi idaṃ - me manokammaṃ — pe —
 ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati, akusalaṃ idaṃ mano-
 kammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti, paṭisaṃhareyyāsi
 tvaṃ Rāhula evarūpaṃ manokammaṃ. Sace pana tvaṃ
 Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ
 idaṃ manasā kammaṃ karomi idaṃ - me manokammaṃ n' ev'
 attabyābādhāya — pe — na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvattati,
 kusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukhavipākaṃ - ti,
 anupadañjeyyāsi tvaṃ Rāhula evarūpaṃ manokammaṃ.
 Katvā pi te Rāhula manasā kammaṃ tad - eva te mano-
 kammaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ ma-
 nasā kammaṃ akāsiṃ idaṃ - me manokammaṃ attabyābādhāya
 pi saṃvatti parabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti ubhayabyābādhāya
 pi saṃvatti, akusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ
 dukkhavipākaṃ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno
 evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṃ
 akāsiṃ idaṃ - me manokammaṃ — pe — ubhayabyābādhāya pi
 saṃvatti, akusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ
 dukkhavipākaṃ - ti, evarūpe te Rāhula manokamme aṭṭhi-
 tabbaṃ harāyitabbaṃ jigucchitabbaṃ, aṭṭhiyivā harāyivā
 jigucchivā āyatim saṃvaraṃ āpajjitabbaṃ. Sace pana tvaṃ
 Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ
 idaṃ manasā kammaṃ akāsiṃ idaṃ - me manokammaṃ n'
 ev' attabyābādhāya saṃvatti na parabyābādhāya saṃvatti na
 ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvatti, kusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṃ
 sukhudrayaṃ sukhavipākaṃ - ti, ten' eva tvaṃ Rāhula pīti-
 pāmujjena vihareyyāsi ahorattānusikkhī kusalesu dhammesu.

Ye hi keci Rāhula atitam - addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kāyakammaṃ parisodhesuṃ vacīkammaṃ parisodhesuṃ manokammaṃ parisodhesuṃ, sabbe te evam - evaṃ paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā kāyakammaṃ parisodhesuṃ, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā vacīkammaṃ parisodhesuṃ, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā manokammaṃ parisodhesuṃ. Ye hi pi keci Rāhula anāgatam - addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kāyakammaṃ parisodhessanti vacīkammaṃ parisodhessanti manokammaṃ parisodhessanti, sabbe te evam - evaṃ paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā kāyakammaṃ parisodhessanti, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā vacīkammaṃ parisodhessanti, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā manokammaṃ parisodhessanti. Ye hi pi keci Rāhula etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kāyakammaṃ parisodhenti vacīkammaṃ parisodhenti manokammaṃ parisodhenti, sabbe te evam - evaṃ paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā kāyakammaṃ parisodhenti, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā vacīkammaṃ parisodhenti, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā manokammaṃ parisodhenti. Tasmātiha Rāhula: paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā kāyakammaṃ parisodhessāma, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā vacīkammaṃ parisodhessāma, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā manokammaṃ parisodhessāmāti evaṃ hi vo Rāhula sikkhitabban - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

AMBALAṬṬHIKĀ-RĀHULOVĀDASUTTANTAM PAṬHAMAM.

62.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattihyaṃ viharatī Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya Sāvattihim piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Āyasmā pi kho Rāhulo pubbanha-

samayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya Bhagavantaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhi. Atha kho Bhagavā apaloketvā āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ āmantesi: Yaṃ kiñci Rāhula rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā, oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā, hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbanti. — Rūpaṃ - eva nu kho Bhagavā, rūpaṃ - eva nu kho Sugatāti. — Rūpaṃ - pi Rāhula, vedanā pi Rāhula, saññā pi Rāhula, saṅkhārā pi Rāhula, viññāṇaṃ - pi Rāhulāti.

Atha kho āyasmā Rāhulo: ko n' ajja Bhagavatā samukkhā ovādena ovadito gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavisiasatīti tato paṇinivattitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaḷe nisīdi pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. Addasā kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaḷe nisinnaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā, divsāna āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ āmantesi: Ānāpānasatiṃ Rāhula bhāvanaṃ bhāvehi, ānāpānasati Rāhula bhāvitā bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā ti. Atha kho āyasmā Rāhulo sāyanhasamayā paṭisallāṇā vuṭṭhito yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Kathaṃ bhāvitā nu kho bhante ānāpānasati kathaṃ bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā ti.

Yaṃ kiñci Rāhula ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsaṃ nahāru aṭṭhi aṭṭhiminjā vakkāṃ hadayaṃ yakanāṃ kilomakāṃ pihakāṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ antaḡaṇaṃ udāriyaṃ karisaṃ, yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ upādinnaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati Rāhula ajjhattikā paṭhavidhātu. Yā c' eva kho paṇe ajjhattikā paṭhavidhātu yā ca bāhirā paṭhavidhātu paṭhavidhātur - ev' esā. Taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbanti.

Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā paṭhavīdhātuyā nibbindati, paṭhavīdhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Katamā ca Rāhula āpodhātu: āpodhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca Rāhula ajjhattikā āpodhātu: yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ āpo āpogataṃ upādinṇaṃ, seyyathidaṃ piṭṭaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghānikā lasikā muttaṃ, yaṃ vā pan' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ āpo āpogataṃ upādinṇaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati Rāhula ajjhattikā āpodhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā āpodhātu yā ca bāhirā āpodhātu āpodhātu - ev' esā. Tam: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dattḥabbaṃ. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā āpodhātuyā nibbindati, āpodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Katamā ca Rāhula tejodhātu: tejodhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca Rāhula ajjhattikā tejodhātu: yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ tejo tejogataṃ upādinṇaṃ, seyyathidaṃ yena ca santappati yena ca jiriyati yena ca pariḍayhati yena ca asitapitakhāyitasāyitaṃ sammā pariṇāmaṃ gacchati, yaṃ vā pan' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ tejo tejogataṃ upādinṇaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati Rāhula ajjhattikā tejodhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā tejodhātu yā ca bāhirā tejodhātu tejodhātu - ev' esā. Tam: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dattḥabbaṃ. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā tejodhātuyā nibbindati, tejodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Katamā ca Rāhula vāyodhātu: vāyodhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca Rāhula ajjhattikā vāyodhātu: yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ upādinṇaṃ, seyyathidaṃ uddhaṅgamā vātā, adhogamā vātā, kucchisayā vātā, koṭṭhasayā vātā, aṅgamaṅgānusārino vātā, assāso passāso iti, yaṃ vā pan' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ upādinṇaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati Rāhula ajjhattikā vāyodhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā vāyodhātu yā ca bāhirā vāyodhātu vāyodhātu - ev' esā. Tam: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ

sammappaññāya datṭhabbam. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā vāyodhātuyā nibbindati, vāyodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Katamā ca Rāhula ākāsadhātu: ākāsadhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca Rāhula ajjhattikā ākāsadhātu: yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ ākāsaṃ ākāsaḡataṃ upādiṇṇaṃ, seyyathidaṃ kaṇṇacchiddaṃ nāsacchiddaṃ mukhadvāraṃ. yena ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ ajjhoharati, yattha ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ santiṭṭhati, yena ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ adho-
 10 bhāgā nikkhamati, yaṃ vā pan' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ ākāsaṃ ākāsaḡataṃ upādiṇṇaṃ, 'ayaṃ vuccati Rāhula ajjhattikā ākāsadhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā ākāsadhātu yā ca bāhirā ākāsadhātu ākāsadhātur - ev' esā. Taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbam. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā ākāsadhātuyā nibbindati, ākāsadhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Paṭhavisamaṃ Rāhula bhāvanaṃ bhāvehi, paṭhavisamaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanaṃ bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā
 20 phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti. Seyyathā pi Rāhula paṭhaviyā sucim - pi nikkhipanti asucim - pi nikkhipanti gūthagatam - pi nikkhipanti muttagatam - pi nikkhipanti kheḡagatam - pi nikkhipanti pubbagatam - pi nikkhipanti lohitagatam - pi nikkhipanti, na ca tena paṭhavī aṭṭiyati vā harāyati vā jigucchati vā, evam - eva kho tvaṃ Rāhula paṭhavisamaṃ bhāvanaṃ bhāvehi, paṭhavisamaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanaṃ bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti.

Āposamaṃ Rāhula bhāvanaṃ bhāvehi. āposamaṃ hi te
 30 Rāhula bhāvanaṃ bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti. Seyyathā pi Rāhula āpasmiṃ sucim - pi dhovanti asucim - pi dhovanti gūthagatam - pi dhovanti muttagatam - pi dhovanti kheḡagatam - pi dhovanti pubbagatam - pi dhovanti lohitagatam - pi dhovanti, na ca tena āpo aṭṭiyati vā harāyati vā jigucchati vā, evam - eva

kho tvaṃ Rāhula āposamaṃ bhāvanam bhāvehi — pe — ṭhassanti.

Tejosamaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, tejosamaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti. Seyyathā pi Rāhula tejo sucim - pi dahati asucim - pi dahati gūthagatam - pi dahati muttagatam - pi dahati khelagatam - pi dahati pubbagatam - pi dahati lohitagatam - pi dahati, na ca tena tejo aṭṭiyati vā harāyati vā jigucchati vā, evam - eva kho tvaṃ Rāhula tejosamaṃ bhāvanam bhāvehi — pe — ṭhassanti.

Vāyosamaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, vāyosamaṃ hi te Rāhula cittaṃ bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti. Seyyathā pi Rāhula vāyo sucim - pi upavāyati asucim - pi upavāyati gūthagatam - pi upavāyati muttagatam - pi upavāyati khelagatam - pi upavāyati pubbagatam - pi upavāyati lohitagatam - pi upavāyati, na ca tena vāyo aṭṭiyati vā harāyati vā jigucchati vā, evam - eva kho tvaṃ Rāhula vāyosamaṃ bhāvanam bhāvehi — pe — ṭhassanti.

20 Akāsasamaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, akāsasamaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti. Seyyathā pi Rāhula akāso na katthaci patiṭṭhito, evam - eva kho tvaṃ Rāhula akāsasamaṃ bhāvanam bhāvehi, akāsasamaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti.

Uṣṇam. 3. 621
30 Mettaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, mettaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato yo byāpādo so pahiyissati. Karuṇam Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, karuṇam hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato yā vihesā sā pahiyissati. Muditaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, muditaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato yā arati sā pahiyissati. Upekkham Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, upekkham hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato yo paṭigho so pahiyissati. Asubham Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, asubham hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato yo rāgo so pahiyissati. Aniccasaññaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi,

aniccasaññam hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato yo asmi-
māno so pahiyissati.

~~Ānāpānasati~~ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, ānāpānasati
Rāhula bhāvitā bahulikata mahapphalā hoti mahānisamsā.
Katham bhāvitā ca Rāhula ānāpānasati katham bahulikata
mahapphalā hoti mahānisamsā: Idha Rāhula bhikkhu

araññagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisidati
pallaṅkam ābhujitvā ujum kāyam paṇidhāya parimukham
satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So sato va assasati, sato passasati.

70 Digham vā assasanto: digham assasāmiti pajānāti, digham
vā passasanto: digham passasāmiti pajānāti; rassam vā assa-
santo: rassam assasāmiti pajānāti, rassam vā passasanto:

rassam passasāmiti pajānāti. Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assa-
sissāmiti sikkhati, sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmiti sik-
khati. Passambhayam kāyasaṅkhāram assasissāmiti sikkhati,

passambhayam kāyasaṅkhāram passasissāmiti sikkhati. Pīti-
paṭisaṃvedī assasissāmiti sikkhati, pītipaṭisaṃvedī passa-
sissāmiti sikkhati. Sukhapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmiti sikkhati,

20 sukhapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Cittasaṅkhāra-
paṭisaṃvedī assasissāmiti sikkhati, cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī
passasissāmiti sikkhati. Passambhayam cittasaṅkhāram assa-
sissāmiti sikkhati, passambhayam cittasaṅkhāram passasissā-

miti sikkhati. Cittapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmiti sikkhati, citta-
paṭisaṃvedī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Abhippamodayam cit-
tam assasissāmiti sikkhati, abhippamodayam cittam passa-

sissāmiti sikkhati. Samādaham cittam assasissāmiti sikkhati,
samādaham cittam passasissāmiti sikkhati. Vimocayam cit-
tam assasissāmiti sikkhati, vimocayam cittam passasissāmiti

sikkhati. Aniccānupassī assasissāmiti sikkhati, aniccānu-
passī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Virāgānupassī assasissāmiti

sikkhati, virāgānupassī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Nirodhānu-
passī assasissāmiti sikkhati, nirodhānupassī passasissāmiti

sikkhati. Paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmiti sikkhati, paṭi-
nissaggānupassī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Evam bhāvitā kho
Rāhula ānāpānasati evam bahulikata mahapphalā hoti
mahānisamsā. Evam bhāvitāya kho Rāhula ānāpānasatiyā

11 am. tr. a/7

f. M. 1. 56

Visu. 8. 1291

evam bahulikātāya ye pi te carimakā assāsapassāsā te pi viditā va nirujjhanti no aviditā ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

MAHĀ-RĀHULOVĀDASUTTANTAM DUTIYAM.

"Questions which tend not to Elucidation."

Religion vs. Dogma
OKL

Warren Buddhism, p. 117-122-

63. Transl. Winternitz # 69.

cf. Milinda,
p. 144

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmato Mālunkyaputtassa rahogatassa paṭisallinassa evam cetaso parivitakko udapādi: Yān' imāni diṭṭhigatāni Bhagavatā abyākatāni ṭhapitāni paṭikkhittāni: Sassato loko iti pi, asassato loko iti pi, antavā loko iti pi, anantavā loko iti pi, tam jīvaṃ tam sarīraṃ iti pi, aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ iti pi, hoti tathāgato param - marañā iti pi, na hoti tathāgato param - marañā iti pi, hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param - marañā iti pi, n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - marañā iti pi, tāni me Bhagavā na byākaroti; yāni me Bhagavā na byākaroti tam - me na rucati, tam - me na khamati, so 'haṃ Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā etam - atthaṃ pucchissāmi. Sace me Bhagavā byākarissati: Sassato loko ti vā, asassato loko ti vā, antavā loko ti vā, anantavā loko ti vā, tam jīvaṃ tam sarīraṃ - ti vā, aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ - ti vā, hoti tathāgato param - marañā ti vā, na hoti tathāgato param - marañā ti vā, hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param - marañā ti vā, n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - marañā ti vā, evāhaṃ Bhagavati brahmacariyam carissāmi. No ce me Bhagavā byākarissati: Sassato loko ti vā, asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - marañā ti vā, evāhaṃ sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hināy' āvattissāmīti.

20
MP. p. 424

Atha kho āyasmā Māluṅkyāputto sāyanhasamayam pati-
sallāṇā vutthito yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā
Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. . Ekamantaṃ
nisinno kho āyasmā Māluṅkyāputto Bhagavantam etad-
avoca: Idha mayham bhante rahogatassa paṭisallinassa evam
cetaso parivitakko udapādi: Yān' imāni ditthigatāni Bhaga-
vatā abyākatāni ṭhapitāni paṭikkhittāni: Sassato loko iti pi,
asassato loko iti pi — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathā-
gato param-maraṇā iti pi, tāni me Bhagavā na byākaroti;
Yāni me Bhagavā na byākaroti tam-me na ruccati, tam-me
na khamati, so'ham Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā etam-attham
pucchissāmi; sace me Bhagavā byākarissati: Sassato loko ti
vā, asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathā-
gato param-maraṇā ti vā, evāham Bhagavati brahmacariyam
carissāmi; no ce me Bhagavā byākarissati: Sassato loko ti
vā, asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti
tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā, evāham sikkham paccakkhāya
hināy' āvattissāmi. Sace Bhagavā jānāti: sassato loko ti,
sassato loko ti me Bhagavā byākarotu; sace Bhagavā jā-
nāti: asassato loko ti, asassato loko ti me Bhagavā byā-
karotu. No ce Bhagavā jānāti: sassato loko ti vā asassato
loko ti vā, ajānato kho pana apassato etad-eva ujukam hoti
yadidam: na jānāmi na passāmi. Sace Bhagavā jānāti:
antavā loko ti, antavā loko ti me Bhagavā byākarotu; sace
Bhagavā jānāti: anantavā loko ti, anantavā loko ti me Bha-
gavā byākarotu. No ce Bhagavā jānāti: antavā loko ti vā
anantavā loko ti vā, ajānato kho pana apassato etad-eva
ujukam hoti yadidam: na jānāmi na passāmi. Sace Bha-
gavā jānāti: tam jivam tam sariran - ti, tam jivam tam sari-
ran - ti me Bhagavā byākarotu; sace Bhagavā jānāti: aññam
jivam aññam sariran - ti, aññam jivam aññam sariran - ti me
Bhagavā byākarotu. No ce Bhagavā jānāti: tam jivam tam
sariran - ti vā aññam jivam aññam sariran - ti vā, ajānato
kho pana apassato etad-eva ujukam hoti yadidam: na jā-
nāmi na passāmi. Sace Bhagavā jānāti: hoti tathāgato
param-maraṇā ti, hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti me

Bhagavā byākarotu; sace Bhagavā jānāti: na hoti tathāgato param - marañā ti, na hoti tathāgato param - marañā ti me Bhagavā byākarotu. No ce Bhagavā jānāti: hoti tathāgato param - marañā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param - marañā ti vā, ajānato kho pana apassato etad - eva ujukam hoti yadidaṃ: na jānāmi na passāmiti. Sace Bhagavā jānāti: hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param - marañā ti, hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param - marañā ti me Bhagavā byākarotu; sace Bhagavā jānāti: n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - marañā ti. n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - marañā ti me Bhagavā byākarotu. No ce Bhagavā jānāti: hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param - marañā ti vā n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - marañā ti vā, ajānato kho pana apassato etad - eva ujukam hoti yadidaṃ: na jānāmi na passāmiti.

Kin - nu tāhaṃ Māluṅkyāputta evaṃ avacaṃ: ehi tvaṃ Māluṅkyāputta mayi brahmacariyaṃ cara, ahaṃ te byākarissāmi: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - marañā ti vā ti. — No h' etam bhante. — Tvaṃ vā pana maṃ evaṃ avaca: ahaṃ bhante Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi, Bhagavā me byākarissati: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - marañā ti vā ti. — No h' etam bhante. — Iti kira Māluṅkyāputta n' evāhaṃ taṃ vadāmi: ehi tvaṃ Māluṅkyāputta mayi brahmacariyaṃ cara, ahaṃ te byākarissāmi: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - marañā ti vā ti; na pi kira maṃ tvaṃ vadesi: ahaṃ bhante Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi, Bhagavā me byākarissati: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - marañā ti vā ti. Evaṃ sante moghapurisa ko santo kam paccācikkhasi.

NGIV.

Koranto?

Yo kho Māluṅkyāputta evaṃ vadeyya: Na tāvāhaṃ Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi yāva me Bhagavā na byākarissati: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - marañā ti vā ti;

abyākatam - eva taṃ Māluṅkyāputta Tathāgatena assa atha
 so puggalo kālaṃ kareyya. Seyyathā pi Māluṅkyāputta
 puriso sallena viddho assa savisena gāḥhapalepanena, tassa
 mittāmaccā nātisālohitā bhisakkaṃ sallakattaṃ upatṭha-
 peyyuṃ. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āha-
 rissāmi yāva na taṃ purisaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho:
 khattiyō vā brāhmaṇo vā vesso vā suddo vā ti. So evaṃ
 vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ
 purisaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho: evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto iti
 10 vā ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āha-
 rissāmi yāva na taṃ purisaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho:
 dīgho vā rasso vā majjhimo vā ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na
 tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ purisaṃ
 jānāmi yen' amhi viddho: kāḷo vā sāmo vā maṅguracchavi
 vā ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āha-
 rissāmi yāva na taṃ purisaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho:
 asukasmiṃ gāme vā nigame vā nagare vā ti. So evaṃ
 vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ
 dhanuṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho yadi vā cāpo yadi vā
 20 kodāḍo ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ
 āharissāmi yāva na taṃ jiyāṃ jānāmi yāy' amhi viddho yadi
 vā akkassa yadi vā saṅghassa yadi vā nahārusa yadi vā
 maruvāya yadi vā khīrapaṇṇino ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na
 tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ kaṇḍaṃ
 jānāmi yen' amhi viddho yadi vā kacchaṃ yadi vā ropimaṃ
 ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi
 yāva na taṃ kaṇḍaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho yassa pattehi
 vājitāṃ, yadi vā giḃjhassa yadi vā kaṅkassa yadi vā kula-
 lassa yadi vā morassa yadi vā sithilahanuno ti. So evaṃ
 vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ
 kaṇḍaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho yassa nahārunā parikkhit-
 taṃ, yadi vā gavassa yadi vā mahisassa yadi vā roruvassa
 yadi vā semhārassāti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ
 sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ sallaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi
 viddho yadi vā sallaṃ yadi vā khurappaṃ yadi vā vekaṇḍaṃ
 yadi vā nārācaṃ yadi vā vacchadantaṃ yadi vā karavīra-

v/

tr

2
0

21/1/56

21/1/15728
(arrow/kester)

pattan - ti. Aññātam - eva taṃ Mālunḱyāputta tena purisena
 assa/atha so puriso kālaṃ kareyya. Evam - eva kho Mālunḱyā-
 putta yo evaṃ vadeyya: Na tāvāhaṃ Bhagavati brahma-
 cariyaṃ carissāmi yāva me Bhagavā na byākarissati: sassato
 loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na
 hoti tathāgato param - marañā ti vā ti, abyākatam - eva taṃ
 Mālunḱyāputta Tathāgatena assa/atha so puggalo kālaṃ
 kareyya.

conditional
 Ke 117 10 "Sassato loko' ti Mālunḱyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati^{1 for sati}/brahma-
 cariyavāso abhaviṣṣāti^{2 this is a note}/evam no. Asassato loko ti Mālunḱyā-
 putta diṭṭhiyā sati/brahmacariyavāso abhaviṣṣāti evam - pi
 no. / Sassato loko ti Mālunḱyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati/asassato
 loko ti vā diṭṭhiyā sati/atth' eva jāti/atthi jarā/atthi marañam/
 santi sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā, yesāhaṃ diṭṭhe
 va dhamme nighātaṃ paññapemi. // Antavā loko ti Mālunḱyā-
 putta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmecariyavāso abhaviṣṣāti evam no.
 Anantavā loko ti Mālunḱyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahma-
 cariyavāso abhaviṣṣāti evam - pi no. / Antavā loko ti Mālunḱyā-
 putta diṭṭhiyā sati, anantavā loko ti vā diṭṭhiyā sati, atth'
 20 eva jāti atthi jarā atthi marañam santi sokaparidevadukkhā-
 domanassupāyāsā yesāhaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme nighātaṃ
 paññapemi. // Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīran - ti Mālunḱyāputta diṭ-
 ṭhiyā sati brahmecariyavāso abhaviṣṣāti evam no. Aññaṃ
 jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīran - ti Mālunḱyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahma-
 cariyavāso abhaviṣṣāti evam - pi no. / Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarī-
 ran - ti Mālunḱyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ
 sarīran - ti vā diṭṭhiyā sati atth' eva jāti atthi jarā atthi
 marañam santi sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā yesāhaṃ
 diṭṭhe va dhamme nighātaṃ paññapemi. // Hoti tathāgato
 3 param - marañā ti Mālunḱyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahma-
 cariyavāso abhaviṣṣāti evam no. Na hoti tathāgato param-
 marañā ti Mālunḱyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmecariyavāso
 abhaviṣṣāti evam - pi no. / Hoti tathāgato param - marañā ti
 Mālunḱyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati na hoti tathāgato param - marañā
 ti vā diṭṭhiyā sati atth' eva jāti atthi jarā atthi marañam

santi sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā yesāham ditthe
 va dhamme nighātam paññapemi. Hoti ca/na ca hoti tathā-
 gato param-maraṇā ti Māluṅkyāputta ditthiyā sati brahma-
 cariyavāso abhavissāti evaṃ no./ N' eva hoti/na na hoti
 tathāgato param-maraṇā ti Māluṅkyāputta ditthiyā sati
 brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evaṃ pi no./ Hoti ca/na ca
 hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti/ Māluṅkyāputta ditthiyā
 sati/n' eva hoti/na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā
 ditthiyā sati/atth' eva jāti, atthi jarā, atthi maraṇam, santi
 (Sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā yesāham ditthe va
 dhamme nighātam paññapemi. 5)

Tasmātiha Māluṅkyāputta abyākatañ-ca me abyākatato
 dhāretha, byākatañ-ca me byākatato dhāretha. Kiñ-ca
 Māluṅkyāputta mayā abyākatam: Sassato loko ti Māluṅkyā-
 putta mayā abyākatam, asassato loko ti mayā abyā-
 katañ, antavā loko ti mayā abyākatam, anantavā loko ti
 mayā abyākatam, tam jīvañ tam sarīran-ti mayā abyā-
 katañ, aññañ jīvañ aññañ sarīran-ti mayā abyākatam,
 hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti mayā abyākatam, na hoti

20 tathāgato param-maraṇā ti mayā abyākatam, hoti ca na
 ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti mayā abyākatam, n'
 eva hoti/na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti mayā abyā-
 katañ. Kasmā c' etañ Māluṅkyāputta mayā abyākatam:
 Na h' etañ Māluṅkyāputta atthasamhitam/ n' ādibrahma-
 cariyam, /na nibbidāya/ na virāgāya/ na nirodhāya/ na upa-
 samāya/ na abhiññāya/ na sambodhāya/ na nibbānāya sam-
 vattati, tasmā tam mayā abyākatam. Kiñ-ca Māluṅkyāputta

mayā byākatam: Idañ dukkhan-ti Māluṅkyāputta mayā
 byākatam, ayañ dukkhasamudayo ti mayā byākatam, ayañ
 30 dukkhanirodho ti mayā byākatam, ayañ dukkhanirodha-
 gāminī paṭipadā ti mayā byākatam. Kasmā c' etañ Māluṅkyā-
 putta mayā byākatam: Etañ hi Māluṅkyāputta atthasam-
 hitam, etañ ādibrahmacariyam, etañ nibbidāya virāgāya
 nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya sam-
 vattati, tasmā tam mayā byākatam. Tasmātiha Māluṅkyā-

putta abyākatañ - ca me abyākatato dhāretha, byākatañ - ca me byākatato dhārethāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Māluṅkyā-putto Bhagavato bhāsitañ abhinandīti.

CŪLA-MĀLUṆKYASUTTANTAM TATIYAM.

64.

Evam - me sutam. Ekañ samayañ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca: (O) Dhāretha no tumhe bhikkhave mayā desitāni pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanānīti. Evam vutte āyasmā Māluṅkyā-putto Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Aham kho bhante dhāremi Bhagavatā desitāni pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanānīti. — Yathākatham pana tvañ Māluṅkyāputta dhāresi mayā desitāni pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanānīti. — Sakkāyaditthim kho aham bhante Bhagavatā orambhāgiyam saṃyojanam desitam dhāremi. Vicikiccham kho aham bhante Bhagavatā orambhāgiyam saṃyojanam desitam dhāremi. Silabbataparāmāsam kho aham bhante Bhagavatā orambhāgiyam saṃyojanam desitam dhāremi. Kāmacchandañ kho aham bhante Bhagavatā orambhāgiyam saṃyojanam desitam dhāremi. Byāpādam kho aham bhante Bhagavatā orambhāgiyam saṃyojanam desitam dhāremi. Evam kho aham bhante dhāremi Bhagavatā desitāni pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanānīti.

Kassa kho nāma tvañ Māluṅkyāputta mayā evañ pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni desitāni dhāresi. Nanu Māluṅkyāputta aññatitthiyā paribbājakā iminā taruṇūpamena upārambhena upārambhissati: Daharassa hi Māluṅkyāputta kumārassa mandassa uttānaseyyakassa sakkāyo ti pi na hoti,

2/

kuto pan' assa uppajjissati sakkāyaditthi; anuseti tv - ev' assa sakkāyaditthānusayo. Daharassa hi Māluṅkyāputta kumārassa mandassa uttānaseyyakassa dhammā ti pi na hoti, kuto pan' assa uppajjissati dhammesu vicikicchā; anuseti tv - ev' assa vicikicchānusayo. Daharassa hi Māluṅkyāputta kumārassa mandassa uttānaseyyakassa silā ti pi na hoti, kuto pan' assa uppajjissati sīlesu sīlabbataparāmāso; anuseti tv - ev' assa sīlabbataparāmāsānusayo. Daharassa hi Māluṅkyāputta kumārassa mandassa uttānaseyyakassa kāmā ti pi

1 Ona hoti, kuto pan' assa uppajjissati kāmesu kāmacchando; anuseti tv - ev' assa kāmarāgānusayo. Daharassa hi Māluṅkyāputta kumārassa mandassa uttānaseyyakassa sattā ti pi na hoti, kuto pan' assa uppajjissati sattesu byāpādo; anuseti tv - ev' assa byāpādānusayo. Nanu Māluṅkyāputta aññatitthiyā

20 paribbājakā iminā taruṇūpamena upārambhena upārambhissantiti. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Etassa Bhagavā kālo, etassa Sugata kālo, yaṃ Bhagavā pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni deseyya, Bhagavato

sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantiti. — Tena h' Ānanda suṇohi

sādhukam manasikarohi, bhāsissāmiti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho

āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Idh' Ānanda assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī

ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito, sappurisānam

adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme

avinito, sakkāyaditthipariyutthitena cetasā viharati sakkāyaditthiparetena, uppannāya ca sakkāyaditthiyā nissaraṇam yathābhūtam na - ppajānāti; tassa sā sakkāyaditthi thāmagatā appaṭivinitā orambhāgiyam saṃyojanam. Vicikicchāpariyutthitena cetasā viharati vicikicchāparetena, uppannāya

30 ca vicikicchāya nissaraṇam yathābhūtam na - ppajānāti; tassa sā vicikicchā thāmagatā appaṭivinitā orambhāgiyam saṃyojanam. Silabbataparāmāsapariyutthitena cetasā viharati sīlabbataparāmāsaparetena, uppannassa ca sīlabbataparāmāsassa nissaraṇam yathābhūtam na - ppajānāti; tassa so sīlabbataparāmāso thāmagato appaṭivinito orambhāgiyam saṃyojanam. Kāmarāgapariyutthitena cetasā viharati kāmā-

rāgaparetena, uppannassa ca kāmarāgassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na ppajānāti; tassa so kāmarāgo thāmagato appaṭivinito orambhāgiyaṃ saṃyojanaṃ. Byāpādapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati byāpādaparetena, uppannassa ca byāpādassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na ppajānāti; tassa so byāpādo thāmagato appaṭivinito orambhāgiyaṃ saṃyojanaṃ. Sutavā ca kho Ānanda ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto, sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisa-

10 ditṭhipariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na sakkāyaditṭhiparetena, uppannāya ca sakkāyaditṭhiyā nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; tassa sā sakkāyaditṭhi sānusayā pahiyati. Na vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na vicikicchāparetena, uppannāya ca vicikicchāya nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; tassa sā vicikicchā sānusayā pahiyati. Na silabbata-

parāmāsapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na silabbataparāmāsa-
paretena, uppannassa ca silabbataparāmāsassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; tassa so silabbataparāmāso sānusayo pahiyati. Na kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na

20 kāmarāgaparetena, uppannassa ca kāmarāgassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; tassa so kāmarāgo sānusayo pahiyati. Na byāpādapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na byāpādaparetena, uppannassa ca byāpādassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; tassa so byāpādo sānusayo pahiyati.

Yo Ananda maggo yā paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya taṃ maggaṃ taṃ paṭipadaṃ anāgama pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni ñassati vā dakkhīti va pajahissati vā ti n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati. Seyyathā pi Ānanda mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato tacama

30 acchetvā pheggum acchetvā sārachedo bhavissatīti n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati, evam - eva kho Ānanda yo maggo yā paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya taṃ maggaṃ taṃ paṭipadaṃ anāgama pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni ñassati vā dakkhīti vā pajahissati vā ti n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati. Yo ca kho Ānanda maggo yā paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya

taṃ maggaṃ taṃ paṭipadaṃ āgamma pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni ṇassati vā dakkhīti vā pajahissati vā ti ṭhānam-etaṃ vijjati. Seyyathā pi Ānanda mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato tacam chetvā pheggum chetvā sāracchedo bhavissati titi ṭhānam-etaṃ vijjati, evam-eva kho Ānanda yo maggo yā paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya taṃ maggaṃ taṃ paṭipadaṃ āgamma pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni ṇassati vā dakkhīti vā pajahissati vā ti ṭhānam-etaṃ vijjati. Seyyathā pi Ānanda

10 Gaṅgā nadī pūrā udakassa samatittikā kākapeyyā, atha dubbalako puriso āgaccheyya: ahaṃ imissā Gaṅgāya nadiyā tiriyaṃ bāhāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pārāṃ gacchāmiti, so na sakkuṇeyya Gaṅgāya nadiyā tiriyaṃ bāhāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pārāṃ gantum, evam-eva kho Ānanda yassa kassaci sakkāyanirodhāya dhamme desiyamāne cittaṃ na pakkhandati na ppassidati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati seyyathā pi so dubbalako puriso evam-ete daṭṭhabbā. Seyyathā pi Ānanda Gaṅgā nadī pūrā udakassa samatittikā kākapeyyā, atha

20 balavā puriso āgaccheyya: ahaṃ imissā Gaṅgāya nadiyā tiriyaṃ bāhāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pārāṃ gacchāmiti, so sakkuṇeyya Gaṅgāya nadiyā tiriyaṃ bāhāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pārāṃ gantum, evam-eva kho Ānanda yassa kassaci sakkāyanirodhāya dhamme desiyamāne cittaṃ pakkhandati pasidati santiṭṭhati vimuccati seyyathā pi so balavā puriso evam-ete daṭṭhabbā.

Katamo c' Ānanda maggo katamā paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu upadhivivekā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānā sabaso kāyaduṭṭhullānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā vivicc' eva kāmehi

30 vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajam pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So yad-eva tattha hoti rūpagataṃ vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāgataṃ te dhamme aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato samanupassati. So tehi dhammehi cittaṃ paṭivāpeti, so tehi dhammehi cittaṃ paṭivāpetvā amatāya

dhātuyā cittaṃ upasaṃharati: etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhakkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānan - ti. So tattha - tṭhito āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpunāti; no ce āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpunāti ten' eva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapāṭiko hoti tatthapariniḃbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam - pi kho Ānanda maggo ayam paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya.

10 Puna ca paraṃ Ānanda bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ — tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ — catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So yad - eva tattha hoti rūpagataṃ vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññānagataṃ — pe — anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam - pi kho Ānanda maggo ayam paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya.

20 Puna ca paraṃ Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāsaṇaṅcāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati. So yad - eva tattha hoti vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññānagataṃ — pe — anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam - pi kho Ānanda maggo ayam paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya.

Puna ca paraṃ Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsaṇaṅcāyatanāṃ samatikkamma anantaṃ viññāṇan - ti viññāṇaṅcāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati — pe — sabbaso viññāṇaṅcāyatanāṃ samatikkamma na - tthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati. So yad - eva tattha hoti vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ 30 saṅkhāragataṃ viññānagataṃ te dhamme aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇdato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato samanupassati. So tehi dhammehi cittaṃ paṭivāpeti, so tehi dhammehi cittaṃ paṭivāpetvā amatāya dhātuyā cittaṃ upasaṃharati: etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhakkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānan - ti. So tattha - tṭhito

āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpuṇāti; no ce āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpuṇāti ten' eva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tatthapariniḅbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam kho Ānanda maggo ayam paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāyāti.

Eso ce bhante maggo esā paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya, atha kiñ - carahi idh' ekacce bhikkhū cetovimuttino ekacce paññāvimuttino ti. —

Ettha kho tesāhaṃ Ānanda indriyavemattataṃ vadāmi.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

MAHĀ-MĀLUṆKYASUTTANTAM CATUTTHAM.

65.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca: Ahaṃ kho bhikkhave ekāsanabhojanaṃ bhuñjāmi; ekāsanabhojanaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhuñjamāno appābādhaṭṭāṇ - ca sañjānāmi

Visu. 2.260

appātaṅkataṇ - ca lahuṭṭhānaṇ - ca balaṇ - ca phāsuvihāraṇ - ca. Etha tumhe pi bhikkhave ekāsanabhojanaṃ bhuñjatha; ekāsanabhojanaṃ kho bhikkhave tumhe pi bhuñjamānā appābādhaṭṭāṇ - ca sañjānissatha appātaṅkataṇ - ca lahuṭṭhānaṇ - ca balaṇ - ca phāsuvihāraṇ - cāti. Evam vutte āyasmā Bhaddāli Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Ahaṃ kho bhante na ussāhāmi ekāsanabhojanaṃ bhuñjituṃ; ekāsanabhojanaṃ hi me bhante bhuñjato siyā kukkucam siyā vippaṭisāro ti. — Tena hi tvaṃ Bhaddāli yattha nimantito assasi tattha ekadesaṃ bhuñjitvā ekadesaṃ nīharitvā pi bhuñjeyyāsi; evam - pi

kho tvaṃ Bhaddāli bhuñjamāno yāpessasīti. — Evam - pi kho ahaṃ bhante na ussahāmi bhuñjitum; evam - pi hi me bhante bhuñjato siyā kukkuccaṃ siyā vipparisāro ti. Atha kho āyasmā Bhaddāli Bhagavatā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅghe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesi. Atha kho āyasmā Bhaddāli sabban - taṃ temāsāṃ na Bhagavato sammukhībhāvaṃ adāsi yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakārī.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti: niṭṭhitacīvaro Bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamissatīti. Atha kho āyasmā Bhaddāli yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā tehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Bhaddāliṃ te bhikkhū etad - avocum: Idam kho āvuso Bhaddāli Bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ kariyati: niṭṭhitacīvaro Bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamissatīti. Ingh' āvuso Bhaddāli etaṃ desakaṃ sādhuakaṃ manasikarohi, mā te pacchā dukkarataraṃ ahoṣīti. Evam - āvuso ti kho āyasmā Bhaddāli tesam bhikkhūnaṃ paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Bhaddāli Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Accayo maṃ bhante accagamā yathā bālaṃ yathā mūlhaṃ yathā akusalaṃ, yo 'haṃ Bhagavatā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅghe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesiṃ. Tassa me bhante Bhagavā accayaṃ accayato patigaṇhātu āyatim samvarāyāti. — Taggha tvaṃ Bhaddāli accayo accagamā yathā bālaṃ yathā mūlhaṃ yathā akusalaṃ, yaṃ tvaṃ mayā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅghe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesi.

Samayo pi kho te Bhaddāli appaṭividdho ahoṣi: Bhagavā kho Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati, Bhagavā pi maṃ jānissati: Bhaddāli nāma bhikkhu satthusāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakārī ti. Ayam - pi kho te Bhaddāli samayo appaṭividdho ahoṣi. Samayo pi kho te Bhaddāli appaṭividdho ahoṣi: sambahulā

kho bhikkhū Sāvattھیyaṃ vassaṃ upagatā, te pi maṃ jānissanti: Bhaddāli nāma bhikkhu satthusāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakārī ti. Ayam - pi kho te Bhaddāli samayo appaṭividdho ahoṣi. Samayo pi kho te Bhaddāli appaṭividdho ahoṣi: sambahulā kho bhikkhuniyo Sāvattھیyaṃ vassaṃ upagatā, tā pi maṃ jānissanti — pe — sambahulā kho upāsakā Sāvattھیyaṃ paṭivasanti, te pi maṃ jānissanti — sambahulā kho upāsikā Sāvattھیyaṃ paṭivasanti, tā pi maṃ jānissanti: Bhaddāli nāma bhikkhu satthusāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakārī ti. Ayam - pi kho te Bhaddāli samayo appaṭividdho ahoṣi. Samayo pi kho te Bhaddāli appaṭividdho ahoṣi: sambahulā kho nānātitthiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā Sāvattھیyaṃ vassaṃ upagatā, te pi maṃ jānissanti: Bhaddāli nāma bhikkhu samānassa Gotamassa sāvako therāṇṇataro satthu sāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakārī ti. Ayam - pi kho te Bhaddāli samayo appaṭividdho ahoṣi. — Accayo maṃ bhante accagamā yathā bālaṃ yathā mūlhaṃ yathā akusalaṃ, yo 'haṃ Bhagavatā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅghe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesiṃ. Tassa me bhante Bhagavā accayaṃ accayato patigaṇhātu āyatim samvarāyāti. — Taggha tvaṃ Bhaddāli accayo accagamā yathā bālaṃ yathā mūlhaṃ yathā akusalaṃ, yaṃ tvaṃ mayā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅghe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesi.

Taṃ kim - maññasi Bhaddāli: idh' assa bhikkhu ubhato bhāgavimutto, tam - ahaṃ evaṃ vadeyyaṃ: Ehi me tvaṃ bhikkhu paṅke saṅkamo hohīti. Api nu so saṅkameyya vā, aññena vā kāyaṃ sannāmeyya, no ti vā vadeyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Taṃ kim - maññasi Bhaddāli: idh' assa bhikkhu paññāvimutto — kāyasakkhī — diṭṭhipatto — saddhāvimutto — dhammānūsārī — saddhānūsārī, tam - ahaṃ evaṃ vadeyyaṃ: Ehi me tvaṃ bhikkhu paṅke saṅkamo hohīti. Api nu so saṅkameyya vā. aññena vā kāyaṃ sannāmeyya, no ti vā vadeyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Taṃ kim - maññasi Bhaddāli: api nu tvaṃ Bhaddāli' tasmim samaye ubhatobhāgavimutto vā hosi paññā-

vimutto vā kāyasakkhī vā diṭṭhippatto vā saddhāvimutto vā dhammānusārī vā saddhānusārī vā ti. — No h' etaṃ bhante.

— Nanu tvaṃ Bhaddāli tasmiṃ samaye ritto tuccho aparaddho ti. — Evaṃ bhante. Accayo maṃ bhante accagamā yathā bālaṃ yathā mūlhaṃ yathā akusalaṃ, yo 'haṃ Bhagavatā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅhe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesiṃ. Tassa me bhante Bhagavā accayaṃ accayato patigaṇhātu āyatīṃ saṃvarāyāti.

— Taggha tvaṃ Bhaddāli accayo accagamā yathā bālaṃ yathā mūlhaṃ yathā akusalaṃ, yaṃ tvaṃ mayā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅhe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesi. Yato ca kho tvaṃ Bhaddāli accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikarosi, taṃ te mayāṃ patigaṇhāma. Vuddhi h' esā Bhaddāli ariyassa vinaye yo accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikaroti āyatīṃ saṃvaraṃ āpajjati.

Idha Bhaddāli ekacco bhikkhu satthusāsane aparipūrākārī hoti; tassa evaṃ hoti: yaṃ nūnāhaṃ vivittaṃ senāsanāṃ bhajeyyaṃ, araññaṃ rukkhamaṇḍalaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. 20 app-eva nāmāhaṃ uttarīṃ manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ sacchikareyyaṃ - ti. So vivittaṃ senāsanāṃ bhajati. araññaṃ rukkhamaṇḍalaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. Tassa tathā vūpakaṭṭhassa viharato satthā pi upavadati, anuvicca viññū sabrahmacārī upavadanti, devatā pi upavadanti, attā pi attānaṃ upavadati. So satthārā pi upavadito anuvicca viññūhi sabrahmacārīhi upavadito devatāhi pi upavadito attanā pi attānaṃ upavadito na uttarīṃ manussadhammā 30 alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ sacchikaroti; taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya aparipūrākārissa.

Idha pana Bhaddāli ekacco bhikkhu satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrākārī hoti; tassa evaṃ hoti: yaṃ nūnāhaṃ vivittaṃ senāsanāṃ bhajeyyaṃ, araññaṃ rukkhamaṇḍalaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abho-

kāsam palālapuñjam, app-eva nāmāham uttarim manussa-
 dhammā alamariyañānadassanavisesam sacchikareyyan-ti. So
 vivittam senāsanam bhajati, arañnam rukkhamulam pabbatam
 kandaram giriguham susanam vanapattham abbhokāsam
 palālapuñjam. Tassa tathā vūpakatthassa viharato satthā pi
 na upavadati, anuvicca viññū sabrahmacārī na upavadanti,
 devatā pi na upavadanti, attā pi attānam na upavadati. So
 satthārā pi anupavadito anuvicca viññūhi sabrahmacārīhi
 anupavadito devatāhi pi anupavadito attanā pi attānam anupa-
 vadito uttarim manussadhammā alamariyañānadassanavisesam
 sacchikaroti. So vivico' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dham-
 mehi savitakkam savicāram vivekajam pītisukham paṭhamam
 jhānam upasampajja viharati; tam kissa hetu: Evam h' etam
 Bhaddāli hoti yathā tam satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūra-
 kārissa. Puna ca param Bhaddāli bhikkhu vitakkavicārānam
 vūpasamā ajjhattam sampasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvam avi-
 takkam avicāram samādhijam pītisukham dutiyam jhānam
 upasampajja viharati; tam kissa hetu: Evam h' etam Bhad-
 dāli hoti yathā tam satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrakārissa.
 20 Puna ca param Bhaddāli bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako
 ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañ-ca kāyena paṭisam-
 vedeti yan-tam ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukha-
 vihārī ti tatiyam jhānam upasampajja viharati; tam kissa
 hetu: Evam h' etam Bhaddāli hoti yathā tam satthusāsane
 sikkhāya paripūrakārissa. Puna ca param Bhaddāli bhikkhu
 sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbe va soma-
 nassadomanassānam atthagamā adukkham asukham upekhā-
 satipārisuddhim catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati; tam
 kissa hetu: Evam h' etam Bhaddāli hoti yathā tam satthu-
 30 sāsane sikkhāya paripūrakārissa.

So evam samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe
 vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̄hite ānejjappatte
 pubbenivāsānussatiñānāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So aneka-
 vihitaṃ pubbenivāsam anussarati, seyyathidaṃ ekam-pi
 jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo — pe — iti sākāram sauddesaṃ aneka-
 vihitaṃ pubbenivāsam anussarati; tam kissa hetu: Evam h'

etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrakārissa. So evaṃ samāhite, citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātānāyā cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate — pe — yathākammūpage satte pajānāti; taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrakārissa. So evaṃ samāhite citte (o) parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte āsavānaṃ khayaṇāyā cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So: idaṃ dukkhaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti — pe — ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; ime āsavā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti — pe — ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti nāṇaṃ hoti; kbhīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattā-
20 yāti pajānāti. Taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrakārissāti.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Bhaddāli Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena - m - idh' ekaccaṃ bhikkhūṃ pavayha pavayha kāraṇaṃ karonti; ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo yena - m - idh' ekaccaṃ bhikkhūṃ no tathā pavayha pavayha kāraṇaṃ karontīti. — Idha Bhaddāli ekacco bhikkhu abhiṇhāpattiko hoti āpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati, bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, kopaṇ - ca dosaṇ - ca appaccayaṇ - ca pātukaroti,
30 na sammā vattati, na lomāṃ pāteti, na nitthāraṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano hoti taṃ karomīti n' āha. Tatra Bhaddāli bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu abhiṇhāpattiko āpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati, bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, kopaṇ - ca dosaṇ - ca appaccayaṇ - ca pātukaroti, na sammā vattati, na lomāṃ pāteti, na nitthāraṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano

hoti taṃ karomīti n' āha. Sādhu vat' āyasmanto imassa bhikkhuno tathā tathā upaparikkhatha yathā 'ss' idaṃ adhi-
karaṇaṃ na khippam-eva vūpasammeyyāti. Tassa kho etaṃ Bhaddāli bhikkhuno bhikkhū tathā tathā upaparikkhanti
yathā 'ss' idaṃ adhi-karaṇaṃ na khippam-eva vūpasammati.

Idha pana Bhaddāli ekacco bhikkhu abhiṅhāpattiko hoti āpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno nāññen' aññaṃ paṭi-
carati, na bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, na kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-
ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaroti, sammā vattati, lomaṃ pātetī,

20 nitthāraṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano hoti taṃ karomīti
āha. Tatra Bhaddāli bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho
āvuso bhikkhu abhiṅhāpattiko āpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi
vuccamāno nāññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati, na bahiddhā kathaṃ
apanāmeti, na kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātu-
karoti, sammā vattati, lomaṃ pātetī. nitthāraṃ vattati, yena
saṅgho attamano hoti taṃ karomīti āha. Sādhu vat' āyas-
manto imassa bhikkhuno tathā tathā upaparikkhatha yathā

'ss' idaṃ adhi-karaṇaṃ khippam-eva vūpasammeyyāti. Tassa
kho etaṃ Bhaddāli bhikkhuno bhikkhū tathā tathā upa-
20 parikkhanti yathā 'ss' idaṃ adhi-karaṇaṃ khippam-eva
vūpasammati.

Idha Bhaddāli ekacco bhikkhu adhiccāpattiko hoti
anāpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭi-
carati, bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca
appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaroti, na sammā vattati, na lomaṃ
pātetī, na nitthāraṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano hoti taṃ
karomīti n' āha. Tatra Bhaddāli bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti:

Ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu adhiccāpattiko anāpattibahulo, so
bhikkhūhi vuccamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati, bahiddhā

30 kathaṃ apanāmeti, kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca
pātukaroti, na sammā vattati, na lomaṃ pātetī, na nitthā-
raṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano hoti taṃ karomīti n' āha.

Sādhu vat' āyasmanto imassa bhikkhuno tathā tathā upa-
parikkhatha yathā 'ss' idaṃ adhi-karaṇaṃ na khippam-eva
vūpasammeyyāti. Tassa kho etaṃ Bhaddāli bhikkhuno
bhikkhū tathā tathā upaparikkhanti yathā 'ss' idaṃ adhi-

kāraṇaṃ na khippam-eva vūpasammati. Idha pana Bhaddāli ekacco bhikkhu adhiccāpattiko hoti anāpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno nāññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati. na bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, na kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaroti, sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, nitthāraṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano hoti taṃ karomīti āha. Tatra Bhaddāli bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu adhiccāpattiko anāpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno nāññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati, na bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, na kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaroti, sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, nitthāraṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano hoti taṃ karomīti āha. Sādhu vat' āyasmanto imassa bhikkhuno tathā tathā upaparikkhatha yathā 'ss' idaṃ adhi-kāraṇaṃ khippam-eva vūpasammeyyāti. Tassa kho etaṃ Bhaddāli bhikkhuno bhikkhū tathā tathā upaparikkhanti yathā 'ss' idaṃ adhi-kāraṇaṃ khippam-eva vūpasammati.

Idha Bhaddāli ekacco bhikkhu saddhāmatkena vahati pemamattakena. Tatra Bhaddāli bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saddhāmatkena vahati pemamattakena; sace mayaṃ imaṃ bhikkhūṃ pavayha pavayha kāraṇaṃ karissāma, mā yaṃ pi 'ssa taṃ saddhāmatkaṃ pemamattakaṃ tamhā pi parihāyīti. Seyyathā pi Bhaddāli purisassa ekaṃ cakkhūṃ, tassa mittāmaccā nāṭisālohitā taṃ ekaṃ cakkhūṃ rakkheyyūṃ: mā yaṃ pi 'ssa taṃ ekaṃ cakkhūṃ tamhā pi parihāyīti; evam-eva kho Bhaddāli idh' ekacco bhikkhu saddhāmatkena vahati pemamattakena; tatra Bhaddāli bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saddhāmatkena vahati pemamattakena; sace mayaṃ imaṃ bhikkhūṃ pavayha pavayha kāraṇaṃ karissāma, mā yaṃ pi 'ssa taṃ saddhāmatkaṃ pemamattakaṃ tamhā pi parihāyīti.

Ayaṃ kho Bhaddāli hetu ayaṃ paccayo yena -m-idh' ekaccaṃ bhikkhūṃ pavayha pavayha kāraṇaṃ karonti; ayaṃ pana Bhaddāli hetu ayaṃ paccayo yena -m-idh' ekaccaṃ bhikkhūṃ no tathā pavayha pavayha kāraṇaṃ karontīti.

Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena pubbe appa-

tarāni c' eva sikkhāpadāni ahesum bahutarā ca bhikkhū aññāya saṅghahimsu; ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo yen' etarahi bahutarāni c' eva sikkhāpadāni honti appatarā ca bhikkhū aññāya saṅghahantiti. — Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti: sattesu hāyamānesu saddhamme antaradhāyamāne bahutarāni c' eva sikkhāpadāni honti appatarā ca bhikkhū aññāya saṅghahanti. Na tāva Bhaddāli satthā sāvakanāṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpeti yāva na idh' ekacce āsavaṭṭhāniyā dhammāsaṅghe pātubhavanti. Yato ca kho Bhaddāli idh' ekacce āsavaṭṭhāniyā dhammā saṅghe pātubhavanti, atha satthā sāvakanāṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpeti tesam yeva āsavaṭṭhāniyānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭighātāya. Na tāva Bhaddāli idh' ekacce āsavaṭṭhāniyā dhammā saṅghe pātubhavanti yāva na saṅgho mahattaṃ patto hoti. Yato ca kho Bhaddāli saṅgho mahattaṃ patto hoti atha idh' ekacce āsavaṭṭhāniyā dhammā saṅghe pātubhavanti, atha satthā sāvakanāṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpeti tesam yeva āsavaṭṭhāniyānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭighātāya. Na tāva Bhaddāli idh' ekacce āsavaṭṭhāniyā dhammā saṅghe pātubhavanti yāva na saṅgho lābhaggaṃ patto hoti — pe — yasaggaṃ patto hoti — bāhusaccaṃ patto hoti — rattaññūtaṃ patto hoti. Yato ca kho Bhaddāli saṅgho rattaññūtaṃ patto hoti atha idh' ekacce āsavaṭṭhāniyā dhammā saṅghe pātubhavanti, atha satthā sāvakanāṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpeti tesam yeva āsavaṭṭhāniyānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭighātāya.

Appakā kho tumhe Bhaddāli tena समयena ahuvattha yadā vo ahaṃ ājānīyasusūpamaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ desesiṃ; sarasi tvaṃ Bhaddāli. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Tatra Bhaddāli kaṃ hetum pacesiti. — So hi nūnāhaṃ bhante digharattaṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakārī aho sin - ti. — Na kho Bhaddāli es' eva hetu esa paccayo; api ca me tvaṃ Bhaddāli digharattaṃ cetasā ceto paricca vidito: na vāyaṃ moghapuriso mayā dhamme desiyamāne atthikatvā manasikatvā sabbacetaso samannāharitvā ohitasoto dhammaṃ suṇātīti. Api ca te ahaṃ Bhaddāli ājānīyasusūpamaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ desissāmi, taṃ suṇāhi sādhu kaṃ manasi-

karohi, bhāsissāmiti. Evam bhante ti kho āyasmā Bhaddāli Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Seyyathā pi Bhaddāli dakkho assadamako bhadram assājāniyam labhitvā paṭhamen' eva mukhādhāne kāraṇam kareti. tassa mukhādhāne kāraṇam kāriyamānassa honti yeva visūkāyitāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici yathā taṃ akāritapubbaṃ kāraṇam kāriyamānassa, so abhiṅhakāraṇā anupubbakāraṇā tasmim̐ thāne parinibbāyati. Yato kho Bhaddāli bhadro assājāniyo abhiṅhakāraṇā anupubbakāraṇā

10 tasmim̐ thāne parinibbuto hoti, tam - enaṃ assadamako uttarim̐ kāraṇam kareti yugādhāne. tassa yugādhāne kāraṇam kāriyamānassa honti yeva visūkāyitāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici yathā taṃ akāritapubbaṃ kāraṇam kāriyamānassa, so abhiṅhakāraṇā anupubbakāraṇā tasmim̐ thāne parinibbāyati. Yato kho Bhaddāli bhadro assājāniyo abhiṅhakāraṇā anupubbakāraṇā tasmim̐ thāne parinibbuto hoti, tam - enaṃ assadamako uttarim̐ kāraṇam kareti anukkame maṇḍale khurakāye dhāve ravatthe rājagune rājavānse uttame jave uttame haye uttame sākhāye, tassa uttame jave uttame

20 haye uttame sākhāye kāraṇam kāriyamānassa honti yeva visūkāyitāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici yathā taṃ akāritapubbaṃ kāraṇam kāriyamānassa, so abhiṅhakāraṇā anupubbakāraṇā tasmim̐ thāne parinibbāyati. Yato ca kho Bhaddāli bhadro assājāniyo abhiṅhakāraṇā anupubbakāraṇā tasmim̐ thāne parinibbuto hoti, tam - enaṃ assadamako uttarim̐ vaṇṇiyaṃ - ca valiyaṃ - ca anuppavecchati. Imehi kho Bhaddāli dasah' aṅgehi samannāgato bhadro assājāniyo rājāraho hoti rājabhoggo raṅṅo aṅgan - t' eva saṅkham̐ gacchati. Evam - eva kho Bhaddāli dasahi dhammehi samannāgato

30 bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇiyo anuttaram̐ puñṇakkhettaṃ lokassa; katamehi dasahi: Idha Bhaddāli bhikkhu asekhāya sammādiṭṭhiyā samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammāsaṅkappena samannāgato hoti, asekhāya sammāvācāya samannāgato hoti. asekhena sammākammantena samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammāājivena samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammāvāyāmena samannāgato hoti, asekhāya

sammāsatiyā samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammāsamādhinā samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammāñāṇena samannāgato hoti, asekhāya sammāvimuttiyā samannāgato hoti. Imehi kho Bhaddāli dasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti pāhuneyyo dukkhineyyo añjalikaraṇiyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Bhaddāli Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

BHADDĀLISUTTANTAM PAÑCAMAM.

66.

10 Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Aṅguttarāpesu viharati; Āpaṇaṃ nāma Aṅguttarāpānaṃ nigamo. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya Āpaṇaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi, Āpaṇe piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṇṭikānto yen' aññataro vanasaṇḍo ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya, taṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaḷe divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Āyasmā pi kho Udāyī pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya Āpaṇaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi, Āpaṇe piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṇṭikānto yena so vanasaṇḍo ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya, taṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaḷe divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Atha kho āyasmato Udāyissa rahogatassa patisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaḅko udapādi: Bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā dukkhadhammaṇaṃ apahattā, bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā sukhadhammaṇaṃ upahattā; bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā akusalānaṃ dhammaṇaṃ apahattā, bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā kusalānaṃ dhammaṇaṃ upahattā ti. Atha kho āyasmā Udāyī sāyanhasamayaṃ patisallāṇā vuṭṭhito yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ

nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Udāyī Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca:

Idha mayhaṃ bhante rahogatassa patisallinassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi: bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā... kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upahattā ti. Mayaṃ hi bhante pubbe sāyaṃ - c' eva bhuñjāma pāto ca divā ca vikāle. Ahu kho so bhante samayo yaṃ Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Ingha tumhe bhikkhave etaṃ divā vikālabhojanaṃ pajahathāti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante ahud - eva aññathattaṃ ahudomanassaṃ: yam - pi no saddhā gahapatikā divā vikāle paṇitaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ denti, tassa pi no Bhagavā pahānam - āha, tassa pi no Sugato paṭinissaggam - āhāti. Te mayaṃ bhante Bhagavati pemaṃ - ca gāravaṃ - ca hiriṃ - ca ottappaṃ - ca sampassamānā evan - taṃ divā vikālabhojanaṃ pajahimhā. Te mayaṃ bhante sāyaṃ - c' eva bhuñjāma pāto ca. Ahu kho so bhante samayo yaṃ Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Ingha tumhe bhikkhave etaṃ rattiṃ vikālabhojanaṃ pajahathāti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante ahud - eva aññathattaṃ ahudomanassaṃ: yam - pi no imesaṃ dvinnāṃ bhattānaṃ paṇitasāṅkhātataṃ, tassa pi no Bhagavā pahānam - āha, tassa pi no Sugato paṭinissaggam - āhāti. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhante aññataro puriso divā sūpeyyaṃ labhitvā evam - āha: Handa ca imaṃ nikkhipatha, sāyaṃ sabbe va samaggā bhuñjissāmāti. Yā kāci bhante saṅkhatiya sabbā tā rattiṃ, appā divā. Te mayaṃ bhante Bhagavati pemaṃ - ca gāravaṃ - ca hiriṃ - ca ottappaṃ - ca sampassamānā evan - taṃ rattiṃ vikālabhojanaṃ pajahimhā. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhante bhikkhū rattandhakāratimisāyaṃ piṇḍāya carantā candanikam - pi pavisanti, oḷigalle pi papatanti, kaṇṭakavaṭṭam - pi ārohanti, suttam - pi gāviṃ ārohanti, mānavehi pi samāgacchanti katakammehi pi akatakammehi pi, mātugāmo pi te asaddhammena nimanteti. Bhūtapubbāhaṃ bhante rattandhakāratimisāyaṃ piṇḍāya carāmi. Addasā kho maṃ bhante aññatarā itthi vijjantarikāya bhājanaṃ dhovanti, disvā maṃ bhītā vissaramakāsi: Abbhūṃ me, pisāco vata man - ti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhante taṃ itthiṃ etad - avocaṃ: Na bhagini pisāco, bhikkhu

piṇḍāya ṭhito ti. Bhikkhussa ātu māri, bhikkhussa mātu māri, varan-te bhikkhu tiṇhena govikattanena kucchi parikatto na tv-eva yā rattandhakāratimisāyaṃ kucchihetu piṇḍāya carasā ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante tad-anussarato evaṃ hoti: Bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā dukkhadhammānaṃ apahattā, bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā sukhadhammānaṃ upahattā; bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ apahattā, bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upahattā ti.

10 Evam-eva pan' Udāyi idh' ekacce moghapurisā: idaṃ pajahathāti mayā vuccamānā te evam-āhaṃsu: Kiṃ pan' imassa appamattakassa oramattakassa, adhisallikhat' evāyaṃ samaṇo ti; te tañ-c' eva na-ppajahanti mayi ca appaccayaṃ upatthāpentī ye ca bhikkhū sikkhākāmā. Tesan-taṃ Udāyi hoti balavaṃ bandhanaṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanaṃ thiraṃ bandhanaṃ apūtikāṃ bandhanaṃ thūlo kaḷiṅgaro. Seyyathā pi Udāyi laṭukikā sakunīkā pūtilatāya bandhanena baddhā tatth' eva vadhaṃ vā bandhaṃ vā maraṇaṃ vā āgameti; yo nu kho Udāyi evaṃ vadeyya: yena sā laṭukikā sakunīkā 20 pūtilatāya bandhanena baddhā tatth' eva vadhaṃ vā bandhaṃ vā maraṇaṃ vā āgameti, taṃ hi tassā abalaṃ bandhanaṃ dubbalaṃ bandhanaṃ pūtikāṃ bandhanaṃ asāraṃ bandhanan-ti, samman-nu kho so Udāyi vadamāno vadeyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. Yena sā bhante laṭukikā sakunīkā pūtilatāya bandhanena baddhā tatth' eva vadhaṃ vā bandhaṃ vā maraṇaṃ vā āgameti, taṃ hi tassā balavaṃ bandhanaṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanaṃ thiraṃ bandhanaṃ apūtikāṃ bandhanaṃ thūlo kaḷiṅgaro ti. — Evam-eva kho Udāyi idh' ekacce moghapurisā: idaṃ pajahathāti mayā vuccamānā 30 te evam-āhaṃsu: Kiṃ pan' imassa appamattakassa oramattakassa, adhisallikhat' evāyaṃ samaṇo ti; te tañ-c' eva na-ppajahanti mayi ca appaccayaṃ upatthāpentī ye ca bhikkhū sikkhākāmā. Tesan-taṃ Udāyi hoti balavaṃ bandhanaṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanaṃ thiraṃ bandhanaṃ apūtikāṃ bandhanaṃ thūlo kaḷiṅgaro.

Idha pan' Udāyi ekacce kulaputtā: idaṃ pajahathāti

mayā vuccamānā te evam-āhaṃsu: Kiṃ pan' imassa appamattakassa oramattakassa pahātabbassa yassa no Bhagavā pahānam-āha, yassa no Sugato paṭinissaggam-āhāti; te tañ-c' eva pajahanti mayi ca na appaccayaṃ upaṭṭhāpentī ye ca bhikkhū sikkhākāmā. Te taṃ pahāya appossukkā pannaḷomā paradavuttā migabhūtena cetasā viharanti. Tesantaṃ Udāyī hoti abalaṃ bandhanaṃ dubbalaṃ bandhanaṃ pūṭikaṃ bandhanaṃ asāraṃ bandhanaṃ. Seyyathā pi Udāyī rañño nāgo isādanto ubbūḷhavā 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro daḷhehi vārattehi bandhanehi baddho isakaṃ yeva kāyaṃ sannāmetvā tāni bandhanāni sañchinditvā sampadāletvā yenaḷkāmaṃ pakkamati; yo nu kho Udāyī evaṃ vadeyya: yehi so rañño nāgo isādanto ubbūḷhavā 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro daḷhehi vārattehi bandhanehi baddho isakaṃ yeva kāyaṃ sannāmetvā tāni bandhanāni sañchinditvā sampadāletvā yenaḷkāmaṃ pakkamati, taṃ hi tassa balavaṃ bandhanaṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanaṃ thiraṃ bandhanaṃ apūṭikaṃ bandhanaṃ thūlo kaḷiṅgaro ti, samman-nu kho so Udāyī vadamaṃo vadeyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. Yehi so bhante

20 rañño nāgo isādanto ubbūḷhavā 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro daḷhehi vārattehi bandhanehi baddho isakaṃ yeva kāyaṃ sannāmetvā tāni bandhanāni sañchinditvā sampadāletvā yenaḷkāmaṃ pakkamati, taṃ hi tassa abalaṃ bandhanaṃ dubbalaṃ bandhanaṃ pūṭikaṃ bandhanaṃ asāraṃ bandhanaṃ ti. — Evam-eva kho Udāyī idh' ekacce kulaputtā: idaṃ pajahathāti mayā vuccamānā te evam-āhaṃsu: Kiṃ pan' imassa appamattakassa oramattakassa pahātabbassa yassa no Bhagavā pahānam-āha, yassa no Sugato paṭinissaggam-āhāti; te tañ-c' eva pajahanti mayi ca na appaccayaṃ

30 upaṭṭhāpentī ye ca bhikkhū sikkhākāmā. Te taṃ pahāya appossukkā pannaḷomā paradavuttā migabhūtena cetasā viharanti. Tesantaṃ Udāyī hoti abalaṃ bandhanaṃ dubbalaṃ bandhanaṃ pūṭikaṃ bandhanaṃ asāraṃ bandhanaṃ. Seyyathā pi Udāyī puriso daḷiddo assako anaḷhiyo, tass' assa ekaṃ agāraṃ oluggaviluggaṃ kākātīdayiṃ na paramarūpaṃ, ekā khaṭṭapikā oluggaviluggā na paramarūpā, ekissā

kumbhiyā dhaññasamavāpakam na paramarūpaṃ, ekā jāyikā na paramarūpā; so āramagataṃ bhikkhuṃ passeyya sudhotahatthapādaṃ manuññaṃ bhojanaṃ bhuttāviṃ sītāya chāyāya nisinnaṃ adhicitte yuttaṃ. Tassa evam - assa: Sukhaṃ vata bho sāmaññaṃ, ārūgyaṃ vata bho sāmaññaṃ; so vat' assaṃ

yo 'haṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyan - ti. So na sakkuṇeyya ekam agārakam oluggaviluggam kākātidāyīm na paramarūpaṃ pahāya ekam khaṭopikam oluggaviluggam na paramarūpaṃ

174 p. 235
Pāli Mūc.
11. 79 n. 5.

10 pahāya ekissā kumbhiyā dhaññasamavāpakam na paramarūpaṃ pahāya ekam jāyikam na paramarūpaṃ pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitum. Yo nu kho Udāyi evaṃ vadeyya: yehi so puriso bandhanehi baddho na sakkoti ekam agārakam oluggaviluggam . . . ekam jāyikam na paramarūpaṃ pahāya

kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitum, taṃ hi tassa abalaṃ bandhanaṃ dubbalaṃ bandhanaṃ pūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ asārakam bandhanan - ti, samman - nu kho so Udāyi vadamaṇo vadeyyāti.

20 — No h' etaṃ bhante. Yehi so bhante puriso bandhanehi baddho na sakkoti ekam agārakam oluggaviluggam kākātidāyīm na paramarūpaṃ pahāya ekam khaṭopikam oluggaviluggam na paramarūpaṃ pahāya ekissā kumbhiyā dhaññasamavāpakam na paramarūpaṃ pahāya ekam jāyikam na paramarūpaṃ pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni

acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitum, taṃ hi tassa balavaṃ bandhanaṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanaṃ thiraṃ bandhanaṃ apūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ thūlo kaḷiṅgaro ti. — Evam - eva kho Udāyi idh' ekacce moghapurisā: idaṃ pajahathāti mayā

30 vuccamānā te evam - āhaṃsu: Kim pan' imassa appamattakassa oramattakassa, adhisallikhat' evāyaṃ samaṇo ti; te tañ - c' eva na - ppajahanti mayi ca appaccayaṃ upaṭṭhāpentī ye ca bhikkhū sikkhākāmā. Tesan - taṃ Udāyi hoti balavaṃ bandhanaṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanaṃ thiraṃ bandhanaṃ apūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ thūlo kaḷiṅgaro.

— Seyyathā pi Udāyi gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā addho

mahaddhano mahābhogo, nekānaṃ nikkhagaṇānaṃ cayo
 nekānaṃ dhañṇagaṇānaṃ cayo nekānaṃ khettagaṇānaṃ cayo
 nekānaṃ vatthugaṇānaṃ cayo nekānaṃ bhariyāgaṇānaṃ cayo
 nekānaṃ dāsagaṇānaṃ cayo nekānaṃ dāsigaṇānaṃ cayo;
 so āramagataṃ bhikkhūṃ passeyya sudhotahatthapādaṃ
 manuññaṃ bhojanaṃ bhuttāviṃ sītāya chāyāya nisinnaṃ
 adhicitte yuttaṃ. Tassa evaṃ - assa: Sukhaṃ vata bho
 sāmāññaṃ, ārūgyaṃ vata bho sāmāññaṃ; so vat' assaṃ yo
 'haṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā
 agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyya - ti. So sakkuṇeyya
 nekāni nikkhagaṇāni pahāya nekāni dhañṇagaṇāni pahāya
 nekāni khettagaṇāni pahāya nekāni vatthugaṇāni pahāya
 nekāni bhariyāgaṇāni pahāya nekāni dāsagaṇāni pahāya
 nekāni dāsigaṇāni pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni
 vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitūṃ. Yō
 nu kho Udāyī evaṃ vadeyya: yehi so gahapati vā gahapati-
 putto vā bandhanehi baddho sakkoti nekāni nikkhagaṇāni
 pahāya ... nekāni dāsigaṇāni pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā
 kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabba-
 20 jitūṃ, taṃ hi tassa balavaṃ bandhanaṃ dālhaṃ bandhanaṃ
 thiraṃ bandhanaṃ apūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ thūlo kaḷiṅgaro ti,
 samman - nu kho so Udāyī vadamāno vadeyyāti. — No h'
 etaṃ bhante. Yehi so bhante gahapati vā gahapatiputto
 vā bandhanehi baddho sakkoti nekāni nikkhagaṇāni pahāya
 nekāni dhañṇagaṇāni pahāya nekāni khettagaṇāni pahāya
 nekāni vatthugaṇāni pahāya nekāni bhariyāgaṇāni pahāya
 nekāni dāsagaṇāni pahāya nekāni dāsigaṇāni pahāya kesa-
 massuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā
 anagāriyaṃ pabbajitūṃ, taṃ hi tassa abalaṃ bandhanaṃ
 70 dubbalaṃ bandhanaṃ pūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ asāraṃ ban-
 dhanan - ti. — Evaṃ - eva kho Udāyī idh' ekacce kulaputtā:
 idaṃ pajahathāti mayā vuccamānā te evaṃ - āhaṃsu: Kim
 paṇ' imassa appamattakassa oramattakassā pahātabbassa
 yassa no Bhagavā pahānam - āha, yassa no Sugato paṭi-
 nissaggam - āhāti; te tañ - c' eva pajahanti mayi ca na ap-
 paccayaṃ upaṭṭhāpentī ye ca bhikkhū sikkhākāmā. Te taṃ

pahāya appossukkā pannalomā paradavuttā migabhūtena cetasā viharanti. Tesan-taṃ Udāyi hoti abalaṃ bandhanam dubbalaṃ bandhanam pūtikam bandhanam asārakam bandhanam.

Cattāro 'me Udāyi puggalā santo saṃvijjamaṇā lokasmim, katame cattāro: Idh' Udāyi ekacco puggalo upadhipahānāya paṭipanno hoti upadhipaṭinissaggāya, tam-enam upadhipahānāya paṭipannaṃ upadhipaṭinissaggāya upadhipaṭisaṃyuttā sarasaṅkappā samudācaranti, so te adhivāseti, na-pajahati
 10 na vinodeti na byantikaroti nābhāvaṃ gameti. Imam kho aham Udāyi puggalaṃ saṃyutto ti vadāmi no visaṃyutto, taṃ kissa hetu: Indriyavemattatā hi me Udāyi imasmim puggale viditā. Idha pan' Udāyi ekacco puggalo upadhipahānāya paṭipanno hoti upadhipaṭinissaggāya, tam-enam upadhipahānāya paṭipannaṃ upadhipaṭinissaggāya upadhipaṭisaṃyuttā sarasaṅkappā samudācaranti, so te nādhivāseti, pajahati vinodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti. Imam pi kho aham Udāyi puggalaṃ saṃyutto ti vadāmi no visaṃyutto, taṃ kissa hetu: Indriyavemattatā hi me Udāyi imasmim
 20 puggale viditā. Idha pan' Udāyi ekacco puggalo upadhipahānāya paṭipanno hoti upadhipaṭinissaggāya, tam-enam upadhipahānāya paṭipannaṃ upadhipaṭinissaggāya kadāci karahaci satisammosā upadhipaṭisaṃyuttā sarasaṅkappā samudācaranti. Dandho Udāyi satuppādo, atha kho naṃ khippam-eva pajahati vinodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti. Seyyathā pi Udāyi puriso divasasantatte ayokatāhe dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni nipāteyya; dandho Udāyi udakaphusitānaṃ nipāto, atha kho naṃ khippam-eva parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya. Evam-eva kho Udāyi
 30 idh' ekacco puggalo upadhipahānāya paṭipanno hoti upadhipaṭinissaggāya, tam-enam upadhipahānāya paṭipannaṃ upadhipaṭinissaggāya kadāci karahaci satisammosā upadhipaṭisaṃyuttā sarasaṅkappā samudācaranti. Dandho Udāyi satuppādo, atha kho naṃ khippam-eva pajahati vinodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti. Imam pi kho aham Udāyi puggalaṃ saṃyutto ti vadāmi no visaṃyutto,

taṃ kissa hetu: Indriyavemattatā hi me Udāyi imasmiṃ puggale viditā. Idha paṇ' Udāyi ekacco puggalo: upadhi dukkhassa mūlan-ti iti viditvā nirupadhi hoti upadhisaṅkhaye vimutto. Imaṃ kho ahaṃ Udāyi puggalaṃ visamyutto ti vadāmi no samyutto, taṃ kissa hetu: Indriyavemattatā hi me Udāyi imasmiṃ puggale viditā.

Pañca kho ime Udāyi kāmagaṇā, katame pañca: cakkhu-viññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā — ghaṇaviññeyyā gandhā — 10 jivhāviññeyyā rasā — kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā. Ime kho Udāyi pañca kāmagaṇā. Yaṃ kho Udāyi ime pañca kāmagaṇe paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ idaṃ vuccati kāmāsukhaṃ mīhasukhaṃ puthujjanasukhaṃ anariyasukhaṃ; na āsevitabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ na bahulikātabbaṃ, bhāyitabbaṃ etassa sukhasāti vadāmi. Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu vivicca' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajāṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sam- 20 pasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijāṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ — pe — tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ — catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idaṃ vuccati nekkhammasukhaṃ pavivekasukhaṃ upasamasukhaṃ sambodhasukhaṃ; āsevitabbaṃ bhāvetabbaṃ bahulikātabbaṃ, na bhāyitabbaṃ etassa sukhasāti vadāmi.

Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu vivicca' eva kāmehi — pe — paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idaṃ kho ahaṃ Udāyi iñjitasmiṃ vadāmi, kiṃ-ca tattha iñjitasmiṃ: yad-eva tattha vitakkavicārā aniruddhā honti idaṃ tattha iñjitasmiṃ. Idh' 30 Udāyi bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā — pe — dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idam-pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi iñjitasmiṃ vadāmi, kiṃ-ca tattha iñjitasmiṃ: yad-eva tattha pītisukhaṃ aniruddhaṃ hoti idaṃ tattha iñjitasmiṃ. Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā — pe — tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idam-pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi iñjitasmiṃ vadāmi, kiṃ-ca tattha iñjitasmiṃ: yad-eva tattha upekkhā-

sukhaṃ aniruddhaṃ hoti idaṃ tattha iñjitasmiṃ. Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sukhaṃ ca pahānā dukkhaṃ ca pahānā — pe — catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idaṃ kho ahaṃ Udāyi aniñjitasmiṃ vadāmi.

Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi — pe — paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idaṃ kho ahaṃ Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā — pe — dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho ahaṃ

Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā — pe — tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sukhaṃ ca pahānā — pe — catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho

ahaṃ Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāsaññānācāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa

samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsaññānācāyatanāṃ samatikkamma anantaṃ viññāṇan - ti viññāṇācāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi,

samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇācāyatanāṃ samatikkamma

na - tthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanāṃ upa-

sampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaṇṇānāsanaṇṇāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saṇṇāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Iti kho ahaṃ Udāyi nevasaṇṇānāsanaṇṇāyatanaṃ pi pahānaṃ vadāmi. Passasi no tvaṃ Udāyi taṃ saṃyojanaṃ aṇuṃ vā thūlaṃ vā yassāhaṃ no pahānaṃ vadāmiti. — No h' etaṃ bhante ti.

10 Idam avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Udāyi Bhāgavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

LAṬUKIKOPAMASUTTANTAM CHAṬṬHAM.

67.

Evam me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Cātumāyaṃ viharati āmalakīvane. Tena kho pana samayena Sāriputta-Moggallānapamukhāni pañcamattāni bhikkhusatāni Cātumaṃ anuppattāni honti Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, te ca āgantukā bhikkhū nevāsikehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭisammodamānā senāsanāni paṇṇāpayamānā pattacivarāni paṭisāmayamānā uccāsaddā mahāsaddā ahesuṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi: Ke pan' ete Ānanda uccāsaddā mahāsaddā kevaṭṭā maṇṇe macchavilope ti. — Etāni bhante Sāriputta-Moggallānapamukhāni pañcamattāni bhikkhusatāni Cātumaṃ anuppattāni Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, te āgantukā bhikkhū nevāsikehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭisammodamānā senāsanāni paṇṇāpayamānā pattacivarāni paṭisāmayamānā uccāsaddā mahāsaddā ti. — Tena h' Ānanda mama vacanena te bhikkhū āmantehi: satthāyasmante āmantetīti. Evam bhante ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paṭissutvā yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etad-

20
30 avoca: Satthāyasmante āmantetīti. Evam āvuso ti kho te

bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā etad - avoca: Kin - nu tumhe bhikkhave uccāsaddā mahāsaddā kevaṭṭā maññe macchavilope ti. — Imāni bhante Sāriputta-Moggallānapamukhāni pañcamattāni bhikkhusatāni Cātumaṃ anuppattāni Bhagavantam dassanāya, te 'me āgantukā bhikkhū nevāsikehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭisammodamānā senāsanaṃ paññāpayamānā pattacivarāni paṭisāmayamānā uccāsaddā mahāsaddā ti. — Gacchatha bhikkhave paṇāmemi vo, na vo mama santike vatthabban - ti. Evam - bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paṭissutvā utṭhāy' āsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā senāsanaṃ sam - sāmetvā pattacivaram ādāya pakkamimsu.

Tena kho pana samayena Cātumeyyakā Sakyā santhā - gare sannipatitā honti kenacid - eva karaṇiyena. Addasāsum kho Cātumeyyakā Sakyā te bhikkhū dūrato va gacchante, disvāna yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etad - avocum: Handa kham pana tumhe āyasmanto gacchathāti. — Bhagavatā kho āvuso bhikkhusaṅgho paṇāmito ti. — Tena h' āyasmanto muhuttaṃ nisīdatha, app - eva nāma mayam sakkameyyāma Bhagavantam pasā - detun - ti. Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū Cātumeyyakānam Sakyānam paccassosum. Atha kho Cātumeyyakā Sakyā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Cātumeyyakā Sakyā Bhagavantam etad - avocum: Abhinandatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅgham, abhivadatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅgham. Seyyathā pi bhante Bhagavatā pubbe bhikkhusaṅgho anuggahito evam - evam Bhagavā etarahi anugaṇhātu bhikkhusaṅgham. Sant' ettha bhante bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imam dhammavinayam, tesam Bhagavantam dassanāya alabhan - tānam siyā aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo. Seyyathā pi bhante bijānam taruṇānam udakam alabhanānam siyā aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo, evam - eva kho bhante sant' ettha

bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhamma-
vinayaṃ, tesāṃ Bhagavantāṃ dassanāya alabhantānaṃ siyā
aññathattāṃ siyā vipariṇāmo. Seyyathā pi bhante vacchassa
taruṇassa mātaraṃ apassantassa siyā aññathattāṃ siyā vi-
pariṇāmo, evam - eva kho bhante sant' ettha bhikkhū navā
acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, tesāṃ
Bhagavantāṃ apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattāṃ siyā vipariṇāmo.
Abhinandatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghāṃ, abhivadatu
bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghāṃ. Seyyathā pi bhante Bha-
gavatā pubbe bhikkhusaṅgho anuggahito evam - evaṃ Bha-
gavā etarahi anugaṇhātu bhikkhusaṅghan - ti.

Atha kho Brahmā Sahampati Bhagavato cetasā ceto-
parivitakkam - aññāya seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso samiñ-
jitāṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya
evam - evaṃ Brahmaloke antarahito Bhagavato purato
pāturahosi. Atha kho Brahmā Sahampati ekaṃsaṃ uttarā-
saṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim - paṇāmetvā
Bhagavantāṃ etad - avoca: Abhinandatu bhante Bhagavā
bhikkhusaṅghāṃ, abhivadatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghāṃ.

20 Seyyathā pi bhante Bhagavatā pubbe bhikkhusaṅgho anug-
gahito evam - evaṃ Bhagavā etarahi anugaṇhātu bhikkhu-
saṅghāṃ. Sant' ettha bhante bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā
adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, tesāṃ Bhagavantāṃ
dassanāya alabhantānaṃ siyā aññathattāṃ siyā vipariṇāmo.
Seyyathā pi bhante bijānaṃ taruṇānaṃ udakaṃ alabhan-
tānaṃ siyā aññathattāṃ siyā vipariṇāmo, evam - eva kho
bhante sant' ettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā
imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, tesāṃ Bhagavantāṃ dassanāya
alabhantānaṃ siyā aññathattāṃ siyā vipariṇāmo. Seyyathā
30 pi bhante vacchassa taruṇassa mātaraṃ apassantassa siyā
aññathattāṃ siyā vipariṇāmo, evam - eva kho bhante sant'
ettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhamma-
vinayaṃ, tesāṃ Bhagavantāṃ apassantānaṃ siyā añña-
thattāṃ siyā vipariṇāmo. Abhinandatu bhante Bhagavā
bhikkhusaṅghāṃ, abhivadatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhu-
saṅghāṃ. Seyyathā pi bhante Bhagavatā pubbe bhikkhu-

saṅgho anuggahīto evam - evaṃ Bhagavā etarahi anugaṅhātu bhikkhusaṅghan - ti.

Asakkhimsu kho Cātumeyyakā ca Sakyā Brahmā ca Sahampati Bhagavantaṃ pasādetuṃ bijūpamena ca taruṇūpamena ca. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno bhikkhū āmantesi: Uṭṭhahath' āvuso, gaṅhātha pattacivaraṃ, pasādito Bhagavā Cātumeyyakehi ca Sakkehi Brahmunā ca Sahampatinā bijūpamena ca taruṇūpamena cāti. Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa paṭis-

10 uttvā uṭṭhāy' āsanā pattacivaram - ādāya yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ Bhagavā etad - avoca: Kinti te Sāriputta aho si mayā bhikkhusaṅghe paṇāmite ti. — Evaṃ kho me bhante aho si Bhagavatā bhikkhusaṅghe paṇāmite: Appossukko dāni Bhagavā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ anuyutto viharissati, mayam - pi dāni appossukkā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ anuyuttā viharissāmāti. — Āgamehi tvaṃ Sāriputta, āgamehi tvaṃ Sāriputta, na kho te Sāriputta puna pi evarūpaṃ

20 cittaṃ uppādetabban - ti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ āmantesi: Kinti te Moggallāna aho si mayā bhikkhusaṅghe paṇāmite ti. — Evaṃ kho me bhante aho si Bhagavatā bhikkhusaṅghe paṇāmite: Appossukko dāni Bhagavā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ anuyutto viharissati, ahañ - ca dāni āyasmā ca Sāriputto bhikkhusaṅghaṃ pariharissāmāti. — Sādhu sādhu Moggallāna, ahaṃ vā hi Moggallāna bhikkhusaṅghaṃ parihareyyaṃ Sāriputta-Moggallānā vā ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Cattār' imāni

30 bhikkhave bhayāni udak' orohante paṭikaṅkhitabbāni, kata - māni cattāri: ūmibhayaṃ kumbhīlabhayaṃ āvaṭṭabhayaṃ sūsukābhayaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri bhayāni udak' orohante paṭikaṅkhitabbāni. Evam - eva kho bhikkhave cattār' imāni bhayāni idh' ekacce puggale imasmim' dhammavinaye agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajite paṭikaṅkhitabbāni, kata -

māni cattāri: ūmibhayam kumbhīlabhayam āvaṭṭabhayam susukābhayam.

Katamañ-ca bhikkhave ūmibhayam: Idha bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. Tam-enam tathā pabbajitam samānam sabrahmacāri ovadanti anusāsanti: Evan-te abhikkamitabbam
 10 evan-te paṭikkamitabbam, evan-te āloketabbam evan-te viloketabbam, evan-te samīñjitabbam evan-te pasāretabbam, evan-te saṅghātipattacivaram dhāretabban-ti. Tassa evam hoti: Mayam kho pubbe agāriyabhūtā samānā aññe ova-
dāma pi anusāsāma pi, ime pan' amhākam puttamattā maññe nattamattā maññe amhe ova-
ditabbam anusāsitabbam maññantīti; so sikkham paccakkhāya hināy' āvattati. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave ūmibhayassa bhīto sikkham paccakkhāya hināy' āvatto. Ūmibhayan-ti kho bhikkhave kodhupāyāsas' etaṃ adhivacanam.

20 Katamañ-ca bhikkhave kumbhīlabhayam: Idha bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. Tam-enam tathā pabbajitam samānam sabrahmacāri ovadanti anusāsanti: Idan-te khāditabbam idan-te na khāditabbam, idan-te bhuñjitabbam idan-te na bhuñjitabbam, idan-te sāyitabbam idan-te na sāyitabbam, idan-te pātabbam idan-te na pātabbam;
 30 kappiyan-te khāditabbam akappiyan-te na khāditabbam, kappiyan-te bhuñjitabbam akappiyan-te na bhuñjitabbam, kappiyan-te sāyitabbam akappiyan-te na sāyitabbam, kappiyan-te pātabbam akappiyan-te na pātabbam; kāle te khāditabbam vikāle te na khāditabbam, kāle te bhuñjitabbam vikāle te na bhuñjitabbam, kāle te sāyitabbam vikāle te na sāyitabbam, kāle te pātabbam vikāle te na pātabban-ti. Tassa

evaṃ hoti: Mayaṃ kho pubbe agāriyabhūtā samānā yaṃ icchāma taṃ khādāma yaṃ na icchāma na taṃ khādāma, yaṃ icchāma taṃ bhuñjāma yaṃ na icchāma na taṃ bhuñjāma, yaṃ icchāma taṃ sāyāma yaṃ na icchāma na taṃ sāyāma, yaṃ icchāma taṃ pipāma yaṃ na icchāma na taṃ pipāma; kappiyam - pi khādāma akappiyam - pi khādāma, kappiyam - pi bhuñjāma akappiyam - pi bhuñjāma, kappiyam - pi sāyāma akappiyam - pi sāyāma, kappiyam - pi pipāma akappiyam - pi pipāma; kāle pi khādāma vikāle pi khādāma, kāle pi bhuñjāma vikāle pi bhuñjāma, kāle pi sāyāma vikāle pi sāyāma, kāle pi pipāma vikāle pi pipāma. Yaṃ - pi no saddhā gahapatikā divā vikāle paṇitaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ denti, tattha p' ime mukhāvaraṇaṃ maññe karontīti. So sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvattati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kumbhilabhayassa bhīto sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvatto. Kumbhilabhayan - ti kho bhikkhave odarikkattass' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ.

Katamañ - ca bhikkhave āvaṭṭabhayaṃ: Idha bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi parideveh dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriyaṃ paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisati arakkhiten' eva kāyena arakkhitāya vācāya anupaṭṭhitāya satiyā asaṃvutehi indriyehi. So tattha passati gahapatim vā gahapatiputtaṃ vā pañcāhi kāmagaṇehi samappitaṃ samaṅgibhūtaṃ paricārayamaṇaṃ. Tassa evaṃ hoti: Mayaṃ kho pubbe agāriyabhūtā samānā pañcāhi kāmagaṇehi samappitā samaṅgibhūtā paricārimha; saṃvijjante kho kule bhogā, sakkā bhoge ca bhuñjituṃ puññāni ca kātum - ti. So sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvattati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave āvaṭṭabhayassa bhīto sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvatto. Āvaṭṭabhayan - ti kho bhikkhave pañcann' etaṃ kāmagaṇānaṃ adhivacanaṃ.

Katamañ - ca bhikkhave susukābhayaṃ: Idha bhikkhave

ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa anta-kiriya paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno pubbanhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisati arakkhiten' eva kāyena arakkhitāya vācāya anupaṭṭhitāya satiyā asaṃvutehi indriyehi. So tattha passati mātugāmaṃ dunnivatthaṃ vā duppārutaṃ vā. Tassa (0) mātugāmaṃ disvā dunnivatthaṃ vā duppārutaṃ vā rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamseti, so rāgānuddhastena cittaṃ sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvattati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave susukābhayassa bhīto sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvatto. • Susukābhayan - ti kho bhikkhave mātugāmass' etaṃ adhi-vacanaṃ.

Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri bhayāni idh' ekacce pug-gale imasmiṃ dhammavinaye agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajite pāṭikaṅkhitabbānīti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhaga-
20 vato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

CĀTUMASUTTANTAṃ SATTAMAṃ.

68.

Evam - me sutāṃ. Ekaṃ samayāṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu viharati Naḷakapāne palāsavane. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā abhiññātā abhiññātā kulaputtā Bhagavantāṃ 25 uddissa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā honti, āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kim-bilo āyasmā ca Bhagu āyasmā ca Kuṇḍadhāno āyasmā ca Revato āyasmā ca Ānando, aññe ca abhiññātā abhiññātā kulaputtā. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā bhikkhu-

saṅghaparivuto abbhokāse nisinno hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā te kulaputte ārabha bhikkhū āmantesi: Ye te bhikkhave kulaputtā mamaṃ uddissa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, kacci te bhikkhave bhikkhū abhiratā brahmacariye ti. Evam vutte te bhikkhū tuṃhī ahesuṃ. Dutiyam - pi kho — pe — tatiyam - pi kho Bhagavā te kulaputte ārabha bhikkhū āmantesi: Ye te bhikkhave kulaputtā mamaṃ uddissa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā kacci te bhikkhave bhikkhū abhiratā brahmacariye ti. Tatiyam - pi kho te bhikkhū tuṃhī ahesuṃ.

Atha kho Bhagavato etad - ahoṣi: Yan - nūnāhaṃ te va kulaputte puccheyyan - ti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ āmantesi: Kacci tumhe Anuruddhā abhiratā brahmacariye ti. — Taggha mayaṃ bhante abhiratā brahmacariye ti. — Sādhu sādhu Anuruddhā. Etaṃ kho Anuruddhā tumhākaṃ patirūpaṃ kulaputtānaṃ saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitānaṃ yaṃ tumhe abhirameyyātha brahmacariye. Yena tumhe Anuruddhā bhadrena yobbanena samannāgatā paṭhamena vayasā susukāḷakesā kāme paribhūñjeyyātha, tena tumhe Anuruddhā bhadrena yobbanena samannāgatā paṭhamena vayasā susukāḷakesā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā. Te kho pana tumhe Anuruddhā n' eva rājābhinitā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, na corābhinitā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, na iṇaṭṭā .. na bhayaṭṭā .. na ājivikāpakatā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā; api ca kho 'mhi otiṇṇo jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti, nanu tumhe Anuruddhā evam saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā ti. — Evam bhante. — Evam pabbajitena ca pana Anuruddhā kulaputtana kim - assa karaṇiyaṃ: Vivekaṃ Anuruddhā kāmehi vivekaṃ akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ nādhigacchati aññaṃ vā tato santataraṃ, tassa abhiññā pi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, byāpādo pi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, thīna - middham - pi .. uddhaccakukkucam - pi .. vicikicchā pi ..

arati pi .. tandī pi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Vivekaṃ Anuruddhā kāmehi vivekaṃ akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ nādhigacchati aññaṃ vā tato santataraṃ. Vivekaṃ Anuruddhā kāmehi vivekaṃ akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ adhigacchati aññaṃ - ca tato santataraṃ, tassa abhijjhā pi cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, byāpādo pi cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, thīnamiddham - pi .. uddhaccakukkuccam - pi .. vicikicchā pi .. arati pi .. tandī pi cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Vivekaṃ Anuruddhā kāmehi vivekaṃ akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ adhigacchati aññaṃ - ca tato santataraṃ.

Kinti vo Anuruddhā mayi hoti: ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā appahinā te Tathāgatassa, tasmā Tathāgato saṅkhāy' ekaṃ paṭisevati saṅkhāy' ekaṃ adhvāseti, saṅkhāy' ekaṃ parivajjeti saṅkhāy' ekaṃ vinodetīti. — Na kho no bhante Bhagavati evaṃ hoti: ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā appahinā te Tathāgatassa, tasmā Tathāgato saṅkhāy' ekaṃ paṭisevati saṅkhāy' ekaṃ adhvāseti, saṅkhāy' ekaṃ parivajjeti saṅkhāy' ekaṃ vinodetīti. Evaṃ kho no bhante Bhagavati hoti: ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā pahinā te Tathāgatassa, tasmā Tathāgato saṅkhāy' ekaṃ paṭisevati saṅkhāy' ekaṃ adhvāseti, saṅkhāy' ekaṃ parivajjeti saṅkhāy' ekaṃ vinodetīti. — Sādhu sādhu Anuruddhā. Tathāgatassa Anuruddhā ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā pahinā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Seyyathā pi Anuruddhā tālo matthakācchinno abhabbo puna virūhiyā, evam - eva kho Anuruddhā Tathāgatassa ye āsavā saṅkilesikā — pe — anuppādadhammā; tasmā Tathāgato saṅkhāy' ekaṃ paṭisevati saṅkhāy' ekaṃ adhvāseti, saṅkhāy' ekaṃ parivajjeti saṅkhāy' ekaṃ vinodetīti.

Taṃ kim - maññasi Anuruddhā: kaṃ atthavaśaṃ sampassamāno Tathāgato sāvake abbatīte kālakate upapattisu byākaroti: asu amutra upapanno, asu amutra upapanno ti. —

Bhagavāmmūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavānnettikā Bhagavāmpaṭisaraṇā. Sādhū vata bhante Bhagavantaṃ yeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitaṃ attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. — Na kho Anuruddhā Tathāgato janakuhanatthaṃ na janalapanatthaṃ na lābhasakkārasilokānisamsatthaṃ, na: iti maṃ jano jānātūti sāvake abbatīte kālakate upapattisu byākaroti: asu amutra upapanno, asu amutra upapanno ti. Santi ca kho Anuruddhā kulaputtā saddhā ulāravedā ulārapāmujjā, te taṃ sutvā tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharanti. Tesā taṃ Anuruddhā hoti digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya.

Idhānuruddhā bhikkhu suṇāti: itthannāmo bhikkhu kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: aññāya saṅghahīti. So kho pan' assa āyasmā sāmāṃ diṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evaṃsilo so āyasmā ahoṣi iti pi, evaṃdhammo so āyasmā ahoṣi iti pi, evaṃpañño so āyasmā ahoṣi iti pi, evaṃvihārī so āyasmā ahoṣi iti pi, evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahoṣi iti pīti. So tassa saddhaṃ - ca silāṃ - ca sutaṃ - ca cāgaṃ - ca paññaṃ - ca anussaranto tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuno phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā bhikkhu suṇāti: itthannāmo bhikkhu kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko tatthaparibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā ti. So kho pan' assa āyasmā sāmāṃ diṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evaṃsilo so āyasmā ahoṣi iti pi, evaṃdhammo — pe — evaṃpañño — evaṃvihārī — evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahoṣi iti pīti. So tassa saddhaṃ - ca — pe — paññaṃ - ca anussaranto tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuno phāsuvihāro hoti.

Idhānuruddhā bhikkhu suṇāti: itthannāmo bhikkhu kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmi, sakid - eva imaṃ, lokāṃ āgantvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissatīti. So kho pan' assa āyasmā sāmāṃ diṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evaṃsilo ... evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahoṣi iti pīti. So tassa saddhaṃ - ca — pe — paññaṃ - ca anussaranto tathattāya

cittam upasamharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuno phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā bhikkhu suṇāti: itthannāmo bhikkhu kālakatō, so Bhagavatā byākatō: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti. So kho pan' assa āyasmā sāmaṃ diṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evaṃsilo . . . evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahoṣi iti pīti. So tassa saddhañ - ca — pe — paññañ - ca anussaranto tathattāya cittam upasamharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuno phāsuvihāro hoti.

10 Idhānuruddhā bhikkhunī suṇāti: itthannāmā bhikkhunī kālakatā, sā Bhagavatā byākatā: aññāya saṅghahīti. Sā kho pan' assā bhaginī sāmaṃ diṭṭhā vā hoti anussavasutā vā: evaṃsilā sā bhaginī ahoṣi iti pi, evaṃdhammā — pe — evaṃpaññā — evaṃvihārīni — evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginī ahoṣi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhañ - ca — pe — paññañ - ca anussarantī tathattāya cittam upasamharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuniyā phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā bhikkhunī suṇāti: itthannāmā bhikkhunī kālakatā, sā Bhagavatā byākatā: pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tatthaparibbāyīni anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā ti.

20 Sā kho pan' assā bhaginī sāmaṃ diṭṭhā vā hoti anussavasutā vā: evaṃsilā . . . evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginī ahoṣi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhañ - ca — pe — paññañ - ca anussarantī tathattāya cittam upasamharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuniyā phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā bhikkhunī suṇāti: itthannāmā bhikkhunī kālakatā, sā Bhagavatā byākatā: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāminī, sakid - eva imaṃ lokam āgantvā dukkhasse' antaṃ karissatīti. Sā kho pan' assā bhaginī sāmaṃ diṭṭhā vā hoti anussavasutā vā: evaṃsilā . . . evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginī ahoṣi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhañ - ca — pe —

3 paññañ - ca anussarantī tathattāya cittam upasamharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuniyā phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā bhikkhunī suṇāti: itthannāmā bhikkhunī kālakatā, sā Bhagavatā byākatā: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyanā

ti. Sā kho pan' assā bhagini sāmāṃ diṭṭhā vā hoti anussava-
sutā vā: evaṃsilā ... evaṃ vimuttā sā bhagini ahoṣi iti
pīti. Sā tassa saddhañ-ca — pe — paññañ-ca anussaranti
tathattāya cittaṃ upasāṃharati. Evam-pi kho Anuruddhā
bhikkhuniyā phāsuvihāro hoti.

Idhānuruddhā upāsako suṇāti: itthannāmo upāsako
kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ
saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko tatthapariniḃbāyī
anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā ti. So kho pan' assa āyasmā
sāmāṃ diṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evaṃsilo so āyasmā
ahoṣi iti pi, evaṃdhammo — pe — evaṃpañño — evaṃvihārī
— evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahoṣi iti pīti. So tassa sad-
dhañ-ca — pe — paññañ-ca anussaranto tathattāya cittaṃ
upasāṃharati. Evam-pi kho Anuruddhā upāsakassa phāsu-
vihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā upāsako suṇāti: itthannāmo
upāsako kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanā-
naṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmi,
sakid-eva imaṃ lokāṃ āgantvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissatīti.

So kho pan' assa āyasmā sāmāṃ diṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto
vā: evaṃsilo ... evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahoṣi iti pīti. So
tassa saddhañ-ca — pe — paññañ-ca anussaranto tathat-
tāya cittaṃ upasāṃharati. Evam-pi kho Anuruddhā upā-
sakassa phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā upāsako suṇāti:
itthannāmo upāsako kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: tiṇṇaṃ
saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato
sambodhiparāyano ti. So kho pan' assa āyasmā sāmāṃ
diṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evaṃsilo ... evaṃ vimutto
so āyasmā ahoṣi iti pīti. So tassa saddhañ-ca — pe —
paññañ-ca anussaranto tathattāya cittaṃ upasāṃharati.

Evam-pi kho Anuruddhā upāsakassa phāsuvihāro hoti.

Idhānuruddhā upāsikā suṇāti: itthannāmā upāsikā kāla-
katā, sā Bhagavatā byākatā: pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ
saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tatthapariniḃbāyīni
anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā ti. Sā kho pan' assā bhagini
sāmāṃ diṭṭhā vā hoti anussavasutā vā: evaṃsilā sā bhagini
ahoṣi iti pi, evaṃdhammā — pe — evaṃpaññā — evaṃvihārīni

— evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginiṃ ahoṣi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhaṃ - ca — pe — paññaṃ - ca anussarantī tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā upāsikāya phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā upāsikā suṇāti: itthannāmaṃ upāsikā kālakatā, sā Bhagavatā byākatā: tinnāmaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayaṃ rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmini, sakid-eva imaṃ lokam āgantvā dukkhass' antam karissatīti. Sā kho pan' assā bhaginiṃ sāmāmaṃ diṭṭhā vā hoti anussavasutā vā: evaṃsilā ... evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginiṃ ahoṣi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhaṃ - ca — pe — paññaṃ - ca anussarantī tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā upāsikāya phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā upāsikā suṇāti: itthannāmaṃ upāsikā kālakatā, sā Bhagavatā byākatā: tinnāmaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayaṃ sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā ti. Sā kho pan' assā bhaginiṃ sāmāmaṃ diṭṭhā vā hoti anussavasutā vā: evaṃsilā sā bhaginiṃ ahoṣi iti pi, evaṃdhammā sā bhaginiṃ ahoṣi iti pi, evaṃpaññaṃ sā bhaginiṃ ahoṣi iti pi, evaṃvihāriniṃ sā bhaginiṃ ahoṣi iti pi, evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginiṃ ahoṣi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhaṃ - ca silāṃ - ca sutaṃ - ca cāgaṃ - ca paññaṃ - ca anussarantī tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā upāsikāya phāsuvihāro hoti.

Iti kho Anuruddhā Tathāgato na janakuhanaṭṭham na janalapanattham na lābhasakkārasilokānisamsattham, na: iti maṃ jano jānātūti sāvake abbatīte kālakate upapattisū byākaroti: asu amutra upapanno, asu amutra upapanno ti. Santi ca kho Anuruddhā kulaputtā saddhā ulāra-vedā ulārapāmujjā, te taṃ sutvā tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharanti. Tesam - taṃ Anuruddhā hoti diḡharattam hitāya sukhāyāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇo āyasmā Anuruddho Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

NALAKAPĀNASUTTANTAṃ ATTHAMAṃ.

69.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena Gulissāni nāma bhikkhu ārañṇako padarasamācāro saṅgha-
majjhe osaṭo hoti kenacid - eva karaṇiyena. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto Gulissāniṃ bhikkhuṃ ārabha bhikkhū
āmantesi:

10 Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā saṅhagatena saṅhe viharantena sabrahmacārisu sagāravena bhavitabbaṃ sappatissena. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu saṅhagato saṅhe viharanto sabrahmacārisu agāravo hoti appatisso tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim - pan' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena yo ayam - āyasmā sabrahmacārisu agāravo appatisso ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā saṅhagatena saṅhe viharantena sabrahmacārisu sagāravena bhavitabbaṃ sappatissena.

20 Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā saṅhagatena saṅhe viharantena āsanakusalena bhavitabbaṃ: iti there ca bhikkhū nānupakhajja nisīdissāmi nave ca bhikkhū na āsanena paṭibhissāmiti. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu saṅhagato saṅhe viharanto na āsanakusalo hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim - pan' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena yo ayam - āyasmā abhisamācārikam - pi dhammaṃ na jānāti ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā saṅhagatena saṅhe viharantena āsanakusalena bhavitabbaṃ.

30 Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena nātikālena gāmo pavisitabbo na divā paṭikkamitabbaṃ. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu s. s. viharanto atikālena gāmaṃ pavisati divā paṭikkamati tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim - pan' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena yo ayam - āyasmā atikālena gāmaṃ pavisati divā paṭikkamati ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena nātikālena gāmo pavisitabbo na divā paṭikkamitabbaṃ.

1 Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena na pure-

bhattam pacchābhattam kulesu cārittam āpajjitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu s. s. viharanto purebhattam pacchābhattam kulesu cārittam āpajjati tassa bhavanti vattāro: ayam nūn' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena viharato vikālacariyā bahulikā, tam enam saṅhagatam - pi samudācarati ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena na purebhattam pacchābhattam kulesu cārittam āpajjitabbam.

10 Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena anuddhatena bhavitabbam acapalena. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu s. s. viharanto uddhato hoti capalo tassa bhavanti vattāro: idam nūn' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena viharato uddhaecam cāpalyam bahulikam, tam enam saṅhagatam - pi samudācarati ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena anuddhatena bhavitabbam acapalena.

20 Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena amukharena bhavitabbam avikīṇavācena. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu s. s. viharanto mukharo hoti vikīṇavāco tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim - pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam - āyasmā mukharo vikīṇavāco ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena amukharena bhavitabbam avikīṇavācena.

30 Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā saṅhagatena saṅhe viharantena suvacena bhavitabbam kalyānamittena. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu saṅhagato saṅhe viharanto dubbaco hoti pāpamitto tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim - pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam - āyasmā dubbaco pāpamitto ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā saṅhagatena saṅhe viharantena suvacena bhavitabbam kalyānamittena.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā indriyesu guttadvārena bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu indriyesa aguttadvāro hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim - pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam -

āyasmā indriyesu aguttadvāro ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā indriyesu guttadvārena bhavitabbam.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā bhojane mattaññunā bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu bhojane amattaññū hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā bhojane amattaññū ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā bhojane mattaññunā bhavitabbam.

10 Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā jāgariyam anuyuttena bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu jāgariyam ananuyutto hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā jāgariyam ananuyutto ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā jāgariyam anuyuttena bhavitabbam.

20 Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā āradhviriyena bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu kusīto hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā kusīto ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā āradhviriyena bhavitabbam.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā upaṭṭhitasatinā bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu muṭṭhassati hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā muṭṭhassati ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā upaṭṭhitasatinā bhavitabbam.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā samāhitena bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu asamāhito hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā asamāhito ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā samāhitena bhavitabbam.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā paññāvatā bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu duppañño hoti tassa bhavanti

vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassā-
raññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā duppañño ti 'ssa
bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā paññāvata
bhavitabbaṃ.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā abhidhamme abhivinaye
yogo karaṇiyo. Sant' āvuso āraññakam bhikkhum abhi-
dhamme abhivinaye pañham pucchitāro. Sace āvuso
āraññako bhikkhu abhidhamme abhivinaye pañham puṭṭho
na sampāyati tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyas-
omato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā
abhidhamme abhivinaye pañham puṭṭho na sampāyati ti 'ssa
bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā abhidhamme
abhivinaye yogo karaṇiyo.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā ye te santā vimokhā atik-
kamma rūpe āruppā tattha yogo karaṇiyo. Sant' āvuso
āraññakam bhikkhum ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe
āruppā tattha pañham pucchitāro. Sace āvuso āraññako
bhikkhu ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā tattha
pañham puṭṭho na sampāyati tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-
20 pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena
yo ayam-āyasmā ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe
āruppā tattha pañham puṭṭho na sampāyati ti 'ssa bhavanti
vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā ye te santā vimokhā
atikkamma rūpe āruppā tattha yogo karaṇiyo.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā uttarimanussadhamme yogo
karaṇiyo. Sant' āvuso āraññakam bhikkhum uttarimanussa-
dhamme pañham pucchitāro. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu
uttarimanussadhamme pañham puṭṭho na sampāyati tassa
bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa
70 ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā yassa p' atthāya
pabbajito tam p' attham na jānāti ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro,
tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā uttarimanussadhamme yogo
karaṇiyo ti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Mahāmogallāno āyasmantaṃ Sāri-
puttaṃ etad-avoca: Āraññaken' eva nu kho āvuso Sāri-
putta bhikkhunā ime dhammā samādāya vattitabbā udāhu

gāmantavihārinā pīti. — Āraññakenāpi kho āvuso Moggalāna bhikkhunā ime dhammā samādāya vattitabbā, pag - eva gāmantavihārinā ti.

GULISSĀNISUTTANTAM NAVAMAM.

70.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Kāsīsu cārikam carati mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Aham kho bhikkhave aññatr' eva rattibhojanā bhujjāmi, aññatra kho panāham bhikkhave rattibhojanā bhujjamāno appābādhatañ - ca sañjānāmi appātaṅkatañ - ca lahuṭṭhānañ - ca balañ - ca phāsuvihārañ - ca. Etha tumhe pi bhikkhave aññatr' eva rattibhojanā bhujjatha, aññatra kho pana bhikkhave tumhe pi rattibhojanā bhujjamānā appābādhatañ - ca sañjānissatha appātaṅkatañ - ca lahuṭṭhānañ - ca balañ - ca phāsuvihārañ - cāti. Evam - bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassum. Atha kho Bhagavā Kāsīsu anupubbena cārikam caramāno yena Kīṭāgiri nāma Kāsīnam nigamo tad - avasari. Tatra sudam Bhagavā Kīṭāgirismim viharati Kāsīnam nigame. Tena kho pana samayena Assaji-Punabbasukā nāma bhikkhū Kīṭāgirismim āvāsikā honti. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Assaji-Punabbasukā bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū etad - avocum: Bhagavā kho āvuso aññatr' eva rattibhojanā bhujjati bhikkhusaṅgho ca, aññatra kho pan' āvuso rattibhojanā bhujjamānā appābādhatañ - ca sañjānanti appātaṅkatañ - ca lahuṭṭhānañ - ca balañ - ca phāsuvihārañ - ca; etha tumhe pi āvuso aññatr' eva rattibhojanā bhujjatha, aññatra kho pan' āvuso tumhe pi rattibhojanā bhujjamānā appābādhatañ - ca sañjānissatha appātaṅkatañ - ca lahuṭṭhānañ - ca balañ - ca phāsuvihārañ -

cāti. Evam vutte Assaji-Punabbasukā bhikkhū te bhikkhū etad-avocum: Mayam kho āvuso sāyañ-c' eva bhuñjāma pāto ca divā ca vikāle, te mayam sāyañ-c' eva bhuñjamānā pāto ca divā ca vikāle appābādhatañ-ca sañjānāma appātañkatañ-ca lahuṭṭhānañ-ca balañ-ca phāsuvihārañ-ca, te mayam kim sandiṭṭhikañ hitvā kālikañ anudhāvissāma, sāyañ-c' eva mayam bhuñjissāma pāto ca divā ca vikāle ti.

Yato kho te bhikkhū nāsakkhimsu Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū saññāpetum atha yena Bhagavā ten' upasañkamimsu, upasañkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisidimsu. Ekamantam nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad-avocum: Idha mayam bhante yena Assaji-Punabbasukā bhikkhū ten' upasañkamimha, upasañkamitvā Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū etad-avocumha: Bhagavā kho āvuso aññatr' eva rattibhojanā bhuñjati — pe — phāsuvihārañ-cāti. Evam vutte bhante Assaji-Punabbasukā bhikkhū amhe etad-avocum: Mayam kho āvuso — pe — divā ca vikāle ti. Yato kho mayam bhante nāsakkhimha Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū saññāpetum atha mayam etam-attham Bhagavato ārocemāti.

20 Atha kho Bhagavā aññataram bhikkhum āmantesi: Ehi tvam bhikkhu mama vacanena Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū āman-tehi: satthāyasmante āmantetiti. Evam-bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yena Assaji-Punabbasukā bhikkhū ten' upasañkami, upasañkamitvā Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū etad-avoca: Satthāyasmante āmantetiti. Evam-āvuso ti kho Assaji-Punabbasukā bhikkhū tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasañkamimsu, upasañkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisidimsu. Ekamantam nisinne kho Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū Bhagavā etad-

30 avoca: Saccañ kira bhikkhave sambahulā bhikkhū tumhe upasañkamitvā etad-avocum: Bhagavā kho āvuso aññatr' eva rattibhojanā bhuñjati bhikkhusaṅgho ca, aññatra kho pan' āvuso rattibhojanā bhuñjamānā appābādhatañ-ca sañjānanti appātañkatañ-ca lahuṭṭhānañ-ca balañ-ca phāsuvihārañ-ca; ettha tumhe pi āvuso aññatra rattibhojanā bhuñ-jatha, aññatra kho pan' āvuso tumhe pi rattibhojanā bhuñ-

jamānā appābādhatañ - ca sañjānissatha appātānkatañ - ca lahuṭṭhānañ - ca balañ - ca phāsuvihārañ - cāti. Evañ vutte kira bhikkhave tumhe te bhikkhū evaṃ avacuttha: Mayāṃ kho āvuso sāyañ - c' eva bhuñjāma pāto ca divā ca vikāle, te mayāṃ sāyañ - c' eva bhuñjamānā pāto ca divā ca vikāle appābādhatañ - ca sañjānāma appātānkatañ - ca lahuṭṭhānañ - ca balañ - ca phāsuvihārañ - ca, te mayāṃ kim sandiṭṭhikaṃ hitvā kālikaṃ anudhāvissāma, sāyañ - c' eva mayāṃ bhuñjissāma pāto ca divā ca vikāle ti. — Evaṃ - bhante.

10 Kin - nu me tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha: Yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tassa akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhantīti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Nanu me tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha: Idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, idha paṇ' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti; idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, idha paṇ' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, idha paṇ' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, idha paṇ' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhantīti. — Evaṃ - bhante.

Sādhu bhikkhave. Mayā c' etaṃ bhikkhave aṇṇātaṃ abhaviṣsa adiṭṭhaṃ aviditaṃ asacchikataṃ aphaṣṣitaṃ paññāya: 20 idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyantīti, evamaṃ aṇṇanto: evarūpaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ pejahathāti vadeyyaṃ, api nu me etaṃ bhikkhave patirūpaṃ abhavissāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Yaṃ ca kho etaṃ bhikkhave mayā nātaṃ diṭṭhaṃ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phaṣṣitaṃ paññāya: 30 idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā

dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyantīti, tasmā 'ham: evarūpaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ pajahathāti vadāmi. Mayā c' etaṃ bhikkhave aññātaṃ abhavissa adiṭṭhaṃ aviditaṃ asacchikataṃ aphaṣṣitaṃ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhantīti, evaṃ ahaṃ ajānanto: evarūpaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ upasampajja viharathāti vadeyyaṃ, api nu me etaṃ bhikkhave patirūpaṃ abhavissāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Yasmā ca kho etaṃ bhikkhave mayā nātaṃ

20 adiṭṭhaṃ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhantīti, tasmā 'ham: evarūpaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ upasampajja viharathāti vadāmi.

Mayā c' etaṃ bhikkhave aññātaṃ abhavissa adiṭṭhaṃ aviditaṃ asacchikataṃ aphaṣṣitaṃ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ — pe — evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyantīti, evaṃ ahaṃ ajānanto: evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ pajahathāti vadeyyaṃ,

20 api nu me etaṃ bhikkhave patirūpaṃ abhavissāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Yasmā ca kho etaṃ bhikkhave mayā nātaṃ

adiṭṭhaṃ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyantīti, tasmā 'ham: evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ pajahathāti vadāmi. Mayā c' etaṃ bhikkhave aññātaṃ abhavissa adiṭṭhaṃ aviditaṃ asacchikataṃ aphaṣṣitaṃ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhan-

30 tīti, evaṃ ahaṃ ajānanto: evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ upasampajja viharathāti vadeyyaṃ, api nu me etaṃ bhikkhave patirūpaṃ abhavissāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Yasmā ca kho etaṃ bhikkhave mayā nātaṃ

adiṭṭhaṃ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhantīti, tasmā 'ham: eva-

rūpaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ upasampajja viharathāti vadāmi.

— Nāhaṃ bhikkhave sabbesaṃ yeva bhikkhūnaṃ appamādena karaṇīyaṃ -ti vadāmi; na paṇāhaṃ bhikkhave sabbesaṃ yeva bhikkhūnaṃ na appamādena karaṇīyaṃ -ti vadāmi.

Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohiṭabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhava-saṃyojanā samma -d -aññā vimuttā, tathārūpānāhaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ na appamādena karaṇīyaṃ -ti vadāmi;

10 tam kissa hetu: katan -tesaṃ appamādena, abhabbā te pamajjitum. Ye ca kho te bhikkhave bhikkhū sekhā appattamānasā anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ patthayamānā viharanti,

tathārūpānāhaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ appamādena karaṇīyaṃ -ti vadāmi, tam kissa hetu: app -eva nāṃ' ime āyasmanto anulomikāni senāsaṇāni paṭisevamānā kalyāṇamitte

bhājamānā indriyāni samannāyamaṇā yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma -d -eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tad-

anuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyun -ti,

20 imaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ appamāda-phalaṃ sampassamāno appamādena karaṇīyaṃ -ti vadāmi.

Satt' ime bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasimī, katame satta: ubhatobhāgavimutto paññāvimutto kāyasakkhī diṭṭhippatto saddhāvimutto dhammānusārī saddhānusārī.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo ubhatobhāgavimutto:

Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te kāyena phassitvā viharati, paññāya

c' assa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo ubhatobhāgavimutto. Imassa kho ahaṃ

30 bhikkhave bhikkhuno na appamādena karaṇīyaṃ -ti vadāmi, tam kissa hetu: katan -tassa appamādena, abhabbo so pamajjitum.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo paññāvimutto: Idha

bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma

rūpe āruppā te na kāyena phassitvā viharati, paññāya c'

assa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave

puggalo paññāvimutto. Imassa pi kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno na appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: katan - taessa appamādena, abhabbo so pamajjitum.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo kāyasakkhī: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te kāyena phassivā viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā ekacce āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave puggalo kāyasakkhī. Imassa kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi, taṃ kissa hetu:

10 app - eva nāma ayam - āyasmā anulomikāni senāsanāni paṭisevamāno kalyāṇamitte bhajamāno indriyāni samannānāyamāno yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma - d - eva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti tad - anuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyāti, imaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave imassa bhikkhuno appamādaphalaṃ sampassamāno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo diṭṭhippatto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe 20 āruppā te na kāyena phassivā viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā ekacce āsavā parikkhīṇā honti, Tathāgatappaveditā c' assa dhammā paññāya vodiṭṭhā honti vocaritā. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave puggalo diṭṭhippatto. Imassa pi kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: app - eva nāma ayam - āyasmā anulomikāni senāsanāni paṭisevamāno — pe — upasampajja vihareyyāti, imaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave imassa bhikkhuno appamādaphalaṃ sampassamāno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo saddhāvimutto: Idha 30 bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te na kāyena phassivā viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā ekacce āsavā parikkhīṇā honti, Tathāgate c' assa saddhā niviṭṭhā hoti mūlajātā patiṭṭhitā. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave puggalo saddhāvimutto. Imassa pi kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: app - eva nāma ayam - āyasmā anulomikāni

senāsanāni paṭisevamāno — pe — upasampajja vihareyyāti, imam̐ kho aham̐ bhikkhave imassa bhikkhuno appamāda-phalam̐ sampassamāno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo dhammānusārī: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te na kāyena phassitvā viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā aparikkhīṇā honti, Tathāgatappaveditā c' assa dhammā paññāya mattaso nijjhānam̐ khamanti, api c' assa ime dhammā honti seyyathīdam̐ saddhindriyam̐ viriyin-driyam̐ satindriyam̐ samādhindriyam̐ paññindriyam̐. Ayam̐ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo dhammānusārī. Imassa pi kho aham̐ bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi, tam̐ kissa hetu: app - eva nāma ayam - āyasmā anulomikāni senāsanāni paṭisevamāno — pe — upasampajja vihareyyāti, imam̐ kho aham̐ bhikkhave imassa bhikkhuno appamādaphalam̐ sampassamāno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo saddhānusārī: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te na kāyena phassitvā viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā aparikkhīṇā honti, Tathāgate c' assa saddhā-mattam̐ hoti pemamattam̐, api c' assa ime dhammā honti seyyathīdam̐ saddhindriyam̐ viriyindriyam̐ satindriyam̐ samādhindriyam̐ paññindriyam̐. Ayam̐ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo saddhānusārī. Imassa pi kho aham̐ bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi, tam̐ kissa hetu: app - eva nāma ayam - āyasmā anulomikāni senāsanāni paṭisevamāno kalyāṇamitte bhajamāno indriyāni samannāyayamāno yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma - d - eva agārasmā anagāriyam̐ opabbajanti tad - anuttaram̐ brahmacariyapariyosānam̐ ditthe va dhamme sayam̐ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyāti, imam̐ kho aham̐ bhikkhave imassa bhikkhuno appamādaphalam̐ sampassamāno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi.

Nāham̐ bhikkhave ādiken' eva aññārāddhanam̐ vadāmi, api ca bhikkhave anupubbasicchā anupubbakiriya anupubba-

paṭipadā aññārādhanā hoti. Kathañ - ca bhikkhave anu-
 pubbasikkhā anupubbakiriyā anupubbapaṭipadā aññārādhanā
 hoti: Idha bhikkhave saddhājāto upasaṅkamati, upasaṅkamanto
 payirupāsati, payirupāsanto sotam odahati, ohitasoto dham-
 mam suṇāti, sutvā dhammaṃ dhāretī, dhatānaṃ dhammānaṃ
 atthaṃ upaparikkhati, atthaṃ upaparikkhato dhammā nijjhā-
 naṃ khamanti, dhammanijjhānakhantiyā sati chando jāyati,
 chandajāto ussahati, ussahitvā tuletī, tulayitvā padahati, pahi-
 tto samāno kāyena c' eva paramaṃ saccaṃ sacchikaroti pañ-
 10 nāya ca naṃ ativijja passati. Sā pi nāma bhikkhave sad-
 dhā nāhosi, tam pi nāma bhikkhave upasaṅkamaṇaṃ nāhosi,
 sā pi nāma bhikkhave payirupāsanaṃ nāhosi, tam pi nāma
 bhikkhave sotāvadhānaṃ nāhosi, tam pi nāma bhikkhave
 dhammasavanaṃ nāhosi, sā pi nāma bhikkhave dhamma-
 15 dhāraṇā nāhosi, sā pi nāma bhikkhave atthūparikkhā nā-
 hosi, sā pi nāma bhikkhave dhammanijjhānakhanti nāhosi,
 so pi nāma bhikkhave chando nāhosi, so pi nāma bhikkhave
 ussāho nāhosi, sā pi nāma bhikkhave tulanā nāhosi, tam pi
 nāma bhikkhave padhānaṃ nāhosi. Vipphaṇṇā 'ttha
 20 bhikkhave, micchāpaṭipannā 'ttha bhikkhave. Kīva dūre v'
 ime bhikkhave moghapurisā apakkantā imasmā dhamma-
 vinayā.

Atthi bhikkhave catuppadaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ yass' uddiṭ-
 ṭhassa viññū puriso nacirass' eva paññāy' atthaṃ ājāneyya.
 Uddisissāmi vo bhikkhave, ājānissatha mētaṇ - ti. — Ke ca
 mayā bhante ke ca dhammassa aññātāro ti. — Yo pi so
 bhikkhave satthā āmisagaru āmisadāyādo āmisehi saṃsaṭṭho
 viharati, tassa p' ayam evarūpī paṇopaṇavidhā na upeti:
 evañ - ca no assa atha naṃ kareyyāma, na ca no ev' assa
 30 na naṃ kareyyāmāti; kim - pana bhikkhave yaṃ Tathāgato
 sabbaso āmisehi visamsaṭṭho viharati. Saddhassa bhikkhave
 sāvakassa satthu sāsane pariyogāya vattato ayam - anudhammo
 hoti: satthā Bhagavā, sāvako 'ham - asmi; jānāti Bhagavā,
 40 nāhaṃ jānāmiti. Saddhassa bhikkhave sāvakassa satthu sā-
 sane pariyogāya vattato rumhaniyaṃ satthu sāsanaṃ hoti
 ojavantaṃ. Saddhassa bhikkhave sāvakassa satthu sāsane

pariyogāya vattato ayam - anudhammo hoti: kāmam taco ca nahāru ca atthi ca avasissatu, sarire upasussatu maṃsa-lohitam, yan - tam purisatthāmena purisaviriyaena purisaparakkamena pabbattam na tam apāpunivā viriyassa santhānam bhavissatiti. Saddhassa bhikkhave sāvakassa satthu sāsane pariyogāya vattato dvinnam phalānam aññataram phalam pāṭikaṅkham: ditthe va dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinandan - ti.

KĪṬĀGIRISUTTANTAM DASAMAM.

BHĪKKHUVAGGO DUTIYO.

71.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Vesāliyam viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyam. Tena kho pana samayena
 15 Vacchagotto paribbājako Ekapuṇḍarīke paribbājakārāme paṭivasati. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā paccāvaram ādāya Vesālīm piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Atha kho Bhagavato etad - ahoṣi: Atippago kho tāva Vesāliyam piṇḍāya caritum, yan - nūnāham yena Ekapuṇḍarīko paribbājakārāmo yena Vacchagotto paribbājako ten' upasaṅkameyyan - ti. Atha kho Bhagavā yena Ekapuṇḍarīko paribbājakārāmo yena Vacchagotto paribbājako ten' upasaṅkami. Addasā kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam dūrato va āgacchantam, disvāna Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Etena kho bhante Bhagavā, sāgataṃ bhante Bhagavato, cirassam kho bhante Bhagavā imam pariyaṃ - akāsi yadidaṃ idh' āgamanāya, nisīdatu bhante Bhagavā, idam - āsanam paññattan - ti. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane, Vacchagotto pi kho paribbājako aññā-

taraṃ nīcaṃ āsanaṃ gahevā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etad-
avoca:

Sutaṃ mētaṃ bhante: samaṇo Gotamo sabbaññū sabba-
dassāvī, aparisesaṃ nāṇadassanaṃ paṭijānāti: carato ca me
tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satataṃ samitaṃ nāṇa-
dassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ - ti. Ye te bhante evaṃ āhaṃsu:
samaṇo Gotamo sabbaññū sabbadassāvī, aparisesaṃ nāṇa-
dassanaṃ paṭijānāti: carato ca me tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca
10 jāgarassa ca satataṃ samitaṃ nāṇadassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ
- ti, kacci te bhante Bhagavato vuttavādino na ca Bhaga-
vantaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkhanti dhammassa cānudhammaṃ
byākaraṇti, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ
ṭhānaṃ āgacchatiti. — Ye te Vaccha evaṃ āhaṃsu: samaṇo
Gotamo sabbaññū sabbadassāvī, aparisesaṃ nāṇadassanaṃ
paṭijānāti: carato ca me tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca
satataṃ samitaṃ nāṇadassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ - ti, na me te
vuttavādino, abbhācikkhanti ca pana maṇ - te asatā abhūtenāti.

Kathaṃ byākaramānā pana mayaṃ bhante vuttavādino
20 c' eva Bhagavato assāma na ca Bhagavantaṃ abhūtena
abbhācikkheyyāma dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyyāma,
na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ
āgaccheyyāti. — Tevijjo samaṇo Gotamo ti kho Vaccha
byākaramāno vuttavādī c' eva me assa na ca maṃ abhūtena
abbhācikkheyya dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyya, na ca
koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyya.
Ahaṃ hi Vaccha yāvad - e ākaṅkhāmi anekavihitaṃ pubbe-
nivāsaṃ anussarāmi, seyyathidaṃ ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi
jātiyo — pe — iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbe-
30 nivāsaṃ anussarāmi. Ahaṃ hi Vaccha yāvad - e ākaṅkhāmi
dībbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃ anusakena satte
passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dub-
baṇṇe sugate duggate — pe — yathākammūpage satte pa-
jānāmi. Ahaṃ hi Vaccha āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ ceto-
vimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā
sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmi. Tevijjo samaṇo Gotamo

5485 = yāvad - e

ti kho Vaccha byākaramāno vuttavādi c' eva me assa na ca mam abhūtena abbhācikkheyya dhammassa cānudhammam byā-kareyya, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayham thānam āgaccheyyāti.

Evam vutte Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Atthi nu kho bho Gotama koci gihī gihisaṃyojanam appahāya kāyassa bheda dukkhass' antamkaro ti. — Na-tthi kho Vaccha koci gihī gihisaṃyojanam appahāya kāyassa bheda dukkhass' antamkaro ti. — Atthi pana bho Gotama koci gihī gihisaṃyojanam appahāya kāyassa bheda saggū-pago ti. — Na kho Vaccha ekam yeva satam na dve satāni na tīni satāni na cattāri satāni na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiiyo va ye gihī gihisaṃyojanam appahāya kāyassa bheda saggūpagā ti. — Atthi nu kho bho Gotama koci ājivako kāyassa bheda dukkhass' antamkaro ti. — Na-tthi kho Vaccha koci ājivako kāyassa bheda dukkhass' antamkaro ti. — Atthi pana bho Gotama koci ājivako kāyassa bheda saggūpago ti. — Ito kho so Vaccha ekanavuto kappo yam-aham anussarāmi, nābhijānāmi kañci ājivakam saggūpagam ānānātra ekena, so p' āsi kammavādi kiriyavādi ti. — Evam sante bho Gotama suñnam adun-titthāyatanam antamaso saggūpagaena pīti. — Evam sante Vaccha suñnam adun-titthāyatanam antamaso saggūpagaena pīti.

Idam-avoca Bhagavā. Attamano Vacchagotto paribbā-jako Bhagavato bhāsitam abinanditi.

TEVIJJA-VACCHAGOTTASUTTANTAM PATHAMAM.

Warren Buddhism pages 123-128.

72.

27 Evam-me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvatthi-yam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami,

81*

upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca:

" Kin - nu kho bho Gotama: ² sassato loko, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti' evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: sassato loko, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti. — Kim pana bho Gotama: asassato loko, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: asassato loko, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti. //

— Kin - nu kho bho Gotama: antavā loko, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: antavā loko, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti. — Kim pana bho Gotama: anantavā loko, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: anantavā loko, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti. // Kin - nu kho bho Gotama: taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti. — Kim pana bho Gotama: aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti. // Kin - nu kho bho Gotama: hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti. — Kim pana bho Gotama: na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti. // Kin - nu kho bho Gotama: hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo

ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññan-ti. — Kim pana bho Gotama: n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññan-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññan-ti.

Kin-nu kho bho Gotama: sassato loko, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññan-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi samaṇo Gotamo ti

iti puṭṭho samāno: na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: sassato loko, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññan-ti vadesi. Kim pana bho Gotama: asassato loko, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññan-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi samaṇo Gotamo ti iti puṭṭho samāno: na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: asassato loko, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññan-ti vadesi — pe — // Kin-nu kho bho Gotama: hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññan-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi samaṇo Gotamo ti iti puṭṭho samāno: na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññan-ti vadesi. Kim pana bho Gotama: n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññan-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi samaṇo Gotamo ti iti puṭṭho samāno: na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññan-ti vadesi. Kim pana bhavaṃ Gotamo ādīnavaṃ sampassamāno evaṃ imāni sabbaso diṭṭhigatāni anupagato ti.

— Sassato loko ti kho Vaccha diṭṭhigatāmaṃ etaṃ diṭṭhi-gaṇaṃ diṭṭhikantāraṃ diṭṭhivisūkaṃ diṭṭhivipphanditaṃ diṭṭhisamyojanaṃ, sadukkaṃ savighātaṃ saupāyāsaṃ sa-parilāhaṃ, na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upa-samāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya samvattati. Asassato loko ti kho Vaccha — pe — antavā loko ti kho Vaccha — anantavā loko ti kho Vaccha — taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ ti kho Vaccha — aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ ti kho Vaccha — hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti kho

Vaccha — na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti kho Vaccha — hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti kho Vaccha = n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti kho Vaccha diṭṭhigatam - etaṃ diṭṭhigahanam diṭṭhikantāram diṭṭhivīsukam diṭṭhivipphanditam diṭṭhisamyojanam, sadukkham savighātam saupāyāsam sapariḷāham, na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya samvattati // Imam kho aham Vaccha ādinavam sampassamāno evam imāni sabbaso diṭṭhigatāni anupagato

10 ti. — Atthi pana bho Gotamassa kiñci diṭṭhigatan - ti. — Diṭṭhigatan - ti kho Vaccha apanītam - etaṃ Tathāgatassa. Diṭṭham h' etaṃ Vaccha Tathāgatena: iti rūpaṃ, iti rūpassa samudayo, iti rūpassa atthagamo; iti vedanā, iti vedanāya samudayo, iti vedanāya atthagamo; iti saññā, iti saññāya samudayo, iti saññāya atthagamo; iti saṅkhārā, iti saṅkhārānam samudayo, iti saṅkhārānam atthagamo; iti viññānam, iti viññāṇassa samudayo, iti viññāṇassa atthagamo ti. Tasmā Tathāgato sabbamaññitānam sabbamathitānam sabba-ahimkāra-mamimkāra-mānānusayānam khayā virāgā ni-
20 rodhā cāgā paṇissaggā anupādā vimutto ti vadāmi.

Evam vimuttacitto pana bho Gotama bhikkhu kuhiṃ upapajjati. — Upapajjati kho Vaccha na upeti. — Tena hi bho Gotama na upapajjati. — Na upapajjati kho Vaccha na upeti. — Tena hi bho Gotama upapajjati ca na ca upapajjati. — Upapajjati ca na ca upapajjati kho Vaccha na upeti. — Tena hi bho Gotama n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjati. — N' eva upapajjati na na upapajjati kho Vaccha na upeti.

Evam vimuttacitto pana bho Gotama bhikkhu kuhiṃ
30 upapajjati iti puṭṭho samāno: upapajjati kho Vaccha na upetiti vadesi. Tena hi bho Gotama na upapajjati iti puṭṭho samāno: na upapajjati kho Vaccha na upetiti vadesi. Tena hi bho Gotama upapajjati ca na ca upapajjati iti puṭṭho samāno: upapajjati ca na ca upapajjati kho Vaccha na upetiti vadesi. Tena hi bho Gotama n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjati iti puṭṭho samāno: n' eva upapajjati na

na upapajjatīti kho Vaccha na upetīti vadesi. Etthāhaṃ bho Gotama aññāṇam - āpādim, ettha sammoham - āpādim, yā pi me esā bhoto Gotamassa purimena kathāsallāpena ahu pasādamattā sā pi me etarahi antarahitā ti.

Alaṃ hi te Vaccha aññāṇāya alaṃ sammohāya. Gam-
bhiro h' ayaṃ Vaccha dhammo duddaso duranubodho santo paṇīto atakkāvacaro nipuṇo paṇḍitavedaniyo, so tayā dujjāno aññadiṭṭhikena aññakhaṅtikena aññarucikena aññatrayogena aññathācariyakena. Tena hi Vaccha taṃ yev' ettha paṭi-
pucchissāmi, yathā te khāmeyya tathā naṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ kim - maññasi Vaccha: sace te purato aggi jaleyya jāneyyāsi tvaṃ: ayaṃ me purato aggi jalatīti. — Sace me bho Gotama purato aggi jaleyya jāneyyāhaṃ: ayaṃ me purato aggi jalatīti. — Sace pana taṃ Vaccha evaṃ puccheyya: yo te ayaṃ purato aggi jalati ayaṃ aggi kim paṭicca jalatīti, evaṃ puṭṭho tvaṃ Vaccha kinti byākareyyāsi. — Sace maṃ bho Gotama evaṃ puccheyya: yo te ayaṃ purato aggi jalati ayaṃ aggi kim paṭicca jalatīti, evaṃ puṭṭho ahaṃ bho Gotama evaṃ byākareyyaṃ: yo me ayaṃ purato aggi
20 jalati ayaṃ aggi tiṇakatṭhupādānaṃ paṭicca jalatīti. — Sace te Vaccha purato so aggi nibbāyeyya jāneyyāsi tvaṃ: ayaṃ me purato aggi nibbuto ti. — Sace me bho Gotama purato so aggi nibbāyeyya jāneyyāhaṃ: ayaṃ me purato aggi nibbuto ti. — Sace pana taṃ Vaccha evaṃ puccheyya: yo te ayaṃ purato aggi nibbuto so aggi ito katamaṃ disaṃ gato, puratthimam vā pacchimaṃ vā uttaraṃ vā dakkhiṇaṃ vā ti, evaṃ puṭṭho tvaṃ Vaccha kinti byākareyyāsi. — Na upeti bho Gotama. Yaṃ hi so bho Gotama aggi tiṇakatṭhupādānaṃ paṭicca ajali, tassa ca pariyādānā aññassa ca anupa-
30 hārā anāhāro nibbuto t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchatīti.

Evaṃ - eva kho Vaccha yena rūpena tathāgataṃ paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya taṃ rūpaṃ tathāgatassa pahīnaṃ ucchinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukataṃ anabhāvakataṃ āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ; rūpasāṅkhāvimutto kho Vaccha tathāgato, gambhiro appameyyo duppariyogāho seyyathā pi mahāsamuddo, upapajjatīti na upeti, na upapajjatīti na upeti,

upapajjati ca na ca upapajjatīti na upeti, n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatīti na upeti. / Yāya vedanāya tathāgataṃ paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya sā vedanā tathāgatassa pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā; vedanāsaṅkhāvimutto kho Vaccha tathāgato, gambhīro appameyyo duppariyogāho seyyathā pi mahāsamuddo, upapajjatīti na upeti, na upapajjatīti na upeti, upapajjati ca na ca upapajjatīti na upeti, n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatīti na upeti. / Yāya saññāya tathāgataṃ paññāpayamāno

1 Opaññāpeyya sā saññā tathāgatassa pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā; saññāsaṅkhāvimutto kho Vaccha tathāgato, gambhīro appameyyo ... n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatīti na upeti. / Yehi saṅkhārehi tathāgataṃ paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya te saṅkhārā tathāgatassa pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā; saṅkhārasaṅkhāvimutto kho Vaccha tathāgato, gambhīro appameyyo ... n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatīti na upeti. / Yena viññānena tathāgataṃ paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya taṃ viññānam tathā-
20 gatassa pahīnam ucchinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukataṃ anabhāvakaṃ āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ; viññānasaṅkhāvimutto kho Vaccha tathāgato, gambhīro appameyyo duppariyogāho seyyathā pi mahāsamuddo, upapajjatīti na upeti, na upapajjatīti na upeti, upapajjati ca na ca upapajjatīti na upeti, n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatīti na upeti.

Evam vutte Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Seyyathā pi bho Gotama gāmassa vā nigamassa vā avidūre mahā sālarukkho, tassa aniccatā sākāpalāsaṃ palujjeyya, tacapapaṭikā palujjeyyūṃ, pheggu palujjeyya, so
? oparena samayena apagatasākāpalāso apagatatapapaṭiko apagataphegguko suddho assa sāre paṭiṭṭhito, evam-ev' idam bhoto Gotamassa pāvacaṇam apagatasākāpalāsaṃ apagatatapapaṭikaṃ apagatapheggukaṃ suddham sāre paṭiṭṭhitam. Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhaṃ vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre

vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evam - evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsīto. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Upāsakam - maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan - ti.

AGGI-VACCHAGOTTASUTTANTAṃ DUTIYAM.

73.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Dīgharattāhaṃ bhotā Gotamena sahakathī. Sādhū me bhavaṃ Gotamo saṅkhittena kusalākusalaṃ desetūti. — Saṅkhittena pi kho te ahaṃ Vaccha kusalākusalaṃ deseyyaṃ, vitthārena pi kho te ahaṃ Vaccha kusalākusalaṃ deseyyaṃ, api ca te ahaṃ Vaccha saṅkhittena kusalākusalaṃ desessāmi, taṃ suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasikarohi, bhāsissāmi. Evaṃ bho ti kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Lobho kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, alobho kusalaṃ. Doso kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, adoso kusalaṃ. Moho kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, amoho kusalaṃ. Iti kho Vaccha ime tayo dhammā akusalā, tayo dhammā kusalā. Pāṇātipāto kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, pāṇātipātā veramaṇi kusalaṃ. Adinnādānaṃ kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, adinnādānā veramaṇi kusalaṃ. Kāmesu micchācāro kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇi kusalaṃ. Musāvādo kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, musāvādā veramaṇi kusalaṃ. Pisuṇā vācā kho Vaccha

akusalam, pisunāya vācāya veramaṇi kusalam. Pharusā vācā kho Vaccha akusalam, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇi kusalam. Samphappalāpo kho Vaccha akusalam, samphappalāpā veramaṇi kusalam. Abhijjhā kho Vaccha akusalam, anabhijjhā kusalam. Byāpādo kho Vaccha akusalam, abyāpādo kusalam. Micchādittḥi kho Vaccha akusalam, sammādittḥi kusalam. Iti kho Vaccha ime dasa dhammā akusalā, dasa dhammā kusalā. Yato kho Vaccha bhikkhuno tanhā pahinā hoti ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppāda-
 Odhammā, so hoti bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhava-saṃyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto ti.

— Titṭhatu bhavam Gotamo, atthi pana bhoto Gotamassa ekabhikkhu pi sāvako āsavānam khayā anāsavam cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatīti. — Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva sataṃ na dve satāni na tīni satāni na cattāri satāni na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va ye bhikkhū mama sāvakā āsavānam khayā anāsavam cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim diṭṭhe
 20 va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā viharantīti. — Titṭhatu bhavam Gotamo, titṭhantu bhikkhū, atthi pana bhoto Gotamassa ekabhikkhunī pi sāvikā āsavānam khayā anāsavam cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatīti. — Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva sataṃ na dve satāni na tīni satāni na cattāri satāni na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va yā bhikkhuniyo mama sāvikā āsavānam khayā anāsavam cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti. — Titṭhatu bhavam Gotamo, titṭhantu
 30 bhikkhū, titṭhantu bhikkhuniyo, atthi pana bhoto Gotamassa ekupāsako pi sāvako gihi odātavasano brahmacāri pañcannam orambhāgiyānam saṃyojanānam parikkhayā opapātiko tatthapariniḃbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā ti. — Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva sataṃ . . . na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va ye upāsakā mama sāvakā gihi odātavasanā brahmacārino pañcannam orambhāgiyānam saṃyojanānam

parikkhayā opapātikā tatthaparinibbāyino anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā ti. — Tiṭṭhatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhū, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhuniyo, tiṭṭhantu upāsakā gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino, atthi pana bhoto Gotamassa ekupāsako pi sāvako gihī odātavasanā kāmabhogī sāsana-karō ovādatikaro tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakathamkatho vesārajjappatto aparappaccayo satthusāsane viharatīti. — Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva satam... na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va ye upāsakā mama sāvakā gihī odātavasanā kāmabhogino sāsana-
 10 karā ovādatikarā tiṇṇavicikicchā vigatakathamkathā vesārajjappattā aparappaccayā satthusāsane viharantīti. — Tiṭṭhatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhū, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhuniyo, tiṭṭhantu upāsakā gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino, tiṭṭhantu upāsakā gihī odātavasanā kāmabhogino, atthi pana bhoto Gotamassa ekupāsikā pi sāvikā gihī odātavasanā brahmacārini pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tatthaparinibbāyini anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā ti. — Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva satam... na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va yā upāsikā mama sāvikā gihī odāta-
 20 vasanā brahmacāriniyo pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tatthaparinibbāyiniyo anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā ti. — Tiṭṭhatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhū, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhuniyo, tiṭṭhantu upāsakā gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino, tiṭṭhantu upāsakā gihī odātavasanā kāmabhogino, tiṭṭhantu upāsikā gihī odātavasanā brahmacāriniyo, atthi pana bhoto Gotamassa ekupāsikā pi sāvikā gihī odātavasanā kāmabhoginī sāsana-karā ovādatikarā tiṇṇavicikicchā vigatakathamkathā vesārajjappattā aparappaccayā satthusāsane viharatīti. — Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva satam na dve satāni na tīṇi satāni na cattāri satāni
 30 na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va yā upāsikā mama sāvikā gihī odātavasanā kāmabhoginiyo sāsana-karā ovādatikarā tiṇṇavicikicchā vigatakathamkathā vesārajjappattā aparappaccayā satthusāsane viharantīti.

Sace hi bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavaṃ yeva Gotamo ārādhako abhavissa no ca kho bhikkhū ārādhakā

abhaviṃsu, evam-idam brahmacariyam aparipūram abhaviṣṣa ten' aṅgena; yasmā ca kho bho Gotama imam dhammam bhavañ-c' eva Gotamo ārādhako bhikkhū ca ārādhakā, evam-idam brahmacariyam paripūram ten' aṅgena. Sace hi bho Gotama imam dhammam bhavañ-c' eva Gotamo ārādhako abhaviṣṣa bhikkhū ca ārādhakā abhaviṃsu, no ca kho bhikkhuniyo ārādhikā abhaviṃsu, evam-idam brahmacariyam aparipūram abhaviṣṣa ten' aṅgena; yasmā ca kho bho Gotama imam dhammam bhavañ-c' eva Gotamo ārādhako bhikkhū ca ārādhakā bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā, evam-idam brahmacariyam paripūram ten' aṅgena. Sace hi bho Gotama imam dhammam bhavañ-c' eva Gotamo ārādhako abhaviṣṣa bhikkhū ca ārādhakā abhaviṃsu bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā abhaviṃsu, no ca kho upāsakā gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu, evam-idam brahmacariyam aparipūram abhaviṣṣa ten' aṅgena; yasmā ca kho bho Gotama imam dhammam bhavañ-c' eva Gotamo ārādhako bhikkhū ca ārādhakā bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā upāsakā ca gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino ārādhakā, evam-idam brahmacariyam paripūram ten' aṅgena. Sace hi bho Gotama imam dhammam bhavañ-c' eva Gotamo ārādhako abhaviṣṣa bhikkhū ca ārādhakā abhaviṃsu bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā abhaviṃsu upāsakā ca gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu, no ca kho upāsakā gihī odātavasanā kāmabhogino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu, evam-idam brahmacariyam aparipūram abhaviṣṣa ten' aṅgena; yasmā ca kho bho Gotama imam dhammam bhavañ-c' eva Gotamo ārādhako bhikkhū ca ārādhakā bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā upāsakā ca gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino ārādhakā upāsakā ca gihī odātavasanā kāmabhogino ārādhakā, evam-idam brahmacariyam paripūram ten' aṅgena. Sace hi bho Gotama imam dhammam bhavañ-c' eva Gotamo ārādhako abhaviṣṣa bhikkhū ca ārādhakā abhaviṃsu bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā abhaviṃsu upāsakā ca gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu upāsakā ca gihī odātavasanā kāmabhogino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu, no ca kho upāsikā gihī odātavasanā

brahmacāriniyo ārādhikā abhaviṃsu, evam - idam brahmacariyaṃ aparipūraṃ abhavissa ten' aṅgena; yasmā ca kho bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako bhikkhū ca ārādhakā bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā upāsakā ca gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino ārādhakā upāsikā ca gihī odātavasanā kāmabhogino ārādhakā upāsikā ca gihī odātavasanā brahmacāriniyo ārādhikā, evam - idam brahmacariyaṃ paripūraṃ ten' aṅgena. Sace hi bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako abhavissa bhikkhū ca ārādhakā abhaviṃsu bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā abhaviṃsu upāsakā ca gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu upāsikā ca gihī odātavasanā kāmabhogino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu upāsikā ca gihī odātavasanā brahmacāriniyo ārādhikā abhaviṃsu, no ca kho upāsikā gihī odātavasanā kāmabhoginiyo ārādhikā abhaviṃsu, evam - idam brahmacariyaṃ aparipūraṃ abhavissa ten' aṅgena; yasmā ca kho bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako bhikkhū ca ārādhakā bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā upāsakā ca gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino ārādhakā upāsakā ca gihī odātavasanā kāmabhogino ārādhakā upāsikā ca gihī odātavasanā brahmacāriniyo ārādhikā upāsikā ca gihī odātavasanā kāmabhoginiyo ārādhikā, evam - idam brahmacariyaṃ paripūraṃ ten' aṅgena.

Seyyathā pi bho Gotama Gaṅgā nadi samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā samuddaṃ āhacca tiṭṭhati, evam - evāyaṃ bhoto Gotamassa parisā sagahaṭṭhapabbajitā nibbānaninnā nibbānapoṇā nibbānapabbhārā nibbānaṃ āhacca tiṭṭhati. Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama.

Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evam - evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Labheyvāhaṃ bhoto Gotamassa santike pabbajjāṃ, labheyvaṃ upasampadan-

ti. — Yo kho Vaccha aññatitthiyapubbo imasmim dhamma-
vinaye ākaṅkhati pabbajjam ākaṅkhati upasampadam, so
cattāro māse parivasati, catunnam māsānam accayena
āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājenti upasampādentī bhikkhu-
bhāvāya; api ca m' ettha puggalavemattatā veditā ti. —
Sace bhante aññatitthiyapubbā imasmim dhammavinaye
ākaṅkhatā pabbajjam ākaṅkhatā upasampadam cattāro
māse parivasanti, catunnam māsānam accayena āraddhacittā
bhikkhū pabbājenti upasampādentī bhikkhubhāvāya, aham
cattāri vassāni parivasissāmi, catunnam mam vassānam acca-
yena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājentū upasampādentū bhikkhu-
bhāvāyāti. Alattha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavato
santike pabbajjam alattha upasampadam.

Acirūpasampanno kho pan' āyasmā Vacchagotto addhamā-
sūpasampanno yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā
Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi. Ekamantam
nisinno kho āyasmā Vacchagotto Bhagavantam etad-avoca:
Yāvatakam bhante sekkena nāpēna sekhāya vijjāya pattabbam
anuppattam tam mayā, uttarim me Bhagavā dhammam
desetūti. — Tena hi tvam Vaccha dve dhamme uttarim
bhāvehi, samathan-ca vipassanañ-ca. Ime kho te Vaccha
dve dhammā uttarim bhāvitā, samatho ca vipassanā ca,
anekadhātupaṭivedhāya samvattissanti.

So tvam Vaccha yāvad-e ākaṅkhissasi: anekavihitam
iddhividham paccanubhaveyyam, eko pi hutvā bahudhā assam,
bahudhā pi hutvā eko assam, avibhavam tirobhavam tiro-
kuddam tiropākāram tiropabbatam asajjamāno gaccheyyam
seyyathā pi akāse, paṭhaviyā pi ummujjanimujjam ka-
reyyam seyyathā pi udake, udake pi abhijjamāne gaccheyyam
seyyathā pi paṭhaviyam, akāse pi pallaṅkena kameyyam
seyyathā pi pakkhī sakuṇo, ime pi candimasuriye evam
mahiddhike evam mahānubhāve paṇinā parimaseyyam pari-
majjeyyam, yāva Brahmālokā pi kāyena vasam vatteyyan-ti,
tatra tatr' eva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇissasi sati sati
āyatane.

So tvam Vaccha yāvad-e ākaṅkhissasi: dibbāya sota-

=yāvad eva
u.p. 548

dhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇeyyam,
dibbe ca mānuse ca, ye dūre santike cāti, tatra tatr' eva
sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇissasi sati sati āyatane.

So tvam Vaccha yāvad-e ākaṅkhissasi: parasattānam
parapuggalānam cetasā ceto paricca pajāneyyam, sarāgam
vā cittam sarāgam cittan-ti pajāneyyam, vitarāgam vā
cittam vitarāgam cittan-ti pajāneyyam, sadosam vā cittam
sadosam cittan-ti pajāneyyam, vitadosam vā cittam vīta-
dosam cittan-ti pajāneyyam, samoham vā cittam samoham
cittan-ti pajāneyyam, vītamoham vā cittam vītamoham
cittan-ti pajāneyyam, saṅkhittam vā cittam saṅkhittam
cittan-ti pajāneyyam, vikkhittam vā cittam vikkhittam
cittan-ti pajāneyyam, mahaggatam vā cittam mahaggatam
cittan-ti pajāneyyam, amahaggatam vā cittam amahaggatam
cittan-ti pajāneyyam, sauttaram vā cittam sauttaram citta-
ti pajāneyyam, anuttaram vā cittam anuttaram citta-ti
pajāneyyam, samāhitam vā cittam samāhitam citta-ti pa-
jāneyyam, asamāhitam vā cittam asamāhitam citta-ti pa-
jāneyyam, vimuttam vā cittam vimuttam citta-ti pajāneyyam,
avimuttam vā cittam avimuttam citta-ti pajāneyyan-ti,
tatra tatr' eva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇissasi sati sati
āyatane.

So tvam Vaccha yāvad-e ākaṅkhissasi: anekavihitam
pubbenivāsam anussareyyam, seyyathīdam ekam-pi jātim dve
pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo
ḍasa pi jātiyo viṣatim-pi jātiyo tiṃsam-pi jātiyo cattāri-
sam-pi jātiyo paññāsam-pi jātiyo jātisatam-pi jātisahassam-
pi jātisatasahassam-pi aneke pi samvaṭṭakappe aneke pi
vivaṭṭakappe aneke pi samvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe: amutr' āsim
evamñāmo evaṅgotto evamvaṇṇo evamāhāro evam sukha-
dukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto; so tato cuto amutra
uppādim, tatra p' āsim evamñāmo evaṅgotto evamvaṇṇo
evamāhāro evam sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto,
so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti, iti sākāram sauddesam aneka-
vihitam pubbenivāsam anussareyyan-ti, tatra tatr' eva sakkhi-
bhabbatam pāpuṇissasi sati sati āyatane.

So tvaṃ Vaccha yāvad - e ākaṅkhissasi: dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passeyyaṃ cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajāneyyaṃ: ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādīṭṭhikā micchādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatīṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā, ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannā-
 (ogataṃ vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannā-
 gatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhi-
 kamasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatīṃ
 saggāṃ lokāṃ upapannā ti, iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena
 atikkantamānusakena satte passeyyaṃ cavamāne upapajjamāne,
 hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammū-
 page satte pajāneyyaṃ - ti, tatra tatr' eva sakkhibhabbatāṃ
 pāpuṇissasi satī satī āyatane.

So tvaṃ Vaccha yāvad - e ākaṅkhissasi: āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttīṃ paññāvimuttīṃ diṭṭhe va
 20 dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyaṃ -
 ti, tatra tatr' eva sakkhibhabbatāṃ pāpuṇissasi satī satī
 āyatane ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Vacchagottho Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāy' āsanā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho āyasmā
 Vacchagottho eko vūpakatṭho appamatto ātāpi pahitatto viharanto nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma - d - eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tad - anuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchi-
 30 katvā upasampajja vihāsi; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro kho paṇ' āyasmā Vacchagottho arahataṃ ahoṣi.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya gacchanti. Addasā kho āyasmā Vacchagottho te bhikkhū dūrato va gacchante, disvā yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā te bhikkhū etad -

avoca: Handa kahaṃ pana tumhe āyasmanto gacchathāti. —
 Bhagavantam̄ kho mayam̄ āvuso dassanāya gacchāmāti. —
 Tena h' āyasmanto mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā
 vandatha: Vacchagotto bhante bhikkhu Bhagavato pāde sirasā
 vandati evaṃ-ca vadeti: paricīṇṇo me Bhagavā, paricīṇṇo
 me Sugato ti. Evam-āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato
 Vacchagottassa paccassosum̄. Atha kho te bhikkhū yena
 Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam̄
 abhivādetvā ekamantam̄ nisīdim̄su. Ekamantam̄ nisinnā kho
 te bhikkhū Bhagavantam̄ etad-avocum̄: Āyasmā bhante
 Vacchagotto Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati evaṃ-ca vadeti:
 paricīṇṇo me Bhagavā, paricīṇṇo me Sugato ti. — Pubbe
 va me bhikkhave Vacchagotto bhikkhu cetasā ceto paricca
 vidito: tevijjo Vacchagotto bhikkhu mahiddhiko mahānu-
 bhāvo ti. Devatā pi me etam-attham̄ ārocesum̄: tevijjo
 bhante Vacchagotto bhikkhu mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo ti.

Idam-avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato
 bhāsitam̄ abhinandun-ti.

MAHĀ-VACCHAGOTTASUTTANTAM̄ TATIYAM̄.

*Dīghanakha: Saṅkhaṇṇa in Mémoires de la Soc. de
 Linguistique de Paris, xvii. 357 (1912).*

74. *Texte Sojdic et Traduction*

Evam-me sutam̄. Ekam̄ samayam̄ Bhagavā Rājagahe
 viharati Gijjhakūṭe Sūkarakhatāyam̄. Atha kho Dīghanakho
 paribbājako yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā
 Bhagavatā saddhim̄ sammodi, sammodanīyam̄ katham̄ sārāṇi-
 yam̄ vītisāretvā ekamantam̄ atthāsi. Ekamantam̄ t̄hito kho
 Dīghanakho paribbājako Bhagavantam̄ etad-avoca:} Aham̄
 hi bho Gotama evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: sabbam̄ me na khamā-
 tīti. — Yā pi kho te esā Aggivessana diṭṭhi: sabbam̄ me na
 khamatīti, esā pi te diṭṭhi na khamatīti. — Esā ce me bho
 Gotama diṭṭhi khomeyya tam̄ p' assa tādīsam-eva, tam̄ p'

assa tādīsam - evāti. — Ato kho te Aggivessana bahūhi bahutarā lokasmiṃ ye evam - āhamsu: taṃ p' assa tādīsam - eva, taṃ p' assa tādīsam - evāti, te tañ - c' eva diṭṭhiṃ na ppajahanti aññañ - ca diṭṭhiṃ upādiyanti. Ato kho te Aggivessana tanūhi tanutarā lokasmiṃ ye evam - āhamsu: taṃ p' assa tādīsam - eva, taṃ p' assa tādīsam - evāti, te tañ - c' eva diṭṭhiṃ pajahanti aññañ - ca diṭṭhiṃ na upādiyanti.

Sant' Aggivessana eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: sabbam me khamatīti. Sant' Aggivessana eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: sabbam me na khamatīti. Sant' Aggivessana eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: ekaccam me khamati, ekaccam me na khamatīti. Tatr' Aggivessana ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: sabbam me khamatīti, tesam - ayam diṭṭhi sārāgāya santike saṃyogāya santike abhinandanāya santike ajjhosānāya santike upādānāya santike. Tatr' Aggivessana ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: sabbam me na khamatīti, tesam - ayam diṭṭhi asārāgāya santike asaṃyogāya santike anabhinandanāya santike anajjhosānāya santike anupādānāya santike ti. Evaṃ vutte Dīghanakho paribbājako Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Ukkāmsati me bhavam Gotamo diṭṭhigatam, samukkāmsati me bhavam Gotamo diṭṭhigatan - ti. — Tatr' Aggivessana ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: ekaccam me khamati, ekaccam me na khamatīti, yā hi kho nesam khamati sā 'yam diṭṭhi sārāgāya santike saṃyogāya santike abhinandanāya santike ajjhosānāya santike upādānāya santike, yā hi kho nesam na khamati sā 'yam diṭṭhi asārāgāya santike asaṃyogāya santike anabhinandanāya santike anajjhosānāya santike anupādānāya santike.

Tatr' Aggivessana ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: sabbam me khamatīti, tatha viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yā kho me ayam diṭṭhi: sabbam me khamatīti, imaṃ - ce aham diṭṭhiṃ thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa vohareyyam: idam - eva saccam, mogham - aññañ - ti, dvihi me assa viggaho, yo cāyam samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃ-

vādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: sabbaṃ me na khamatīti, yo cāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: ekaccaṃ me khamati, ekaccaṃ me na khamatīti, imehi me assa dvīhi viggaho, iti viggāhe sati vivādo, vivāde sati vighāto, vighāte sati vihesā.

Iti so viggahaṅ - ca vivādaṅ - ca vighātaṅ - ca vihesaṅ - ca attani sampassamāno taṅ - c' eva diṭṭhiṃ pajahati aññaṅ - ca diṭṭhiṃ na upādiyati; evam - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ pahānaṃ hoti, evam - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ paṇinissaggo hoti. Tatr' Aggivessana

10 me na khamatīti, tattha viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Yā kho me ayaṃ diṭṭhi: sabbaṃ me na khamatīti, imaṅ - ce ahaṃ diṭṭhiṃ thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa vohareyyaṃ: idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṅ - ti, dvīhi me assa viggaho, yo cāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: sabbaṃ me khamatīti, yo cāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: ekaccaṃ me khamati, ekaccaṃ me na khamatīti, imehi me assa dvīhi viggaho, iti viggāhe sati vivādo, vivāde sati vighāto, vighāte sati vihesā.

Iti so viggahaṅ - ca vivādaṅ - ca vighātaṅ - ca vihesaṅ - ca attani sampassamāno taṅ - c' eva diṭṭhiṃ pajahati aññaṅ - ca diṭṭhiṃ na upādiyati; evam - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ pahānaṃ hoti, evam - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ paṇinissaggo hoti. Tatr' Aggivessana ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: ekaccaṃ me khamati, ekaccaṃ me na khamatīti, tattha viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Yā kho me ayaṃ diṭṭhi: ekaccaṃ me

20 khamati, ekaccaṃ me na khamatīti, imaṅ - ce ahaṃ diṭṭhiṃ thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa vohareyyaṃ: idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṅ - ti, dvīhi me assa viggaho, yo cāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: sabbaṃ me khamatīti, yo cāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: sabbaṃ me na khamatīti, imehi me assa dvīhi viggaho, iti viggāhe sati vivādo, vivāde sati vighāto, vighāte sati vihesā.

Iti so viggahaṅ - ca vivādaṅ - ca vighātaṅ - ca vihesaṅ - ca attani sampassamāno taṅ - c' eva diṭṭhiṃ pajahati aññaṅ - ca diṭṭhiṃ na upādiyati; evam - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ pahānaṃ hoti, evam - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ paṇinissaggo hoti.

Ayam kho pan' Aggivessana kāyo rūpī cātummahābhūtika māṭāpettikasambhavo odanakummāsūpacayo aniccucchādana-parimaddana-bhedana-viddhamśanadhammo'aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato samanupassitabbo. Tass' imaṃ kāyam aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato samanupassato yo kāyasmim kāyachando kāyasneho kāyanvayatā sā pabīyati.

Sh. cm. 1. 96

Tisso kho imā Aggivessana vedanā: sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Yasmiṃ Aggivessana samaye sukhāṃ vedanaṃ vedeti n' eva tasmiṃ samaye dukkhāṃ vedanaṃ vedeti na adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanaṃ vedeti, sukhāṃ yeva tasmiṃ samaye vedanaṃ vedeti. Yasmiṃ Aggivessana samaye dukkhāṃ vedanaṃ vedeti, n' eva tasmiṃ samaye sukhāṃ vedanaṃ vedeti na adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanaṃ vedeti, dukkhāṃ yeva tasmiṃ samaye vedanaṃ vedeti. Yasmiṃ Aggivessana samaye adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanaṃ vedeti, n' eva tasmiṃ samaye sukhāṃ vedanaṃ vedeti na dukkhāṃ vedanaṃ vedeti, adukkhamasukhāṃ yeva tasmiṃ samaye vedanaṃ vedeti. Sukhā pi kho Aggivessana vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā. Dukkā pi kho Aggivessana vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā. Adukkhamasukhā pi kho Aggivessana vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā. Evaṃ passaṃ Aggivessana sutavā ariyasāvako sukhāya pi vedanāya nibbindati, dukkhāya pi vedanāya nibbindati, adukkhamasukhāya pi vedanāya nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti nāṇaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Evaṃ vimuttacitto kho Aggivessana bhikkhu na kenaci saṃvadati na kenaci vivadati, yaṅ-ca loke vuttaṃ tena voharati aparāmasan - ti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavato

piṭṭhito t̄hito hoti Bhagavantam̄ vījamāno. Atha kho āyasmato Sāriputtassa etad - ahoṣi: Tesam̄ tesam̄ kira no Bhagavā dhammānam̄ abhiññā pahānam - āha, tesam̄ tesam̄ kira no Sugato dhammānam̄ abhiññā paṭinissaggam - āhāti. Itih' idam̄ āyasmato Sāriputtassa paṭisañcikkhato anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucci. Dighanakhassa pana paribbājakassa virajam̄ vitamalam̄ dhammacakkhum̄ udapādi: yam̄ kiñci samudayadhammam̄ sabban - tam̄ nirodhadhamman - ti. Atha kho Dighanakho paribbājako diṭṭhadhammo pattadhammo viditadhammo pariyogāḷhadhammo tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakatham̄ - katho vesārajappatto aparappaccayo satthusāsane Bhagavantam̄ etad - avoca: Abhikkantam̄ bho Gotama, abhikkantam̄ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitam̄ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannam̄ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā maggam̄ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotam̄ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintiti, evam - evam̄ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāham̄ bhavantam̄ Gotamam̄ saraṇam̄ gacchāmi dhammañ - ca bhikkhusaṅghañca. Upāsakam - mam̄ bhavam̄ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge 20 pānupetaṃ saraṇagatan - ti.

DĪGHANAKHASUTTANTAM̄ CATUTTHAM̄.

75.

Evam - me sutam̄. Ekam̄ samayam̄ Bhagavā Kurusu viharati—Kammāssadhamman - nāma Kurūnam̄ nigamo—Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa agyāgāre tiṇṇasantharake. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayam̄ nivāsetvā pattacīvaram̄ ādāya Kammāssadhammam̄ piṇḍāya pāvīsi, Kammāssadhamme piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam̄ piṇḍapātapaṭikkantoyen' aññataro vanasaṇḍo ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya, tam̄ vanasaṇḍam̄ ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle divāvihāram̄ nisīdi.

Atha kho Māgandiyo paribbājako jaṅghāvihāraṃ anu-
caṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena Bhāradvājagottassa brāh-
maṇassa agyāgāraṃ ten' upasaṅkami. Addasā kho Māgan-
diyo paribbājako Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa agyāgāre
tinasantharakam paññattam, disvāna Bhāradvājagottam brāh-
maṇam etad-avoca: Kassa nv-ayaṃ bhoto Bhāradvājassa
agyāgāre tinasantharako paññatto, samaṇaseyyārūpaṃ maññe
ti. — Atthi bho Māgandiya samaṇo Gotamo Sakyaputto
Sakyakulā pabbajito, tam kho pana bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ
evam kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato: Iti pi so Bhagavā
arahaṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato loka-
vidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ
buddho bhagavā ti. Tass' esā bhoto Gotamassa seyyā
paññattā ti. — Duddiṭṭham vata bho Bhāradvāja addasāma
ye mayam tassa bhoto Gotamassa bhūnahuno seyyam adda-
sāmāti. — Rakkhass' etaṃ Māgandiya vācam, rakkhass' etaṃ
Māgandiya vācam, bahū hi tassa bhoto Gotamassa khattiya-
paṇḍitā pi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā pi gahapatipaṇḍitā pi samaṇa-
paṇḍitā pi abhippasannā vinitā ariye nāye dhamme kusale
ti. — Sammukhā ce pi mayam bho Bhāradvāja tam bha-
vantaṃ Gotamaṃ passeyyāma sammukhā pi nam vadeyyāma:
bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti, tam kissa hetu: evam hi no
sutte ocaratīti. — Sace tam bhoto Māgandiyassa agaru āro-
ceyyam etaṃ samaṇassa Gotamassāti. — Appossukko bha-
vam Bhāradvājo vutto va nam vadeyyāti.

Assosi kho Bhagavā dībāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya
atikkantamānusikāya Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa Mā-
gandiyena paribbājakena saddhim imam kathāsallāpam.
Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayam paṭisallāṇā vuṭṭhito yena
Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa agyāgāraṃ ten' upasaṅkami,
upasaṅkamitvā nisīdi paññatte va tinasantharake. Atha kho
Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami,
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodaniyam
katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ
nisinnaṃ kho Bhāradvājagottam brāhmaṇam Bhagavā etad-
avoca: Ahu pana te Bhāradvāja Māgandiyena paribbājakena

saddhiṃ imaṃ yeva tiṇasantharakam ārabha kocid-eva kathāsallāpo ti. Evaṃ vutte Bhāradvājo brāhmaṇo saṃviggo lomahaṭṭhajāto Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Etad-eva kho pana mayaṃ bho Gotamassa ārocetukāmā, atha ca pana bhavaṃ Gotamo anakkhānaṃ yeva akāsīti. Ayañ-ca h' idaṃ Bhagavato Bhāradvājagottena brāhmaṇena saddhiṃ antarākathā vippakatā hoti atha Māgandiyo paribbājako jaṅghāvihāraṃ anucaṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa agyāgāraṃ yena Bhagavā ten' (U)pasāṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Māgandiyaṃ paribbājakaṃ Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Cakkhuṃ kho Māgandiya rūpārāmaṃ rūparataṃ rūpasammuditaṃ, taṃ Tathāgatassa dantaṃ guttaṃ rakkhitaṃ saṃvutaṃ, tassa ca saṃvarāya dhammaṃ deseti. Idan-nu te etaṃ Māgandiya sandhāya bhāsitaṃ: bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti. — Etad-eva kho pana me bho Gotama sandhāya bhāsitaṃ: bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti, taṃ kissa 20 hetu: evaṃ hi no sutte ocaratīti. — Sotaṃ kho Māgandiya saddārāmaṃ — pe — ghānaṃ kho Māgandiya gandhārāmaṃ — jivhā kho Māgandiya rasārāmaṃ rasaratā rasasammuditā, sā Tathāgatassa dantā guttā rakkhitā saṃvutā, tassā ca saṃvarāya dhammaṃ deseti. Idan-nu te etaṃ Māgandiya sandhāya bhāsitaṃ: bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti. — Etad-eva kho pana me bho Gotama sandhāya bhāsitaṃ: bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti, taṃ kissa hetu: evaṃ hi no sutte ocaratīti. — Kāyo kho Māgandiya phoṭṭhabbārāmo — pe — mano kho Māgandiya dhammārāmo dhammarato dhammasammudito, so Tathāgatassa danto gutto rakkhito saṃvuto, tassa 30 ca saṃvarāya dhammaṃ deseti. Idan-nu te etaṃ Māgandiya sandhāya bhāsitaṃ: bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti. — Etad-eva kho pana me bho Gotama sandhāya bhāsitaṃ: bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti, taṃ kissa hetu: evaṃ hi no sutte ocaratīti.

Taṃ kim-maṇṇasi Māgandiya: idh' ekacco cakkhu-

viññeyyehi rūpehi paricāritapubbo assa iṭṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi, so aparena samayena rūpānaṃ yeva samudayaṃ - ca atthagamaṃ - ca assādaṃ - ca ādinavaṃ - ca nissaraṇaṃ - ca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā rūpaṭaṇhaṃ pahāya rūpariḷāhaṃ paṭivinodetvā vigatapipāso ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto vihareyya. Imassa pana te Māgandiya kim - assa vacanīyan - ti. — Na kiñci bho Gotama. — Taṃ kim - maññasi Māgandiya: idh' ekacco sotaviññeyyehi saddehi — pe — ghānaviññeyyehi gandhehi — jivhāviññeyyehi rasehi — kāyaviññeyyehi phoṭṭhabbehi paricāritapubbo. assa iṭṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi, so aparena samayena phoṭṭhabbānaṃ yeva samudayaṃ - ca atthagamaṃ - ca assādaṃ - ca ādinavaṃ - ca nissaraṇaṃ - ca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā phoṭṭhabbataṇhaṃ pahāya phoṭṭhabbapariḷāhaṃ paṭivinodetvā vigatapipāso ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto vihareyya. Imassa pana te Māgandiya kim - assa vacanīyan - ti. — Na kiñci bho Gotama.

— Ahaṃ kho pana Māgandiya pubbe agāriyabhūto samāno pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāresim, cakkhuviññeyyehi rūpehi iṭṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi, sotaviññeyyehi saddehi — pe — ghānaviññeyyehi gandhehi — jivhāviññeyyehi rasehi — kāyaviññeyyehi phoṭṭhabbehi iṭṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi. Tassa mayhaṃ Māgandiya tayo pāsādā ahesum, eko vassiko eko hemantiko eko gimhiko. So kho ahaṃ Māgandiya vassike pāsāde vassike cattāro māse nippurisehi turiyehi paricāriyamāno na hetthāpāsādaṃ orohāmi. So aparena samayena kāmānaṃ yeva samudayaṃ - ca atthagamaṃ - ca assādaṃ - ca ādinavaṃ - ca nissaraṇaṃ - ca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā kāmataṇhaṃ pahāya kāmapariḷāhaṃ paṭivinodetvā vigatapipāso ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto viharāmi. So aññe satte passāmi kāmesu avitaraḅe kāmataṇhāhi khajjamāne kāmapariḷāhena paridayhamāne kāme paṭisevante; so tesam na pihemi, na tattha abhiramāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: Yā h' ayaṃ Māgandiya rati aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi api dibbaṃ

sukham samadhiggayha tiṭṭhati tāya ratiyā ramamāno hīnassa na pihemi, na tattha abhiramāmi.

— Seyyathā pi Māgandiya gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāreyya, cakkhuviññeyyehi rūpehi iṭṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi, sotaviññeyyehi saddehi — pe — ghānaviññeyyehi gandhehi — jivhāviññeyyehi rasehi — kāyaviññeyyehi phoṭṭhabbehi iṭṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi

(0) rajanīyehi. So kāyena sucaritaṃ caritvā vācāya sucaritaṃ caritvā manasā sucaritaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedā parammaraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokam upapajjeyya devānaṃ Tāvatisānaṃ sahaḃyataṃ. So tattha Nandane vane accharāsaṅghaparivuto dibbehi pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāreyya. So passeyya gahapatiṃ vā gahapatiputtaṃ vā pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappitaṃ samaṅgibhūtaṃ paricārayamānaṃ. Taṃ kim - maññasi Māgandiya api nu so devaputto Nandane vane accharāsaṅghaparivuto dibbehi pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito

20 samaṅgibhūto paricārayamāno amussa gahapatissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā piheyya mānusakānaṃ vā pañcannaṃ kāmagaṇānaṃ, mānusakehi vā kāmehi āvatṭeyyāti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama, taṃ kissa hetu: Mānusakehi bho Gotama kāmehi dibbā kāmā abhikkantatarā ca paṇītatarā cāti. — Evam-eva kho ahaṃ Māgandiya pubbe agāriyabhūto samāno

pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāresim, cakkhuviññeyyehi rūpehi iṭṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi, sotaviññeyyehi saddehi — pe — ghānaviññeyyehi gandhehi — jivhāviññeyyehi rasehi — kāya-

30 viññeyyehi phoṭṭhabbehi iṭṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi. So aparena samayena kāmānaṃ yeva samudayaṃ - ca atthagamaṃ - ca assādaṃ - ca ādīnavaṃ - ca nissaraṇaṃ - ca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā kāmataṇhaṃ pahāya kāmaparilāhaṃ paṭivinodetvā vigatapipāso ajjhattaṃ vūpasantacitto viharāmi. So aññe satte passāmi kāmesu avitarāge kāmataṇhāhi khajjamāne kāmaparilāhena

pariḍayhamāne kāme paṭisevante; so tesam na pihemi, na tattha abhiramāmi, tam kissa hetu: Yā h' ayam Māgandiya rati aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi api dibbam sukham samadhiggayha tiṭṭhati tāya ratiyā ramamāno hīnassa na pihemi, na tattha abhiramāmi.

Seyyathā pi Māgandiya kuṭṭhī puriso arugatto pakka-gatto kimīhi khajjamāno nakhehi vaṇamukhāni vippatacchamāno aṅgārakāsuyā kāyam paritāpeyya, tassa mittāmaccā nātisālohitā bhisakkaṃ sallakattaṃ upatṭhapeyyum, tassa so bhisakko sallakatto bhesajjam kareyya, so tam bhesajjam āgamma kuṭṭhehi parimucceyya, arogo assa sukhi serī sayamvasī yenakāmaṅgamo. So aññam kuṭṭhim purisam passeyya arugattaṃ pakkagattaṃ kimīhi khajjamānam nakhehi vaṇamukhāni vippatacchamānam aṅgārakāsuyā kāyam paritāpentaṃ. Tam kim-maññasi Māgandiya: api nu so puriso amussa kuṭṭhissa purisassa piheyya aṅgārakāsuyā vā bhesajjapaṭisevanāya vā ti. — No h' idam bho Gotama, tam kissa hetu: Roge hi bho Gotama sati bhesajjena karaṇīyam hoti, roge asati bhesajjena karaṇīyam na hotīti. — Evam

20 eva kho aham Māgandiya pubbe agāriyabhūto samāno pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samāṅgibhūto paricāresim, cakkhaviññeyyehi rūpehi iṭṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi, sotaviññeyyehi saddehi — pe — ghānaviññeyyehi gandhehi — jivhāviññeyyehi rasehi — kāyaviññeyyehi phoṭṭhabbehi iṭṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi. So aparena samayena kāmānam yeva samudayaṃ-ca atthagamaṃ-ca assādaṃ-ca ādīnavaṃ-ca nissaraṇaṃ-ca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā kāmataṇhaṃ pahāya kāmaparilāhaṃ paṭivinodetvā vīgatapipāso

30 ajjhattaṃ vūpasantacitto viharāmi. So aññe satte passāmi kāmesu avitaraṅge kāmataṇhāhi khajjamāne kāmāparilāhena pariḍayhamāne kāme paṭisevante; so tesam na pihemi, na tattha abhiramāmi, tam kissa hetu: Yā h' ayam Māgandiya rati aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi api dibbam sukham samadhiggayha tiṭṭhati tāya ratiyā ramamāno hīnassa na pihemi, na tattha abhiramāmi.

Seyyathā pi Māgandiya kuṭṭhī puriso arugatto pakka-
gatto kimīhi khajjamāno nakhehi vaṇamukhāni vippataccha-
māno aṅgārakāsuyā kāyam paritāpeyya, tassa mittāmacca
nātisālohitā bhisakkam sallakattam upatṭhapeyyum, tassa so
bhisakko sallakatto bhesajjam kareyya, so tam bhesajjam
āgamma kuṭṭhehi parimucceyya, arogo assa sukhi serī sayam-
vasī yena kāmaṅgamo; tam - enam dve balavanto purisā nānā-
bāhāsu gahetvā aṅgārakāsum upakaddheyyum. Tam kim-
maññasi Māgandiya: api nu so puriso iti c' iti c' eva kāyam
sannāmeyyāti. — Evam bho Gotama, tam kissa hetu: Asu
hi bho Gotama aggi dukkhasamphasso c' eva mahābhitāpo
ca mahāpariḷāho cāti. — Tam kim - maññasi Māgandiya:
idān' eva nu kho so aggi dukkhasamphasso c' eva mahābhi-
tāpo ca mahāpariḷāho ca, udāhu pubbe pi so aggi dukkha-
samphasso c' eva mahābhitāpo ca mahāpariḷāho cāti. —
Idāni c' eva bho Gotama so aggi dukkhasamphasso c' eva
mahābhitāpo ca mahāpariḷāho ca, pubbe pi so aggi dukkha-
samphasso c' eva mahābhitāpo ca mahāpariḷāho ca. Asu
hi ca bho Gotama kuṭṭhī puriso arugatto pakkagatto kimīhi
khajjamāno nakhehi vaṇamukhāni vippatacchamāno upahatin-
driyo dukkhasamphasse yeva aggismim sukham - iti viparīta-
saññam paccalatthāti. — Evam - eva kho Māgandiya atītam
pi addhānam kāma dukkhasamphassā c' eva mahābhitāpā ca
mahāpariḷāhā ca, anāgatam - pi addhānam kāma dukkha-
samphassā c' eva mahābhitāpā ca mahāpariḷāhā ca, etarahi
pi paccuppannam addhānam kāma dukkhasamphassā c' eva
mahābhitāpā ca mahāpariḷāhā ca. Ime ca Māgandiya sattā
kāmesu avitarāgā kāmatanḥāhi khajjamānā kāmapariḷāhena
pariḍayhamānā upahatindriyā dukkhasamphasses' eva kāmesu
sukham - iti viparītasāññam paccalatthum.

Seyyathā pi Māgandiya kuṭṭhī puriso arugatto pakka-
gatto kimīhi khajjamāno nakhehi vaṇamukhāni vippataccha-
māno aṅgārakāsuyā kāyam paritāpeti, yathā yathā kho
Māgandiya asu kuṭṭhī puriso arugatto pakkagatto kimīhi
khajjamāno nakhehi vaṇamukhāni vippatacchamāno aṅgāra-
kāsuyā kāyam paritāpeti tathā tathā 'ssa tāni vaṇamukhāni

asucitarāni c' eva honti duggandhatarāni ca pūtikatarāni ca, hoti c' eva kāci sātammattā assādamattā yadidaṃ vaṇamukhānaṃ kaṇḍūvanahetu; evam - eva kho Māgandiya sattā kāmesu avitarāgā kāmataṇhāhi khajjamānā kāmaparilāhena paridayhamānā kāme paṭisevanti, yathā yathā kho Māgandiya sattā kāmesu avitarāgā kāmataṇhāhi khajjamānā kāmaparilāhena paridayhamānā kāme paṭisevanti tathā tathā tesam sātānaṃ kāmataṇhā c' eva pavaḍḍhati kāmaparilāhena ca paridayhanti, hoti c' eva kāci sātammattā assādamattā
 10 yadidaṃ pañca kāmagaṇe paṭicca.

Tam kim - maññasi Māgandiya: api nu te diṭṭho vā suto vā rājā vā rājamahāmatto vā pañcāhi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricārayamāno kāmataṇhaṃ appahāya kāmaparilāhaṃ appaṭivīnodetvā vigatapiṇṇāso ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto vihaṃsi vā viharati vā viharissati vā ti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Sādhū Māgandiya; mayā pi kho etaṃ Māgandiya n' eva diṭṭhaṃ na sutam: rājā vā rājamahāmatto vā pañcāhi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricārayamāno kāmataṇhaṃ appahāya kāmaparilāhaṃ appaṭivīnodetvā vigatapiṇṇāso ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto vihaṃsi vā viharati vā viharissati vā. Atha kho Māgandiya ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā vigatapiṇṇāso ajjhataṃ vūpasantacittā vihaṃsu vā viharanti vā viharissanti vā sabbe te kāmānaṃ yeva samudayaṇ - ca atthagamaṇ - ca assādaṇ - ca ādinavaṇ - ca nissaraṇaṇ - ca yathābhūtaṃ veditvā kāmataṇhaṃ pahāya kāmaparilāhaṃ paṭivīnodetvā vigatapiṇṇāso ajjhataṃ vūpasantacittā vihaṃsu vā viharanti vā viharissanti vā ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi:

30 Ārogyaparamā lābhā, nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhaṃ,
 aṭṭhāṅgiko ca maggaṇaṃ khemaṃ amatagāminan - ti.

Evam vutte Māgandiyo paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etaḍ -
 avoca: Acchariyaṃ bho Gotama, abbhutaṃ bho Gotama, yāva
 34 subhāsitaṃ - c' idaṃ bhotā Gotamena:

Ārogyaparamā lābhā, nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhaṃ - ti.

Mayā pi kho etaṃ bho Gotama suttaṃ pubbakānaṃ paribbājakaṇaṃ ācariya-pācariyaṇaṃ bhāsamānaṇaṃ :

Ārogyaparamā lābhā, nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhaṃ - ti, ta - y - idaṃ bho Gotama sametiti. — Yaṃ pana te etaṃ Māgandiya suttaṃ pubbakānaṃ paribbājakaṇaṃ ācariya-pācariyaṇaṃ bhāsamānaṇaṃ :

Ārogyaparamā lābhā, nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhaṃ - ti, katamaṇ - taṃ ārogyaṃ, katamaṇ - taṃ nibbānaṇ - ti. Evaṃ (ovutte Māgandiyo paribbājako sakāṇ' eva sudaṃ gattāni pāṇiṇā anomajjati: Idan - taṃ bho Gotama ārogyaṃ, idan - taṃ nibbānaṃ. Ahaṃ hi bho Gotama etarahi arogo sukhi, na maṃ kiñci ābādhatiti.

Seyyathā pi Māgandiya jaccandho puriso, so na passeyya kaṇhasukkāni rūpāni, na passeyya nilakāni rūpāni, na passeyya pītakāni rūpāni, na passeyya lohitakāni rūpāni, na passeyya mañjeṭṭhikāni rūpāni, na passeyya samavisamaṃ, na passeyya tārakārūpāni, na passeyya candimasuriye. So suṇeyya cakkhumato bhāsamānaṇaṃ: chekaṃ vata

20 bho odātaṃ vatthaṃ abhirūpaṃ nimmalaṃ sucin - ti, so odātapariyesanaṃ careyya. Tam - en' aññataro puriso telamasikatena sāhula-civarena vañceyya: idan - te ambho purisa odātaṃ vatthaṃ abhirūpaṃ nimmalaṃ sucin - ti.

So taṃ patigaṇheyya, paṭiggahetvā pārupeyya, pārupitvā attamaṇo attamaṇavācaṃ nicchāreyya: chekaṃ vata bho odātaṃ vatthaṃ abhirūpaṃ nimmalaṃ sucin - ti. Taṃ kimmaññasi Māgandiya: api nu so jaccandho puriso jānanto passanto amuṃ telamasikataṃ sāhula-civaraṃ patigaṇheyya, paṭiggahetvā pārupeyya, pārupitvā attamaṇo attamaṇavācaṃ

30 nicchāreyya: chekaṃ vata bho odātaṃ vatthaṃ abhirūpaṃ nimmalaṃ sucin - ti, udāhu cakkhumato saddhāyāti. — Ajānanto hi bho Gotama apassanto asu jaccandho puriso amuṃ telamasikataṃ sāhula-civaraṃ patigaṇheyya, paṭiggahetvā pārupeyya, pārupitvā attamaṇo attamaṇavācaṃ nicchāreyya:

chekam vata bho odātam vattham abhirūpaṃ nimmalam
sucin - ti, cakkhumato saddhāyāti. — Evam - eva kho Māgan-
diya aññatitthiyā paribbājakā andhā acakkhukā, ajānantā
ārogyaṃ apassantā nibbānaṃ atha ca pan' imaṃ gātham
bhāsanti:

Arogyaparamā lābhā, nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhaṃ - ti.
Pubbakeh' esā Māgandiya arahantehi sammāsambuddhehi
gāthā bhāsitā:

Ārogyaparamā lābhā, nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhaṃ,
(caṭṭhaṅgiko ca maggānaṃ khemaṃ amatagāminan - ti.

Sā etarahi anupubbena puthujjanagatā. Ayaṃ kho pana
Māgandiya kāyo rogabhūto gaṇḍabhūto sallabhūto aghabhūto
ābādhabhūto, so tvaṃ imaṃ kāyaṃ rogabhūtaṃ gaṇḍabhūtaṃ
sallabhūtaṃ aghabhūtaṃ ābādhabhūtaṃ: Idan - taṃ bho
Gotama ārogyaṃ, idan - taṃ nibbānan - ti vadesi. Taṃ hi te
Māgandiya ariyaṃ cakkhum na - tthi, yena tvaṃ ariyena
cakkhunā ārogyaṃ jāneyyāsi nibbānaṃ passeyyāsi.

Evam pasanno ahaṃ bho Gotamassa: pahoti me
bhavaṃ Gotamo tathā dhammaṃ desetum yathā 'haṃ āro-
gyaṃ jāneyyaṃ nibbānaṃ passeyyan - ti. — Seyyathā pi
Māgandiya jaccandho puriso, so na passeyya kaṇhasukkāni
rūpāni, na passeyya nilakāni rūpāni, na passeyya pītakāni
rūpāni, na passeyya lohitaṅkāni rūpāni, na passeyya mañjetthi-
kāni rūpāni, na passeyya samavisamaṃ, na passeyya tārakā-
rūpāni, na passeyya candimasuriye. Tassa mittāmaccā nāti-
sālohitā bhisakkaṃ sallakattaṃ upaṭṭhapeyyum, tassa so
bhisakko sallakatto bhesajjaṃ kareyya, so taṃ bhesajjaṃ
āgamma na cakkhūni uppādeyya cakkhūni visodheyya. Taṃ
kim - maññasi Māgandiya: nanu so vejjo yāvad - eva kila-
mathassa vighātassa bhāgi assāti. — Evam bho Gotama. —
Evam - eva kho Māgandiya ahañ - c' eva te dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ:
idan - taṃ ārogyaṃ, idan - taṃ nibbānan - ti, so tvaṃ ārogyaṃ
na jāneyyāsi nibbānaṃ na passeyyāsi, so mam' assa kila-
matho, sā mam' assa vihesā ti.

Evam pasanno aham bhoto Gotamassa: pahoti me bhavam Gotamo tathā dhammam desetum yathā 'ham ārogyam jāneyyam nibbānam passeyyan - ti. — Seyyathā pi Māgandiya jaccandho puriso, so na passeyya kaṇhasukkāni rūpāni, na passeyya nilakāni rūpāni, na passeyya pitakāni rūpāni, na passeyya lohitaṅkāni rūpāni, na passeyya mañ-
 jetthikāni rūpāni, na passeyya samavisamam, na passeyya tārakārūpāni, na passeyya candimasuriye. So suṇeyya cakkhumato bhāsamānassa: chekam vata bho odātam vattham
 10 abhirūpaṃ nimmalaṃ sucin - ti, so odātapariyesanaṃ careyya.

Tam - en' aññataro puriso telamasikatena sāhulaṅcivarena vañceyya: idan - te ambho purisa odātam vattham abhirūpaṃ nimmalaṃ sucin - ti. So tam paṭigaṇheyya, paṭiggahetvā pārupeyya. Tassa mittāmaccā nāṭisālohitā bhisakkaṃ salla-
 kattaṃ upaṭṭhapeyyum, tassa so bhisakko sallakatto bhe-
 sajjaṃ kareyya, uddhavirecanaṃ adhovirecanaṃ añjanaṃ paccañjanaṃ natthukammaṃ; so tam bhesajjaṃ āgama
 cakkhūni uppādeyya cakkhūni visodheyya, tassa saha cakkhup-
 pādā yo amusmiṃ telamasikate sāhulaṅcivare chandarāgo

20 so pahiyetha, tañ - ca naṃ purisaṃ amittato pi daheyya paccatthikato pi daheyya, api ca jīvita voropetabbaṃ mañ-
 ñeyya: dīgharattaṃ vata bho aham iminā purisena telamasi-
 katena sāhulaṅcivarena nikato vañcito paladdho: idan - te
 ambho purisa odātam vattham abhirūpaṃ nimmalaṃ sucin - ti.
 Evam - eva kho Māgandiya ahañ - c' eva te dhammam de-
 seyyam: idan - tam ārogyam, idan - tam nibbānan - ti, so tvaṃ
 ārogyam jāneyyāsi nibbānam passeyyāsi, tassa te saha
 cakkhuppādā yo pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu chandarāgo so
 pahiyetha; api ca te evam - assa: dīgharattaṃ vata bho
 30 aham iminā cittaṃ nikato vañcito paladdho, aham hi rūpaṃ

yeva upādiyamāno upādiyīm, vedanaṃ yeva upādiyamāno
 upādiyīm, saññaṃ yeva upādiyamāno upādiyīm, saṅkhāre
 yeva upādiyamāno upādiyīm, viññānaṃ yeva upādiyamāno
 upādiyīm; tassa me upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā
 jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanas-

supāyāsā sambhavanti, evam - etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotiti.

Evam pasanno aham bhoto Gotamassa: pahoti me bhavam Gotamo tathā dhammam desetum yathā 'ham imamhā āsanā anandho vuṭṭhaheyyan - ti. — Tena hi tvaṃ Māgandīya sappurise bhajeyyāsi; yato kho tvaṃ Māgandīya sappurise bhajissasi, tato tvaṃ Māgandīya saddhammam sossasi; yato kho tvaṃ Māgandīya saddhammam sossasi, tato tvaṃ Māgandīya dhammānudhammam paṭipajjissasi; yato kho tvaṃ Māgandīya dhammānudhammam paṭipajjissasi, tato tvaṃ Māgandīya sāmam yeva ñassasi sāmam dakkhisi: ime rogā gaṇḍā sallā, idha rogā gaṇḍā sallā aparisesā nirujjhanti; tassa me upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmarañam sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evam - etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotiti.

Evam vutte Māgandīyo paribbājako Bhagavantam etadavoca: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintiti, evam - evam bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāham bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇam gacchāmi dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Labheyyāham bhoto Gotamassa santike pabbajjam labheyyam upasampadan - ti. — Yo kho Māgandīya aññatitthiyapubbo imasmim dhammavinaye ākaṅkhati pabbajjam ākaṅkhati upasampadam, so cattāro māse parivasati, catunnam māsānam accayena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājenti upasampādentī bhikkhuhāvāya; api ca m' ettha puggalavemattatā viditā ti. — Sace bhante aññatitthiyapubbā imasmim dhammavinaye ākaṅkhatā pabbajjam ākaṅkhatā upasampadam cattāro māse parivasanti, catunnam māsānam accayena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājenti upasampādentī bhikkhubhāvāya, aham cattāri vassāni parivasissāmi, catunnam maṃ vassānam accayena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājentu upasampādentu bhikkhu-

bhāvāyāti. Alattha kho Māgandiyo paribbājako Bhagavato santike pabbajjāṃ alattha upasampadaṃ. Acirūpasampanno kho pan' āyasmā Māgandiyo eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto na cirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma - d - eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tad - anuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi; khīnā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti abbhāññāsi. Aññataro kho pan' āyasmā Māgandiyo arahataṃ ahoṣiti.

(O MĀGANDIYASUTTANTAM PAÑCAMAM.

76.

Evam - me sutāṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosambiyāṃ viharati Ghositārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Sandako paribbājako Pilakkhaguhāyaṃ paṭivasati mahatiyā paribbājakaparisāya saddhiṃ pañcamattehi paribbājakasatehi. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallāpā vuṭṭhito bhikkhū āmantesi: Āyāṃ' āvuso yena Devakaṭasobbho ten' upasaṅkamissāma guhādassanāyāti. Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosūṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ yena Devakaṭasobbho ten' upasaṅkami. Tena kho pana samayena Sandako paribbājako mahatiyā paribbājakaparisāya saddhiṃ nisinno hoti unnādinīyā uccāsaddāya mahāsaddāya aneka - vihitaṃ tiracchānakathaṃ kathentiyaṃ, seyyathidaṃ rājakathaṃ corakathaṃ mahāmatlakathaṃ senākathaṃ bhayakathaṃ yuddhakathaṃ annakathaṃ pānakathaṃ vatthakathaṃ sayanakathaṃ mālakathaṃ gandhakathaṃ nātikathaṃ yānakathaṃ gāmakathaṃ nigamakathaṃ nagarakathaṃ janapadakathaṃ itthikathaṃ sūrakathaṃ visikhākathaṃ kumbhaṭṭhānakathaṃ pubbapetakathaṃ nānattakathaṃ lokakkhāyikaṃ samuddak-

khāyikam itibhavābhavakatham itī vā. Addasā kho Sandako paribbājako āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ dūrato va āgacchantam, disvānā sakam parisam santhapesi: Appasaddā bhonto hontu, mā bhonto saddam - akattha, ayam samanassa Gotamassa sāvako āgacchati samaṇo Ānando. Yāvata kho pana samanassa Gotamassa sāvakā Kosambiyam paṭivasanti ayam tesam aññataro samaṇo Ānando. Appasaddakāmā kho pana te āyasmanto appasaddavinītā appasaddassa vaṇṇavādino, app - eva nāma appasaddam parisam veditvā upasaṅkamtabbam maññeyyāti. Atha kho te paribbājakā tuṅhī ahesum. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Sandako paribbājako ten' upasaṅkami. Atha kho Sandako paribbājako āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etad - avoca: Etu kho bhavam Ānando, sāgataṃ bhoto Ānandassa, cirassam kho bhavam Ānando imam pariyāyam - akāsi yadidaṃ idh' āgamanāya; nisidatu bhavam Ānando, idam - āsanam paññattan - ti. Nisīdi kho āyasmā Ānando paññatte āsane. Sandako pi kho paribbājako aññataram nīcam āsanam gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Sandakam paribbājakam
 20 āyasmā Ānando etad - avoca: Kāya nu 'ttha Sandaka etarahi kathāya sannisinnā, kā ca pana vo antarākathā vippakatā ti. — Tiṭṭhat' esā bho Ānanda kathā yāya mayam etarahi kathāya sannisinnā, n' esā bhoto Ānandassa kathā dullabhā bhavissati pacchā pi savanāya. Sādhu vata bhavantaṃ yeva Ānandaṃ paṭibhātu sake ācariyake dhammī kathā ti. — Tena hi Sandaka suṇāhi sādhu kam manasikarohi, bhāsisā - mīti. Evaṃ bho ti kho Sandako paribbājako āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosi. Āyasmā Ānando etad - avoca: Cattāro me Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammā -
 3 sambuddhena abrahmacariyavāsā akkhātā, cattāri ca anassā - sikāni brahmacariyāni akkhātāni, yattha viññū puriso sa - sakkam brahmacariyam na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyam dhammaṃ kusalan - ti. — Katame pana te bho Ānanda tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammā - sambuddhena cattāro abrahmacariyavāsā akkhātā yattha

viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalan - ti.

Idha Sandaka ekacco satthā evaṃvādī hoti evaṃdiṭṭhi: Na - tthi dinnam na - tthi yiṭṭham na - tthi hutam, na - tthi sukataḍukkatānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, na - tthi ayaṃ loko na - tthi paro loko, na - tthi mātā na - tthi pitā, na - tthi sattā opapātikā, na - tthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggaṭā sanimāpaṭipannā ye imaṃ - ca lokaṃ paraṃ - ca lokaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti. Cātummahābhūṭiko ayaṃ puriso, yadā kālaṃ karoti paṭhavī paṭhavikāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati, āpo āpokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati, tejo tejokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati, vāyo vāyokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati, ākāsaṃ indriyāni saṅkamanti, āsandipaṅcamā purisā matam ādāya gacchanti, yāv' ālāhanā padāni paññāyanti, kāpotakāni aṭṭhīni bhavanti. Bhassantāhutiyo, dattu - paññattaṃ yad - idam dānam. Tesaṃ tucchaṃ musā vilāpo ye keci atthikavādaṃ vadanti. Bāle ca paṇḍite ca kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param - maraṇā ti.

Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅkikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavam satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: Na - tthi dinnam na - tthi yiṭṭham — pe — na honti param - maraṇā ti. Sace imassa bhoto satthuno saccaṃ vacanaṃ, akatena me ettha kataṃ, avusitena me ettha vusitaṃ; ubho pi mayam ettha samasamā sāmāññapattā, yo cāham na vadāmi: ubho kāyassa bhedā ucchijjissāma vinassissāma na bhavissāma param - maraṇā ti. Atirekaṃ kho pan' imassa bhoto satthuno naggiyaṃ muṇḍiyaṃ ukkuṭikappadhānaṃ kesamassulocanaṃ, yo 'ham puttasaṃbādhasayanaṃ ajjhāvasanto Kāsikacandanaṃ paccanubhonto mālāgandhavilepanam dhārento jātarūpa - rajataṃ sādiyanto iminā bhotā satthārā samasamagatikko bhavissāmi abhisamparāyaṃ. So 'ham kiṃ jānanto kiṃ passanto imasmim satthari brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi. So: abrahmacariyavāso ayan - ti iti viditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbijja pakkamati. Ayaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena paṭhamo abrahmacariyavāso akkhāto yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahma-

cariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

— Puna ca paraṃ Sandaka idh' ekacco satthā evaṃvādī hoti evaṃdiṭṭhi: Karato kārayato chindato chedāpayato pacato pācayato socayato kilamayato phandato phandāpayato pānam - atimāpayato adinnaṃ ādiyato sandhiṃ chindato nillopaṃ harato ekāgārikaṃ karoto paripantho tiṭṭhato para-dāraṃ gacchato musā bhaṇato, karato na kariyati pāpaṃ; khurapariyantena ce pi cakkena yo imissā paṭhaviyā pāne
 10 ekamaṃsakhalaṃ ekamaṃsapuñjaṃ kareyya na - tthi tatonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, na - tthi pāpassa āgamo; dakkhiṇaṃ - ce pi Gaṅgāya tiraṃ gaccheyya hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pacanto pācento na - tthi tatonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, na - tthi pāpassa āgamo; uttaraṃ - ce pi Gaṅgāya tiraṃ gaccheyya dadanto dāpento yajanto yājento na - tthi tatonidānaṃ puññaṃ, na - tthi puñṇassa āgamo; dānena damena saṃyamena saccavajjena na - tthi puññaṃ, na - tthi puñṇassa āgamo ti.

Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: Karato kārayato
 20 — pe — na - tthi puñṇassa āgamo ti. Sace imassa bhoto satthuno saccaṃ vacanaṃ, akatena me ettha kataṃ, avusitena me ettha vusitaṃ; ubho pi mayaṃ ettha samasamā sāmāññapattā, yo cāhaṃ na vadāmi: ubhinnaṃ kurutaṃ na kariyati pāpaṃ - ti. Atirekaṃ kho pan' imassa bhoto satthuno — pe — brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi. So: abrahmacariyavāso ayaṃ - ti iti viditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbijja pakkamati. Ayaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena dutiyo abrahmacariyavāso akkhāto yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.
 30

— Puna ca paraṃ Sandaka idh' ekacco satthā evaṃvādī hoti evaṃdiṭṭhi: Na - tthi hetu na - tthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya, ahetu appaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti; na - tthi hetu na - tthi paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā, ahetu appaccayā sattā visujjhanti; na - tthi balaṃ na - tthi viriyaṃ na - tthi purisat-

thāmo na - tthi purisaparakkamo, sabbe sattā sabbe pānā sabbe bhūtā sabbe jīvā avasā abalā aviriyaṃ niyatisaṅgatibhāva-parinātā chass - evābhijātisu, sukhadukkhāṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti.

Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: Na - tthi hetu na - tthi paccayo — pe — sukhadukkhāṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti. Sace imassa bhoto satthuno saccaṃ vacanaṃ, akatena me ettha kataṃ, avusitena me ettha vusitaṃ; ubho pi mayaṃ ettha samasamā sāmaññapattā, yo cāhaṃ na vadāmi: ubho ahetu appaccayā visujjhissāmāti. Atirekaṃ kho pan' imassa bhoto satthuno — pe — brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi. So: abrahmacariyavāso ayan - ti iti viditvā tasmā brahmacariyaṃ nibbijja pakkamati. Ayaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena tatiyo abrahmacariyavāso akkhāto yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalam.

Puna ca paraṃ Sandaka idh' ekacco satthā evaṃvādī hoti evaṃdiṭṭhi: Satt' ime kāyā akaṭā akaṭavidhā animmitā animmātā vañjhā kūṭaṭṭhā esikaṭṭhāyi - tṭhitā, te na iñjanti na viparinamanti na aññamaññaṃ byābādhenti, nālaṃ aññamaññassa sukhāya vā dukkhāya vā sukhadukkhāya vā. Katame satta: paṭhavikāyo āpokāyo tejokāyo vāyokāyo sukhe dukkhe jīve, satt' ime. Ime satta kāyā akaṭā akaṭavidhā animmitā animmātā vañjhā kūṭaṭṭhā esikaṭṭhāyi - tṭhitā, te na iñjanti na viparinamanti na aññamaññaṃ byābādhenti, nālaṃ aññamaññassa sukhāya vā dukkhāya vā sukhadukkhāya vā. Tattha na - tthi hantā vā ghātetā vā sotā vā sāvetaṃ vā viññātā vā viññāpetā vā. Ye pi tiṇhena satthena sīsāṃ chindati, na koci kañci jīvitaṃ voropeti, sattannaṃ tv - eva kāyānam - antarena satthaṃ vivaram - anupatati. Cuddasa kho pan' imāni yonipamukhasatasahassāni satṭhi ca satāni cha ca satāni, pañca ca kammuno satāni pañca ca kammāni tiṇi ca kammāni kamme ca aḍḍhakamme ca, dvaṭṭhi paṭipadā, dvaṭṭh' antarakappā, chaḷ - ābhijātiyo, aṭṭha purisabhūmiyo, ekūnapaññāsa ājivasate, ekūnapaññāsa paribbājasate, ekūna-

paññāsa nāgāvāsasate, vīse indriyasate, timse nirayasate, chattiṃsa rajodhātuyo, satta saññigabbhā, satta asaññigabbhā, satta nigaṇṭhigabbhā, satta devā satta mānusa satta pesācā satta sarā satta pavuṭṭā satta papātā satta papātasatāni satta supinā satta supinasatāni, cullāsīti mahākappuno satahassāni yāni bāle ca paṇḍite ca sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissanti. Tattha na - tthi: iminā 'haṃ silena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā aparipakkamā vā kammaṃ paripācassāmi paripakkamā vā kammaṃ 10 phussa phussa byantikarissāmi, hevaṃ na - tthi. Doṇamite sukhadukkhe, pariyantaḥ samsāre na - tthi hāyanaḥ paṇḍite na - tthi ukkaṃsāvakaṃse. Seyyathā pi nāma suttaguḥ khitte nibbēhiyamāna - eva paleti, evaṃ - evaṃ bāle ca paṇḍite ca sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissanti.

Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: Satt' ime kāyā — pe — dukkhass' antaṃ karissanti. Sace imassa bhoto satthuno saccam vacanam, akatena me ettha kataṃ, avusitena 20 me ettha vusitam; ubho pi mayam ettha samasama samaññapattā, yo cāham na vadāmi: ubho sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissāmi. Atirekam kho paṇḍite imassa bhoto satthuno naggiyam muṇḍiyam ukkuṭikappadhānam kesamassulocanam, yo 'haṃ puttasambādhasayanam ajjhāvasanto Kāsikacandanam paccanubhonto mālāgandhāvilēpanam dhārento jātarūparajataṃ sādiyanto iminā bhota satthāra samasamatiko bhavissāmi abhisamparāyam. So 'haṃ kim jānanto kim passanto imasmim satthari brahmacariyam carissāmi. So: abrahmacariyavāso ayan - ti iti viditvā 30 tasmā brahmacariyā nibbijja pakkamati. Ayaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena catuttho abrahmacariyavāso akkhāto yathā viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyam na vāseyya vāsanto vā na āradheyya nāyam dhammam kusalam.

Ime kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāro abrahmacariyavāsā akkhātā

yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalan - ti. — Acchariyaṃ bho Ānanda, abbhutaṃ bho Ānanda, yāvañ - c' idaṃ tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāro abrahmacariyavāsā va samānā abrahmacariyavāsā ti akkhātā yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalam. Katamāni pana tāni bho Ānanda tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāri
 (0 anassāsikāni brahmacariyāni akkhātāni yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalan - ti.

Idha Sandaka ekacco satthā sabbaññū sabbadassāvī aparisesaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ paṭijānāti: carato ca me tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satataṃ samitaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitan - ti. So suññaṃ - pi agāraṃ pavisati, piṇḍam - pi na labhati, kukkuro pi ḍasati, caṇḍena pi hatthinā samāgacchati, caṇḍena pi assena samāgacchati, caṇḍena pi goṇena samāgacchati, itthiyā pi purisassa pi nāmam - pi gottam - pi
 20 pucchati, gāmassa pi nigamassa pi nāmam - pi maggam - pi pucchati. So: kim - idan - ti puṭṭho samāno: suññaṃ me agāraṃ pavisitabbaṃ ahosi, tena pāvisim; piṇḍam - me aladdhabbaṃ ahosi, tena nālatthaṃ; kukkurena ḍasitabbaṃ ahosi, ten' amhi daṭṭho; caṇḍena hatthinā samāgantabbaṃ ahosi, tena samāgamaṃ; caṇḍena assena samāgantabbaṃ ahosi, tena samāgamaṃ; caṇḍena goṇena samāgantabbaṃ ahosi, tena samāgamaṃ; itthiyā pi purisassa pi nāmam - pi gottam - pi pucchitabbaṃ ahosi, tenāpucchim; gāmassa pi nigamassa pi nāmam - pi maggam - pi pucchitabbaṃ ahosi, tenāpucchinti.
 ? 0 ti. Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā sabbaññū sabbadassāvī — pe — tenāpucchinti. So: anassāsikaṃ idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ - ti iti viditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbija pakkamati. Idaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena paṭhamaṃ anassāsikaṃ brahmacariyaṃ akkhā-

tam yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

Puna ca paraṃ Sandaka idh' ekacco satthā anussaviko hoti anussavasacco, so anussavena itihītiparamparāya piṭakasampadāya dhammaṃ deseti. Anussavikassa kho pana Sandaka satthuno anussavasaccassa sussatam - pi hoti dussatam - pi hoti, tathā pi hoti aññathā pi hoti. Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā anussaviko anussavasacco, so anussavena itihītiparamparāya 10 piṭakasampadāya dhammaṃ deseti; anussavikassa kho pana satthuno anussavasaccassa sussatam - pi hoti dussatam - pi hoti, tathā pi hoti aññathā pi hoti. So: anassāsikaṃ idaṃ brahmacariyan - ti iti viditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbijja pakkamati. Idaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena dutiyaṃ anassāsikaṃ brahmacariyaṃ akkhātaṃ yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

Puna ca paraṃ Sandaka idh' ekacco satthā takkī hoti 20 vīmaṃsī, so takkapariyāhataṃ vīmaṃsānucaritaṃ sayampāṭi-bhānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti. Takkissa kho pana Sandaka satthuno vīmaṃsissa sutakkitam - pi hoti duttakkitam - pi hoti, tathā pi hoti aññathā pi hoti. Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā takkī vīmaṃsī, so takkapariyāhataṃ vīmaṃsānucaritaṃ sayampāṭi-bhānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti; takkissa kho pana satthuno vīmaṃsissa sutakkitam - pi hoti duttakkitam - pi hoti, tathā pi hoti aññathā pi hoti. So: anassāsikaṃ idaṃ brahmacariyan - ti iti viditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbijja pakkamati.

30 Idaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena tatiyaṃ anassāsikaṃ brahmacariyaṃ akkhātaṃ yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

Puna ca paraṃ Sandaka idh' ekacco satthā mando hoti momuho, so mandattā momhattā tathā tathā pañhaṃ

puṭṭho samāno vācāvikkhepaṃ āpajjati amarāvikkhepaṃ: evam pi me no, tathā pi me no, aññathā pi me no, no ti pi me no, no no ti pi me no ti. Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā mando momuho — pe — no no ti pi me no ti. So: anassāsikaṃ idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ - ti iti veditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbija pakkamati. Idaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena catutthaṃ anassāsikaṃ brahmacariyaṃ akkhātaṃ yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

Imāni kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāri anassāsikāni brahmacariyāni akkhātāni yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalan - ti. — Acchariyaṃ bho Ānanda, abbhutaṃ bho Ānanda, yāvaṃ - c' idaṃ tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāri anassāsikān' eva brahmacariyāni anassāsikāni brahmacariyāni akkhātāni yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ. So pana bho Ānanda satthā kiṃvādi kimakkhāyi yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ vaseyya vasanto ca ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalan - ti.

Idha Sandaka Tathāgato loke uppajjati araham sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā. So imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ — pe — sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti — pe — brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti. Tam dhammaṃ suṇāti gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aññatarasmim vā kule paccājāto — yathā Kandarakasuttaṃ evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ —. So ime pañca nivarane pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalikarane vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Yasmiṃ kho Sandaka satthari sāvako evarūpaṃ ulāraṃ visesaṃ adhigacchati,

tattha viññū puriso sasakkam brahmacariyam vaseyya vasanto ca ārādheyya ñāyam dhammam kusalam. Puna ca param Sandaka bhikkhu vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā — pe — dutiyam jhānam — tatiyam jhānam — catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati. Yasmiñ kho Sandaka satthari sāvako — pe — ñāyam dhammam kusalam.

So evam samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubbhūte kammaniye t̄hite ānejjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiñāyā cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati, seyyathidam ekampi jātim dve pi jātiyo — pe — iti sākāram sa-uddesam anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati. Yasmiñ kho Sandaka satthari sāvako — pe — ñāyam dhammam kusalam. So evam samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubbhūte kammaniye t̄hite ānejjappatte sattānam cutūpapātāñāyā cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cava māne upapajjamāne hīne pañite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate — pe — yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Yasmiñ kho Sandaka satthari sāvako — pe — ñāyam dhammam kusalam. So evam samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubbhūte kammaniye t̄hite ānejjappatte āsavānam khayañāyā cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So: idam dukkhan - ti yathābhūtam pajānāti — pe — ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtam pajānāti. Tassa evam jānato evam passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati; vimuttasmiñ vimuttam - iti ñānam hoti; khīnā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyam, kataṃ karaṇiyam nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti. Yasmiñ kho Sandaka satthari sāvako evarūpaṃ ulāram visesaṃ adhigacchati, tattha viññū puriso sasakkam brahmacariyam vaseyya vasanto ca ārādheyya ñāyam dhammam kusalan - ti.

Yo pana so bho Ānanda bhikkhu araham khīnāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikhīnabhavasamyojano samma - d - aññā vimutto, paribhuñ-

jeyya so kāme ti. — Yo so Sandaka bhikkhu araham khināsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhinabhavasamyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto, abhabbo so pañca ṭhānāni ajjhācaritum: abhabbo khināsavo bhikkhu sañcicca pāṇam jivitā voropetum, abhabbo khināsavo bhikkhu adinnam theyyasaṅkhātam ādātum, abhabbo khināsavo bhikkhu methunam dhammam patisevitum, abhabbo khināsavo bhikkhu sampajānamusā bhāsītum, abhabbo khināsavo bhikkhu sannidhikāraṅgam kāme paribhuñjitum seyyathā pi pubbe agāriyabhūto. Yo so Sandaka bhikkhu araham khināsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhinabhavasamyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto, abhabbo so imāni pañca ṭhānāni ajjhācaritun-ti.

Yo pana so bho Ānanda bhikkhu araham khināsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhinabhavasamyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto, tassa carato c'eva tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satatam samitam nānadassanam paccupaṭṭhitam: khinā me āsavā ti. — Tena hi Sandaka upaman-te karissāmi, upamāya p' idh' ekacce 20 viññū purisā bhāsitassa attham ājānanti. Seyyathā pi Sandaka purisassa hatthapādā chinnā, tassa carato c'eva tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satatam samitam chinnā va hatthapādā, api ca kho nam paccavekkhamāno jānāti: chinnā me hatthapādā ti, evam-eva kho Sandaka yo so bhikkhu araham khināsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhinabhavasamyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto, tassa carato c'eva tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satatam samitam khinā va āsavā, api ca kho nam paccavekkhamāno jānāti: khinā me āsavā ti.

30 Kīva bahukā pana bho Ānanda imasmiṃ dhammavinaye niyyātāro ti. — Na kho Sandaka ekaṃ yeva satam na dve satāni na tīni satāni na cattāri satāni na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va ye imasmiṃ dhammavinaye niyyātāro ti. — Acchariyam bho Ānanda, abbhutaṃ bho Ānanda, na ca nāma sadhammakkāmsanā bhavissati na paradhammavambhanā, āyatane ca dhammadesanā tāva

bahukā ca niyyātāro paññāyissanti, ime pan' ājivikā putta-
matāya puttā, attānañ-c' eva ukkaṃsenti pare ca vambhenti,
tayo c' eva niyyātāro paññāpentī, seyyathīdam Nandaṃ
Vacchaṃ, Kisaṃ Saṅkiccaṃ, Makkhalīṃ Gosālan-ti.

“ Atha kho Sandako paribbājako sakaṃ parisāṃ āman-
tesī: Carantu bhonto, samaṇe Gotame brahmacariyavāso, na
dāni sukaraṃ amhehi lābhasakkārasiloke pariccajītuṃ-ti.
Itih' idaṃ Sandako paribbājako sakaṃ parisāṃ uyyojesi
Bhagavati brahmacariye ti.

10 SANDAKASUTTANTAM CHAṬṬHAM.

Burmese
M

A

Singalese

C = Buddhaghosa's comm.

ZZ = parallel passages

For these notes, use the copy in black morocco which belonged to Henry Warren

In that copy I have under-

scored the page-numbers

in red, & numbered the lines by fives.

VARIOUS READINGS.

A denotes the Copenhagen MS.; M, the Phayre MS. of India-Office C, the commentary of Buddhaghosa (Bu.); ZZ, parallel passages from the other Nikāya MSS. in the Copenhagen collection; by DN., MN., SN., AN., the four Nikāyas are meant. A first and second — occasionally a third — reading is marked a, b, c. Conjectures are indicated by an asterisk. If a reading occurs more than once in the same sutta, it is only mentioned at the first place. "Throughout" refers to the sutta, "always", or "constantly", and the like, to the whole Nikāya.

examined
MAY 3 - 1910

I.

P. 1¹ evaṃ me M always.—⁴ paccassosum-bhagavā AZZ.—

⁵ desissāmi M here and mostly elsewhere (-essāmi and -issāmi A with about equal frequency, also DN., AN.; -iss- SN. exclusively; both forms are acknowledged by native grammarians).—¹² pathavīto M partly.—¹⁴ pathavi me M, afterwards āpaṃ me, tejaṃ me, etc. P. 2¹² brahmasmiṃ for -mani M.—¹⁹ bhakinnāṃ for

-kinṇe A at the first place, otherwise -kinṇ- (in Singh. MSS. -kinṇ- is more frequent than -kinṇ-, the Burmese, as far as I know, always write -kinṇ-; Bu., though he mentions no difference of reading, explains both forms: subhena okinnā vikinnā, subhena sarīrappabhāvāṇṇena ekaghanā . . ti Subhakinṇā).—²⁷ Abhibhuto A at the first place. P. 4⁶ Subscription: Puthujjanavasena pathamanayabhumiparicchedo M, Assutavantaputhujjanābhavaseti (sic) pathamakabhūmiparicchedo A.—¹⁰ mā maññati A throughout except at l. 20 at the last two places, where it reads vā maññi (mā maññi M, mā maññi once; mā maññi ti, maññatīti maññi va, [na] maññi va na vattabbo C).—^{11.21} (*mā abhinandi) mā 'bhinandati M, vā abhinandati A (C is silent).—^{13.21} aparīñṇeyyaṃ A (C

—M).—²² Subscription: Sekhavasena dutiyanayabhumiparicchedo

M, Sekhābhavivaddhavaseti (sic) dutiyakabhūmiparicchedo A.—

²⁴ Subscription: Khīnāsavavasena tatiyanayabhummparicchedo M.

Khīnāsavāhapaṭhamakanaye tatiyakabhūmiparicchedi (sic) A. (P. 5⁹)

Subscription: Khīnāsavavasena catutthanayabhummparicchedo M,

Khīnāsavāhadutiyakanaye cattarivānakabhūmiparicchedi (sic) A.—

²¹ Subscription: Khīnāsavavasena pañcamanayabhummparicchedo M.

Khīnāsavāhatatiyakānaye pañcavānakabhūmiparicchedi (sic) A.—

²² Subscription: Khīnāsavavasena chaṭṭhanayabhummparicchedo M,

Khīnāsavāhacatutthakanaye cha-apānakabhūmiparicchedi (sic) A.

P. 6^{1.6} pariññātantaṃ M.—⁶ Subscription: Satthuvāsena sattama-

naya- M, Satthārahapaṭhamakanaye satta-apānakabhūmiparicchedi

(sic) A.—²³ Subscription: Satthuvāsena atthamanaya- M, Satthā-

rahadutiyakanaye atthavānakabhūmiparicchedo (sic) A.

2.

P. 7⁶ khayāṃ vadāmi for khayō hoti M.—^{6.7} manasikāro A

(-raṃ MC).—²⁶ yassāti ye assa C. P. 8¹⁷ vā assa M.—¹⁹ attanā

vā me att. sañjānamīti assa M, and similarly in the following

clauses.—²³ vādo M (vadatīti vado, vacikammaṣṣa kāraṅko ti vut-

taṃ hoti C; cf. p. 258).—²⁴ kammānaṃ om. C, cf. l. c.—²⁸ kan-

tāro C.—³⁰ jarāya mar- M almost always, also Vin. i, p. 34

(jarāmarāṇena AZZ mostly, jarāmarāṇehi occasionally, rarely

jarāya marāṇena, which may nevertheless be preferable in this

phrase). P. 9¹⁷ c' eva for ca A.—²⁵ -saṃvaram A here.—

²⁶ yaṃ hi 'ssāti-ādimhi yaṃ cakkhundriyasamvaram assa bhik-

khuno asaṃvutassa athaketvā apidahitvā viharantassāti evaṃ-

attho veditabbo; atha vā yekārassa yaṃ-ti ādeṣo, hikāro ca

padapūraṇo, ye assāti attho C.—²⁷ -saṃvara-(a)saṃvutassa A

throughout except here, M once (-saṃvara- or -saṃvarā AN. VI. vi.

4; the readings of Bu., I think, were those of the text).—

²⁸ evaṃ-sa te ti evaṃ assa te C, cf. Bālāvātāro p. 7. P. 10¹

saṃvara- AM, also AN. l. c.—⁷ -sarisaṃvaram M here, elsewhere

sarisapa.—¹⁷ (paṭisaṃlāṇ- A mostly, also DN., -llān- corr. to -llāṇ-

M almost constantly, paṭisaṃlāṇ- SN. throughout, AN. mostly,

A not unfrequently, -llān- AZZ rarely).—²⁰ -byāpajjh- AZZ al-

ways, M often, but mostly corrected to -bajjh.—²⁹ (tipp- AM, AZZ

invariably in this phrase; bahalaṭṭhena tiḅbā C, but in the AN.

commentary Bu. says, Tippānaṃ-ti bahalānaṃ, tāpanavasena vā

tippānaṃ; cf. Mil. p. 148, l. 16).—³⁰ adhivāsika- A (-vāsaka-

MCZZ). P. 11¹ -kadhānaṃ or -kādhānaṃ ZZ (AMC agree).—

¹⁶ uppanna-pp- M.—²⁴ -pariṇāmaṃ A (-mim MC, AZZ almost

always).—³³ yato ca kho A (C-M). P. 12⁵ vivattayi AM

(vāv- C, ZZ almost invariably).

3.

P. 12¹⁶ me is wanting here in MC, and in A there is a slip extending from atthi me tumhesu l. 15 to -dāyādā l. 20; at l. 21 it is likewise wanting in A, but MC agree in adding it.—¹⁸ ādiyā, -o M.—²⁵ me (MC) om. A, at p. 13³¹ it is wanting in AC.—³¹ chaṭṭaniya- M, and chaṭṭ- constantly for chaḍḍ- (C—A).

P. 13¹-pattā A (-paretā MC).—⁷ me for kho M.—¹⁴ aparibhuñjivā and paribhuñjivā M except at l. 24; — iminā va M; — balyena C.—²³ paṭivinodetvā M.—²⁸ Cf. Mil. p. 242.—³⁰ salle-

khatāya A (C—M).—³⁴ vatvā ca M (C—A).—³⁷ bhikkhave MC.

P. 14⁵ āgacchāma M.—¹³ Before idh' āvuso M adds, from ll. 2-3, Kittāvātā . . nānusikkhanti; cf. AN. X. vi. 6.—¹⁷ thān- M.—²⁴ therā āvuso M, therāvuso A at p. 15¹².—³⁷ ca om. M.

P. 15⁴ honti om. A.—³⁵ palāso M almost always, palāso A with a single exception, ZZ vary (the word is wanting, I believe, in SN.).

4.

P. 16¹⁶ Jānussoni M (-nussoni AC, ZZ mostly, M partly).—

¹⁸ sāraṇiyam M always, occasionally corrected to -iy- (sāraṇiy- A ZZ with scarcely an exception).—²⁰ bhagavantam Gotamam A

here and elsewhere frequently, partly also ZZ, M at a few places; the other cases are not confounded: bhavam Gotamo, bhoto Gotamassa, etc.—²¹ anāgāriyam M here and often elsewhere, but more frequently like A.—²⁸ mama ca M.—²⁹ hi kho bho M; — araṇṇavanapatthāni M, araṇṇe-vānapatthānīti araṇṇāni

ca vanapatthāni ca C, araṇṇe- also at sutta 150, and AN. X. x. 9 in text and com., cf. araṇṇevanam DN. 3; still M may perhaps be right. P. 17³ hi om. M.—¹⁴ -mantā sandosa- A (C—M).—

¹⁹ aññataro M.—²⁰ -kammataṃ M.—²¹ palloman-ti pannalomam, sotthibhāvan-ti attho C.—²⁵ -jivā sand- A.—³⁰ -jivitaṃ A.—

³⁴ -rāgā sand- A Ma. P. 18⁶ -kappā sand- A.—¹¹ mettacittataṃ M.—²⁴ uddhata-avup- M; — -cittā sand- A.—²⁹ -cittataṃ M.—

³² vicikicchī M Ca; — kaṅkhā-vicikicchā- M.—³⁴ vici- M. P. 19³ -kkāmsanak- M; — -vamh- AbC, A or Ab mostly, also ZZ.—¹⁰ -kam-

savatam M.—²³ -nikāmayamānā sand- A. P. 20¹⁹ eḷamug- M.

elamūg- A, ZZ mostly; eḷamugā ti elamukhā, khakārassa gākāro kato, lālāmukhā ti vuttam hoti, . . elamugā ti pi paṭho, elamukā ti pi keci paṭhanti, apare elamukhā ti pi, sabbattha eḷamukhā ti attho C.—²⁶ AM add the subscription Soḷasapariyāyam; Soḷas-

ṭṭhānārammaṇapariggaho C.—²⁹ rattisu M, A once.—³¹⁻² nā-

māham bhay- M (C—A).—³⁷ tatra me A, tattha ca me MC; — migo A Ma (mago MbC). P. 21¹ pannaśaddam (meaning -śadam?)

C (—pannakacavaram), pannaśasaputaṃ M; — pāṭeti A (ereti MC). —² etad-ahosi for evam hoti M; — tam om. M.—⁶ -to tathā-

bhūto A.—²¹ rattin-ti M.—²⁷ lokānukampakāya AC, AZZ always, except DN.—³⁶ paṭhamajjhānam, etc. AC, AZZ always, except SN. P. 22³ sato sampajāno AMZZ occasionally.—⁷ adukkhamasukhā M constantly (adukkham as- AZZ in this phrase).—¹⁰ āneñja- or ānañja- M always, cf. Vin. iii, p. 4 (ZZ=A).—¹⁴ vīsam pi M constantly; — timsatim-pi A often (timsam-pi MZZ); — cattālis- M, AZZ occasionally.—¹⁵ sataṃ pi jātiyo sahaṣṣam pi j. sata-sahaṣṣam pi j. M at two places.—¹⁹ uppādim C, AZZ almost always (udapādim M always; upapādim or rather upāpādim might be expected, but it occurs nowhere).—²⁰ tatrāp' āsim M mostly, AZZ have both readings.—²⁴⁻⁵ vigatā and vigato AZZ frequently, but vih- is the reading of Bu.—³¹ uppajj- AZZ with scarcely an exception, as well as other Singh. MSS.; likewise uppanna for upapanna, except in idhūpapanna and similar cases.— P. 23²³ vimuttasmiṃ vimutt' amhīti M invariably.—³⁷ rūpā vatāyam M. P. 24³ nikkujj- AZZ and the Singh. generally in this phrase, with very few exceptions, as Suttanip. p. 55 in the Copenhagen MS. (nikujj- M always).—⁵ dakkhantīti M constantly.—⁹ ajjatagge ti ajjatam ādim katvā ti evam-ettha attho veditabbo, ajjatan-ti ajjabhāvam; ajjadagge ti vā pāṭho, dakāro padasandhikaro, aija aggam katvā ti attho C. *Q. Lat. V. 17; M. 439-441.*

P. 24⁹ (saranag- AM here, AZZ for more frequent than saranag-, the almost constant reading, & M. An. probably read -nag-; saranam patho is the perfect & saranam (acc. etc.)) 5.

P. 24¹⁷ saṅgaṇo M (C=A).—²⁵ yāyan-ti pi pāṭho C.—²⁸ ti akkhāyati M at the first four places.—³¹ -puriso yeva akkh. A here. P. 25⁶ -moggalān- M always.—²² rajāpathe ti rajapathe, ayam-eva vā pāṭho C (M or Ma have partly so).—²³ nam and sā wanting in M.—²⁹ so sadoso so A here.—³⁶ apariyonaddhā Mb. P. 26¹ sā om. M.—¹⁻² parisuddhā assa Ma here.—¹⁶ saṅkiliṭṭhā assa malaggāhitā M (parisuddhā and saṅkiliṭṭhā are perhaps right in these two cases).—²⁶ na anu- A here. P. 27³ ayam kho āvuso M.—⁸ kbo om. M.—¹⁰ aṅgaṇan-ti M.—¹² vatāham āp- M; — na c' eva maṃ A (C=M). P. 28⁶ purakkhitvā M (C=A).—⁷ no aññam A here.—¹⁸ nāñño A here. P. 29¹⁶ garuṃ kar- M.—¹⁷ anaññam A here.—²⁷ upāsikāyo M, Ab here. P. 30¹⁹ suyyanti MC; — araññako' M (C=A).—²⁰ -cāriko A here.—²¹ n' eva sakkaronti A here, na c' eva sakk. na ca M here, cf. l. 37.—²² hi 'ssa M (C=A).—²⁷ rajayitvā A (rac-MC).—²⁹ jaññam jaññam AMA; jaññaññam viyāti mokkhamokkham viya manāpamanāpaṃ viya, api ca vaṭṭamkāpaṇṇākāram (sic) viyāti pi vuttam hoti, vaṭṭukā (sic, vadhukā?) hi janīti vuccati, tassā niyamānapaṇṇākāram jaññam . . , jaññaññam vyā pīti vā pāṭho C.—³⁰ avāpuritvā AC.—³¹ paṭikulatā and appaṭikulatā M.—³⁷ na c' eva sakk. na g. M. P. 31⁶ nimantaniko M.—¹¹ vicinitakālakam M (C=A).—²⁹ pubbaṇha- AM

here and mostly, cf. my Pali Misc. p. 80; — pattacīvaram-ādāya M almost constantly, A rarely, ZZ not very often.—⁵⁰⁻¹ Sāmīti A, Samīti M (Sāmīti C).—³¹ taccheti M here.—³² ājivak- M (C=A).—³⁷ suddhā sāre Ma, suddhāya sāre Mb; cf. p. 488. P. 32² parivittakko hoti M.—⁶ maññe maññāya M (C=A).—⁷ asaddhā M.—⁸ sathā Ma always.—⁹ -ṭabhino MC.—²³ paññavanto M.—²⁴ pivanti MC.—²⁵ c' eva, ca om. M; — sabrahmacāriṃ Mb; sabrahmacārīti rassam-pi vattati digham-pi, rasse sati Sāriputtassa upari hoti, dīghe sati sabrahmacāriṇam C.—²⁶ vutthap-, patitthap- M.—²⁷ daharo vā AM (without vā AZZ mostly); — yuvā vā Mb; — maṇḍana-jātiko M partly, also DN.; — sisanhāto M.—²⁸ pāvaddhikamālaṃ A, vassikimālaṃ AN. VIII. vi. 1; — tiamuttaka- A, adhimuttaka- M (atim- AN. l. c.).

6.

The beginning of this sutta is identical with AN. X. viii. 1 (marked B). P. 33⁷ anumatt- MC (anu- A constantly, also SN.); — dassāvino B.—⁹ manāpo ca M; — garu ca B (elsewhere AN. has, piyo ca hoti m. ca g. ca bh. ca, constantly and very often); — bhāvāniyo M (-iyo ABC).—²⁰ ye maṃ M (ye me AB).—²⁵⁻²⁸ abhi-bhuyya not repeated in AMa (B=Mb).—³¹ abhicet- AM always, ZZ mostly (ābhi- Ba, C mostly, ZZ partly).—³⁴ passitvā A (elsewhere ph-, cf. p. 477 et seq.), phussitvā M, rarely phusitvā; kāyena phussitvā ti nāmakāyena phusitvā, pāpunitvā adhigantvā ti vuttam hoti C (phassitvā ZZ mostly, phusitvā partly, passitvā very rarely). P. 34^{15.16} (paṭhaviyā and next paṭhaviyaṃ AMZZ almost invariably).—¹⁶ abhijjamāno AMb (-o or -e ZZ).—¹⁷ caṅkameyyaṃ Mb (ZZ=AMa).—¹⁹ parāmasēyyaṃ M constantly (parimas- A always in this phrase, also ZZ with very few exceptions; the reading is rather uncertain, and M may perhaps be right).—²³ santike vā ti AZZ occasionally; in a different phrase without ti the right reading is santike vā, cf. p. 139, l. 2, etc. P. 35⁸⁷ abhiññā M (-āya AC, at p. 40, l. 5 AMC, abhiññā AMZZ commonly).

7.

P. 36¹⁸ (*dūratta-) duratta- AMC.—²⁴ mañjēṭṭhikāya A here.—³⁰ māyā c. upakleso A. P. 37⁹ yato ca kho A (C=M).—²⁸ yatodhi kho M, yatocadhiko A (yathodhi kho C, explained by sakasakaodhivasena, and with the remark added, yatodhi kho ti pi pātho; cf. Suttanip. 3 v. 26, Jāt. 408 v. 6, 509 v. 23, 535 v. 21).—³⁰ smīti A here.—³¹ pāmojjaṃ M, A once.—³² pamoditassa M here. P. 38¹⁴ acchudakaṃ M (C=A).—²¹ catutthaṃ M almost always (-im AZZ).—²² (read sabbattatāya; sabbattha- M

constantly, AZZ rarely, C refers to Visuddhimaggo; cf. Childers). —³¹ *atth' idam* A, C has both readings, AN. III. vii. 6 agrees with M. P. 39⁶ *Bahu-* M throughout, A partly (*Bāhu-* C). —⁸ (**mokkhasammata*) *lokasammata* A, *lokasammata va Ma*, *lokkhasammata va Mb*; *lokasammata* (sic) ti *lūkhabhāvasammata* (sic, *mukha-*?), *cokkhabhāvaṃ* (sic, *mokkha-*?) *visuddhabhāvaṃ* *deti* *evaṃ sammata ti vuttaṃ hoti*; *lokasammata* (or *lokā-*, *lokam-*, *lokya-*, the letter is illegible) ti pi *pāṭho*, *tass' attho*: *setṭham lokāgamāyāti* (sic, *lokam gamayāti*?) *evaṃ sammata ti C*. The first reading of Bu. is certainly not *lokasammata*, but the text is so corrupt at this place, that it is difficult to say what he wrote. —⁹ *puññasammata* . . *bahujanassa* wanting in A (C—M). —¹⁰⁻¹¹ *pāpakammaṃ kataṃ pav-* M. —¹³ *avikk-* corrected to *adhikk-* M, *āvi-* and *avi-* C, *acittakaṇ-* ca A (*nahānasambhārasena laddhavohāraṃ ekaṃ titthaṃ C*); — *Sundarikāma* M. —¹⁴ *Sarasvatim* M (C—A). —¹⁵ (**pakkhanno*) *pakkhanto* A, *pakkhando* M, *pakkhanto ti avisanto* (*pavisanto*?) C (these are common errors for *pakkhanno*). —¹³⁻²⁶ The division of these lines into stanzas is that of A; M makes the third verse end with *uposatho sadā*, the fourth with *khematam*, and couples the last three lines to one verse. It escaped my attention that the fourth line is *vaitāliya*. We had better, perhaps, distribute the whole into four stanzas, the first and the last being of three hemistichs each. The eighth hemistich is in my opinion scarcely of equal age with the rest. —³¹ *evam-eva* M. —³³ *labheyyāmaṃ* A. P. 40⁷ *abhinnāsi* M (*abbha-* AZZ, also M mostly); — *kho āyasmā* M here (*aññatara kho pana* is the reading of DN. and MN.; SN., AN., Vin. have a. ca *pana*; a. ca *kho pana* is of rare occurrence, cf. Suttanip. p. 15). —⁹ *Vatthasuttaṃ* C (commonly quoted by this name).

8.

P. 40¹² (*sāyanha-* A not unfrequently, SN. always, M rarely). —²² *yattha c' etā* A throughout. P. 42³ *vo om.* A (C—M). —⁸ *-cārino* M. —⁹ *-vādino* M. —¹¹⁻¹² It is somewhat uncertain, whether *pisuṇā vācā* and *pharusā vācā* are or are not compounds. A has *-āvācam*, *-āvācāya*, *-āvāco* in 35 cases out of 69, ZZ vary as much; M always, with a single exception, writes *-avāc-*, which the corrector occasionally changes to *-āvāc-*, in the acc. partly to *-am vācam*. I incline to the opinion that the correct form is *-āvāc-*. The same uncertainty prevails in the case of *-gāminī paṭipadā* (cf. p. 47). —¹⁴ *-lāpino* M. —¹⁸ *-diṭṭhikā* M at both places. —^{27.8} *-samādhino* M. —³² *athīnamiddhapariyutṭhitā* for *vigatathīnamiddhā* M here. —³⁴ *vicikicchā* M throughout, A twice. —³⁶ *ako-dhanā* M. P. 43⁴ *apussukī* A occasionally (*aniss-* ZZ mostly, M constantly). —¹¹ *subbac-* A almost always, MZZ mostly. —

16.17 anuttāpī A here, anottappī or anuttappī and ottappī M, partly corrected to -ttāpī, -ttappī A at sutta 110 (-ttāpī CZZ).—²⁴ asandiṭṭhī aparāmāsī A here and at l. 33.—²⁷⁻⁸ anuviddhiyamānāsu A, anuvidhiyanā M.—³⁵⁻³⁷ assa tassa for tassāssa M.—³⁶ vā for pi M. P. 44⁴⁻⁵ abrahmacariyā veramanī for brahmacariyam M, also at p. 45, l. 14.—¹⁵ -nāgassa, -vimuttassa A here.—¹⁹ anupanāhitā M at both places.—²⁰ Instead of anissā M has anissuko, anissutākī (meaning anissukitā).—²¹ macchariyassa AM, here corrected in M.—²² amāyāvitā M at both places.—²⁶ otappam M, A here.—²⁸ upatṭhitasati for -satiā A at both places. P. 45³ palippalipanno A, palipāpali- C partly (explained by gambhirakaddame nimuggo, . . palipan-ti pañca kāmaganā, . . pañcakāmaganapalipe palipanno). P. 46⁶ vo for kho M (kho A constantly in this phrase except at p. 118, it is wanting in ZZ).—¹³ AM add an index stanza: Catuttārisa (catucattārisa M) padā vuttā, sandhiyo (? -iyā A, saddhim changed to saddhimyā M) pañca desitā (pañcahi desito M), Sallekho nāma suttanto (suttanto Sall. nāma A) gambhīro sāgarūpamo.

9.

P. 46²¹ uju- A throughout, AZZ also in other compounds mostly, a reminiscence probably from verse (uju- MC); -gat' assa M throughout, A at the first three places (-gatā 'ssa C).—²⁷ hi āvuso M. P. 47^{3.5} saddhamman-ti and -mūlan-ti AM here and afterwards often; according to the scholiast all these are kathetukamyatāpucchā, asked by the speaker himself.—²⁵ antamkaro A throughout the sutta, and elsewhere mostly (antakaro C, M always except at p. 483, l. 7).—²⁸ sādhu āvuso A here (C=M).—³⁰ āpucch- Ma, A mostly; -cchimsu A except at the first three places.—³³ siyāvuso A mostly, siyā pan' āvuso partly (siyā āvuso AMC here, M throughout).—³⁵ (-gāminī-paṭipadañ-ca AM throughout; in other phrases -gāminī paṭipadam, -gāminiyā paṭipadāya are as frequent; cf. p. 73). P. 48³ -paṭipadā ti M throughout, A mostly.—⁶ (tatiyo AM, ZZ almost always, -iyā once or twice); — catuttham MZZ always (cf. p. 261, l. 8; the readings of A at this place, tatiyo and catuttho, are no doubt those of Bu., but they are scarcely ever met with elsewhere).—³² byādhi pi dukkhā wanting in M, at p. 185, l. 4 in AM, at sutta 141 in A at least, likewise at DN. 22 according to Burmese authority; it is added at SN. LV. 11, Vin. i, p. 10; in all the other passages referring to jāti, jarā, maraṇam, the MSS. are generally consistent in either adding or omitting byādhi.—³²⁻³ appiyehi sampayogo dukkho, piyehi vippayogo dukkho is substituted for sokaparideva- -pāyāsā at SN. l. c., DN. 22 (Burm. MSS.), Vin. i, p. 10 (AM agree here).—³⁴

-kkhandhā pi M and all the Burmese authorities known to me, also Vin. I. c.—³⁶ ponobbhav- M constantly, also Vin. I. c. (ponobhav- AZZ; ponabbhav- is quoted in the AN. commentary, but it is not found in the Copenhagen MS. of the text). P. 49⁷ ayam vuccat' āvuso dukkhanirodhagāmini-ṭṭipadā is added after -samādhi in Mac, -wanting in AMB.—³⁵ katamañ-c' āvuso maraṇam AM, also SN. XII. 2, but wanting at SN. XII. 27, 28; the phrase was wrongly inserted, I think, from a similar but not identical passage at sutta 141 and elsewhere.—³⁵ (maccu-maraṇan-ti maccusañkhātān maraṇam, tena samucchadamaraṇādāni nisedheti; Kālo ti Antako, tassa kiriyā ti kālakiriyā C).—³⁶ -va-rassa M (ZZ=AC); — after nikkhepo M adds jvitindriyassa upacchedo (wanting in ACZZ). P. 50⁹ A before ayam-eva inserts katamā jāti-nīṭṭipadā, but only here.—³⁷ cattār' imāni M. P. 51¹ upādānāni M.—¹⁷ poṭṭhabb- A almost always. P. 53¹² vuccati āvuso M here; — cattāri mahābh- C. P. 54⁷ katamo pan' āvuso sañkhāro Ma (cf. p. 55, l. 8).

10.

For this sutta I have had at my command, besides AMC, first the Copenhagen MS. no. XI (marked B), and next the Mahāsatipatṭhānasutta of DN. (D, = B), which but for an addition towards the end agrees verbatim with our text, and which I have been able to collate with two printed editions, Colombo 1872 and Rangoon 1233 (E, O). To several passages there are parallels at suttas 13 (F), 119 (G), and AN.VI.iii.9 (H). P. 55²⁷ Kurusu MO.—²⁶ Kammāsa- EMO; -dammañ AEM, -damañ O (Kammāssadh- ZZ mostly, Kammass- occasionally; Kammāssa- and Kammāsa-, -dh- and -d- C, Bu. seems to have read Kammāsa-dhammañ). Cf. p. 501. P. 56¹ sokaparidevānañ O, M constantly (-pariddavānañ BE, AZZ always in this phrase; sokapariddavānañ-ti (sic) sokassa ca paridevassa ca C. I now think that Bu. read -paridev-, and that the Singh. reading is a reminiscence from verse, where that substitute is frequently used for metrical reasons, cf. ujjugatā, n. on p. 46, l. 21).—¹⁰ Subscriptions to the paragraphs are given in BCEMO; here: Uddesavāra-kathā CO, Uddesavāram BE; M has no subscription here.—¹¹ kathañ - ca pana O throughout, M once.—¹⁵ ābhūjivā Ma, -ñcivā O (-ujivā Mb constantly, AZZ mostly, cf. Lal. Vist. p. 325).—¹⁵ sato va pass- O, M always, cf. Vin. iii, p. 70 (without va AZZ always).—²⁵⁻⁴ añj- ABD, acch- Ma (añch- EMbO, cf. añch' āyāme Dhātumañj. v. 12, Sanskrit añch-, āchi āyāme Westergaard's Rad. p. 347).—³⁵ ṭṭisati- MO.—³⁴ pi om. M here, evam-pi kho O, A at the first three places, M occasionally (evam-pi Bu.).—³⁵ Subscription: Anāpānappabbam CO, Anāpānasatikaṇḍam BE (also afterwards

-kaṇḍam for -pabbam), Assāsapabbam M.—³⁶⁻⁷ gacchanto 'mhīti O. P. 57⁴ Subscription: Iriyāpathapabbam BCEMO.—⁷ sammiñj- AZZ always with a single exception, also Lal. Vist. p. 297 (sammiñj- O, M constantly, as well as other Burmese MSS., with rare exceptions, as Jāt. ii, p. 380; the form is corrupted from sam- ānc-, cf. Oldenberg, Kuhn's Zeitschr. XXV, p. 324).—¹² Subscription: Catusampajāññapabbam BCE, Sampajāññapabbam MO.—¹⁴ padatalā A; — pūram BEMO.—¹⁶ nhāru O, M always; — atthi DEMO (ī AZZ almost always).—¹⁸ O adds matthaluṅgam after karīsam.—¹⁹ khelo ABEHM (-lo AZZ mostly, cf. kheta-simhānikā-Mahāvastu p. 28).—²⁰ -ghānikā B, M mostly; — matthaluṅgam is added after muttam at Khuddakapāṭha p. 3, cf. Mil. pp. 26, 28, and the addition is necessary to make up what is called in later writings the dvattimsākāra, but it is wanting in the Nikāyas, also in the text of Buddhaghosa, who in the com. on sutta 28 (remarks, matthaluṅgam pana na idha pāḷim ārūham.—²¹ mūtoḷi AG, putoḷi M, toḷi O, mutoli AE, mūtoḷi B (mutoḷi C).—²⁴ Subscription: Paṭikkūlamanasikārapabbam BCEO, Paṭikulapabbam M.—²⁷ vāyodhātu without ti A, G here. P. 58² catumahā- O, M always; — paṭibhaj- B, vibhaj- MO.—¹¹ -jātakam DH, -jātitaṃ A (-jātam BEFGMO).—¹³ evam anatito M, ADO once (etam an- BEH, ZZ mostly).—¹⁵ BE, which have no abridgements, add subscriptions to the subdivisions of this paragraph: Pathamasivathikam, etc.—¹⁸ (The readings of M at pp. 88-9 are marked N); for supāṇehi vā kh. MNO substitute, kaṅkehi vā kh. sunakhehi vā kh. byag- ghehi vā kh. dīpihi vā kh. (A constantly as in the text).—¹⁹ paṇakehi kh. D.—²⁴ atthisaṅkh- BCE (atthika- AGMO, DH once).—²⁶ nimamsa- MNO; -makkhitaṃ ABDEFH (-itaṃ CGMO; read nimamsaṃ loh-? cf. p. 364, l. 17, where MC read so; the error would naturally arise from -mamsaloh- at the foregoing and following lines).—²⁸ -sambandhanāni ACa.—²⁹ After pā- datthikam M adds a. goppatthikam, NO a. goppakatthikam.—³⁰ urutthikam a. katitthikam MNO; — for aṇṇena pitthikantakam M substitutes, a. phāsukatthikam a. piṭṭhitthikam a. khandha- tthikam a. bāhutthikam a. amsatthikam a. gīvatthikam a. ha- nuṭthikam a. kaṇṇatthikam a. dantatthikam; NO have the same reading with omission of a. bāhutthikam a. amsatthikam and a. kaṇṇatthikam, and with hanukatthikam for hanuṭthikam.—³⁶ saṅkhavannaṇapaṭibhāgāni MNO.—³⁷ puñjakatāni BD, puñjānikāni EG; — FN add atthikāni before terov-, ANa omit it at the second place, GH transpose terov- and atthikāni (BDEMO as in the text, also Bu.); — pūtikāni BH. P. 59⁹ evam pi kho M almost throughout.—¹⁰ Subscription: Sivathikāpabbam C, Nava- mam Sivathikam — Kāyānupassanāsatiṭṭhānā BE, Navasivathikā- pabbam — Kāyānupassanāsatiṭṭhānam M, likewise O with Cuddasakāyānupassanā instead of kāy.—¹² vā vedanam vediya- māno O throughout.—²⁸ Subscription: Vedānupassanā CO. MB

JP. 10/102

add -satipatthānam, -nā, Navavedanānupassanā E. P. 60⁶ Subscription: Cittānupassanā CO, -nāsati patthānam MB, Evaṃ soḷasa-vidhena Cittānupassanā vuttā E.—¹² -machand- M constantly.—³⁶ Subscription: Nivaraṇapabbam CMO, -niddesaṃ for -pabbam BE. P. 61¹ pañcasu upād- MO.—¹⁰ Subscription: Khandhapabbam CMO, -niddesaṃ BE.—¹⁷ saññoj- BDEM.—³¹ Subscription: Āyatana-pabbam CMO, -niddesaṃ BE.—³³ satta bojjh- D, O once. P. 62³ bhāvanāya pari- BEO, ZZ occasionally.—¹⁷ Subscription: Bojhaṅgapabbam CMO, -niddesaṃ BE.—²⁴ After pajānāti M interpolates a passage of some length, borrowed from the Mahāsatipatthānasutta of DN.—³³ Subscription: Catusaccapabbam C, Saccapabbam O, Dhammānupassanāsati patthānā BE; M has none.—³⁴ bhikkhave bhikkhu A at the first three places. P. 63³ chab- bassāni A (cha v- BDEMO).—⁹⁻¹⁰ ekam māsam M, B once, ekamāsam O.—¹⁰ addha- DM, ajjha- O; — -māsam yo O.—²⁸ Here and at the end of every following vagga except the last two, an uddānam in verse is added, generally corrupt in both MSS. and with great discrepancies.

11.

P. 64¹ samanebhi M except once; — aññehīti Ma at the first two places, C has aññe hi, aññehīti, aññe ti, Bu. is silent; cf. DN. 16 ed. Child. p. 59, AN. IV. xxiv. 9. This passage is often quoted, generally with the reading aññe.—¹³ (*pana no) panā M, paneso A.—²⁰⁻²¹ so (AMC) should perhaps be yo, cf. yāni at l. 22.—²⁴ adhippāyoso M, adhippayogo C (adhippāyo A always, -ppāyāso or -ppāyoso SN. and AN. mostly, cf. p. 84).—²⁷ puthu M, A once.—²⁸ ekāvuso M.—³⁴ sā nitthā after na is wanting in M here and at two places farther down. P. 65¹⁸ -diṭṭhi M.—²⁶ savupādānā A.—²⁷ jarā M, cf. n. on p. 8, l. 30. P. 66⁵ paññap- M or Mb. P. 67¹² svākhyāt- M mostly.—¹⁵ ime kho bh. M (C—A).—²³ -am -idaṃ for -añ -c' idaṃ A throughout.—³¹ yato kho A (C—M, but A may be right). P. 68³ Culla. C almost always.

12.

P. 68⁵ aparapure M, amarapure A (avarapure ti purassa avare, pacchimadisāyan -ti attho C).—⁷ parisati M (parisatin -ti parisamajjhe C, -satim AZZ almost always).—⁷⁻¹⁵ evaṃ A (in spite of eesā vācā at l. 30, A is probably right, cf. p. 227 and a few other parallels).—⁸ uttari man- AZZ almost constantly, M or Ma always, but comp. uttarīn -ca or uttarim vā man- SN., AN.; manussadhammo nāma dasa kusalakammāpathā . tato uttarim, or manussadhammato upari C (-dhammā AZZ invariably,

also M or Mb, *uttari manushyadharmāt Lal. Vist. pp. 309, 310; cf. Vin. i, p. 9, Jāt. i, p. 389, etc.* The scribes confounded this phrase with the compound *uttarimanussadhammo p. 472, Vin. i, p. 97, etc.*—¹¹ *khv-assa M.*—¹² *na niyyāti A* throughout, cf. *Jāt. i, p. 389* (Bu. confirms the reading of M, comp. also l. 31 et seq. and p. 72, l. 9).—¹⁴ *Vesāliyam AM.*—²⁹ *kodhano h' eso Sār- M, cf. Jāt. l. c.*—³⁰ *kho for so Mb* (a conjecture, it seems, and perhaps a good one). P. 69¹⁴ *-yam-pi A* only here, cf. n. on p. 34, l. 15.—¹⁶ *cankamati Mb (kamati AMac).*—¹⁷ *pāpinā parāmas- M, see n. on p. 34, l. 19.*—³⁴ *thān- and athān- M* except at p. 70, l. 2. P. 70⁷ *-gāmini A (-gāminin-ti C).*—⁹⁻¹⁰ Bu. seems to read *-dhātum -dhātum lokam.* P. 71¹¹ *abhiññāya A, M* once. P. 72¹ *paṭivediss-, -vodiss-, -vādess- A (-codess- MC, also AN. IV. i. 8).*—² *etam-aham M* throughout.—⁶ *pan'ete M (AN. l. c.—A).*—⁹ (**so na niyyāti*) *so niyyāti AM, cf. p. 68, l. 12.*—¹⁹⁻²⁰ *catumahā- Ma.*—²⁴⁻²⁵ *-kamitvā A, also DN. 16 ed. Child. p. 28, AN. VIII. vii. §.*—²⁶ *samāpannapubbā AN. l. c. (samāpajjita- AMC, also at sutta 127 and DN. l. c.; it is, however, an unlikely form in Nikāya style).* P. 73⁶ *abhinibbija abhinibbija M (C=A, cf. p. 104).*—¹⁹ *pettivis- A* partly (*pitti- M, ZZ* mostly, other MSS. rarely, C has both readings).—²⁰ *-gāminiñ-ca maggam A* mostly, Mb throughout. P. 74⁶ *iriyayati A* partly.—¹¹ *ekanta-dukkham tibbam katukam vedanam M, and so throughout -am vedanam (C=A. tippā ti bahalā, cf. p. 10, l. 29).*—¹² *pūr' āngārānam om. M (C=A, cf. pūrā āng- p. 365; SN. has punnā for pūrā).*—¹⁹ *papatitam M, Mb* at p. 75, l. 6 (C=A, cf. however p. 365, l. 23).—³² *-yoniyam A* at the first two places. P. 75²⁰ *chāyayam A* here.—³⁵ *imam-eva M* here. P. 76⁶ *suphassita- A, phussita- M (Ma* perhaps *phass-; phass- C, phuss- and phass- AZZ).*—²⁷⁻⁸ *acchodikā sātodikā sitodikā AZZ* always (cf. DN. 16 ed. Child. p. 43), *setodakā* for *sitodakā setakā M* constantly; cf. *acchodakam Lal. Vist. p. 311.*—²⁸ *supatitthā M (sūpa- and supā- AZZ, cf. S. sūpatirtha).*—²⁹ *dibbo Ma, tiro A, cf. p. 366.*—³¹ *tam-ena A* here and often elsewhere (*tam-enam* and *tam-ena ZZ*).—³⁵⁻⁶ *ogāhitvā ca nhāyitvā M.*—³⁶ *ca* at the first place is wanting in A. P. 77²⁴ (**caritā*) *caritvā AM.*—²⁵⁻²⁶ *-o sudam MC, also Jāt. i, p. 390.*—²⁸ *tatra sudam me A (C=M).* To the following text or parts of it there are many parallels, comp. pp. 156, 238, 307, 342, also sutta 94, and it recurs more than once in DN. and AN.—²⁹ *hatthāval- A* here and mostly elsewhere (*hatthāp- M* constantly, *ZZ* with few exceptions, also C, and Bu. seems to have read so; *Lal. Vist. has hastapralehaka p. 312, hastāvalehaka p. 323*); — *-bhaddantiko M* always.—³⁰ *uddissakatam M* constantly; — *nimantanam M, ZZ* partly.—³¹ *kumbhi- M, ZZ* partly; — *khalopi- A* here (cf. *Mil. p. 107*), *kalopi M* always, *ZZ* partly, *kal-, kal-, khal- C* (—*ukkhali pacchi vā*).—³⁴ *pāyantiyā M* here.—³⁷ *-lopiko vā AZZ* partly, also at the next line.

P. 78⁷ daddala-, daddalla-, gaddula- A partly; daddālan-ti (sic) cammakārehi cammam likhitvā chaḍḍitakasatam C; cf. gardula-Lal. Vist. pp. 259, 323.—¹⁰ āhāro vā A here and at p. 308, l. 5 (vā is wanting at all the other places).—¹² (ajinam-pi AM, ajinan-ti C; probably the right reading, though all the other authorities have ajināni pi); — (ajinakkhipan-ti tad-eva (ajinam) majjhe phālitam, sakhuran-ti pi vadanti C).—¹⁵ -pakkhakan-ti C, -pakkhikam-pi ZZ once or twice.—¹⁹ -rohanā-M, ZZ partly.—²⁹ pamajj- M.—³² jegucchiyasmiṃ C.—³⁴ udakabind- AM (udabi-C four times).—³⁵ āpādesin-ti M, āpādesuṃ and āpāden-ti (sic) C.

P. 79¹ ajjhogahetvā A constantly, also ZZ with scarcely an exception, -gāhetvā M mostly (-gāhitvā M occasionally, cf. Mil. p. 87).—⁵ saṃpatāmi M (C—A).—¹⁵ -gopālā A; — catu-kuṇḍigo A. -gundiko C, -kkuṇḍiko M, also AN. V. xvj. 2 (-kuṇḍiko DN.24); — tāni wanting in M here.—¹⁸ -dinnaṃ M.—¹⁹ -vikata- Ma, -vikaṭi- Mb (C—A).—²² bhīmsanakasmiṃ A (cf. Vin. iii, p. 8; bhīmsanakatasmiṃ-ti bhīmsanakabhāve ti attho, ekassa takārassa loपो दात्तहब्बो, bhīmsanakattasmiṃ yeva vā pāṭho, bhīmsanakatāya iti vā vattabbe līngavipallāso kato ti C).—²⁵ -ratthakā MC (not Bu., who explains it as a substantive; cf. Mil. p. 396, Jāt. i, p. 390, AN. III. iv. 5. Rattisu -tthakāsu Vin. iij, pp. 31, 288 is scarcely correct, Udāna 9 has -tthake in the same phrase); — rattim om. M.—²⁹ sotatto=sutatto C; — so sino c' eva M, so sīto A, sosīno=sutinto C (cf. Jāt. i, p. 390; the metre requires amendment, possibly sa u tatto sa u sino).—³² upani-dhāya AM (upadhāya C, cf. Cariyāp. v. 357 (iii. 14 v. 1) — Jāt. i, p. 47); — gomandaḷā ti gopāladārakā C, gāmaṇḍalā Cariyāp. l. c., cf. at sutta 93 gāmaṇḍalarūpo — gāmadārakarūpo.—³⁵ uppādetthā AC.

P. 80¹ Cf. Lal. Vist. p. 319 et seq.—⁴ pi pantī A, also at p. 81, l. 1, meaning perhaps pi pipantī.—⁶ āhari A here, ahāritā M here, cf. p. 81, l. 3.—¹⁰ -kasīmā- A constantly. The following passage, ll. 10-33, recurs at suttas 36 (p. 245), 85, 100 (marked H, I, J).—¹¹ asītika- A, M always, asītikā- HJ. āsītikā- I (āsītika- C, cf. āsītiki- Lal. Vist. pp. 319, 321); — vā om. HJ.—¹² kāla- HIJ (kāla- AMC).—¹³ appahār- AHIJ, M occasionally.—¹⁵ vaṭṭhanā- I, vaḍḍhanā- J, ovaddhanā- H; — āvalī C.—¹⁸ pāsūḷ- IJ.—²⁰ akkhikūṭesu IJ.—²² tittaka- HIJ; — lāpu AH.—²⁵⁻²⁶ parāmas- H, M here.—²⁷ tāva-ssu J, evaṃ su A here (yāva-ssu is confirmed by C).—²⁹ apakuḷlo J, upakuḷlo I, avakuḷlo va and avakuḷlam C; — patāmi H (papat- AMCIJ)—³⁰ imam-eva HIJ (probably an error occasioned by other passages, cf. pp. 57, 276, etc.; Bu. notices this variety of reading, at least as regards sutta 36).—³¹⁻³² anumajj- H. P. 81⁹ evāssu Mb here and afterwards.—³¹ na aj- A, n' aj- Ma.—³⁷ pan' eso A throughout. P. 82¹ asamvasitapu- A.—³ puna āg- M.—¹² upapajjeyyam M (vaseyyam A, āvas- would seem preferable).—¹⁶ va for vā AMh, at l. 20 AM, cf. p. 343, l. 29.—¹⁸ aggipāri- M

(C=A).—²⁴ kākak- M (kāl- also C, but from a slip in the MS. the explanation is wanting, cf. n. on p. 163, l. 28).—³¹ āsītiko M here, AZZ rarely.—³³ gatiyā ca satiyā ca ṭhitiyā ca A (C=M).—³⁵ (dalhadhammo=dalhadhanum gahetvā ṭhito C, cf. Pali Misc. p. 60); — katup- MC.—³⁷ A after -gatimanto adds, evaṃ adhi-mattamatimanto. P. 83⁵ paṭipucch- M.—⁷ -dinn- M at the first two places (-ṇṇ- AZZ almost always); — yevāssa Mb.—¹² harissatha M.—¹⁴ kho pan' etaṃ A, cf. p. 21, l. 25, etc.—¹⁵ satthā Ma.—²⁰ bijayamāno M, vījamāno C, cf. p. 501, l. 1 (the phrase piṭṭhito ṭhito hoti is occasionally corrupted to piṭṭhito piṭṭhito hoti, cf. DN.¹⁶ ed. Child. p. 2, l. 8).—²² api hi me M.—²⁵ tve A, tveva MC (t' eva is by far the best authenticated form in A and AN., it is exclusively used in SN.; in DN. I have noticed eight cases against six; cf. n. on Mil. p. 114, l. 11).

13.

P. 84⁹ yena aññ- M.—¹⁰ paññap- Mb here, in the sequel M. — ¹⁵ adhippāyoso corrected to -ppa- M, cf. n. on p. 64, l. 24.—²¹ abhijānise- AM here, cf. p. 85, l. 10 (ājān- ZZ always in this phrase, also A elsewhere).—²⁸ -imbā Ma throughout.—³³ tehi wanting in A.—³⁵ M substitutes amhe for kho, and omits it at the next line. P. 85¹⁵ evaṃ hi pu- M.—³⁰ The following passage as far as p. 88, l. 28 is repeated at p. 92, and the readings of AM respectively are almost always the same at both places.—³¹ jvitaṃ M.—³² saṅkhāya . . vāññjāya M (C=A).—³⁵ -phassena M here; — for rissamāno (AC) M has dissamāno (corr. to iri-yamāno and isamāno) miḷiyamāno (corr. to miyamāno).—³⁶ -pā-sāya dayhamāno A at the second place; — ayaṃ bhikkhave M here, also C, in AZZ pi is in such cases far more frequently added than omitted at the first place, cf. p. 56, l. 34. P. 86³ urattālam Ma.—¹⁰ daheyya na udakam vāheyya M.—¹³ appiyā dāyādā vā AM here, without vā M at the second place.—¹⁵ me for no A, C reads and explains yam pi me . . tam pi no (=amhākam).—¹⁹ gahapatayo Mb.—²³ vivādāpannā M.—²⁹ ubhatobhūham M, -vūham C. P. 87¹ khippamānesu A, M here.—² sattīhi A here; — pakkattiyā (sic) ti kaṭṭitagomayena (read kaṭṭita-) C, M at both places substitutes chakaṇakāya; — ahivag- and abhimag- A, abhi- and ahi- C.—⁹ kammakārāṇā Ma here, ZZ occasionally. To the following passage there are several parallels in MN. and AN., comp. also Mil. pp. 197, 290, 358.—¹³ bilanga- A here (bil- AZZ almost always).—¹⁶ kahāpanikam M; — kharāpaṭiccha- M.—¹⁷ palikha- A here (paligha-ZZ, very rarely pari- or -vattakam); — piṭham pi ZZ partly.—²⁶ ayaṃ pi M.—²⁹ kho om. M. P. 88⁹ -kālīkā n' acc- M.—¹⁵ āsītikam Mb.—¹⁸ -dantaṃ -kesam MC.—¹⁹ -litasiro C. -litaṃsiro

A; —gattam M, tilakāhataṃ C.—²¹ pi wanting in M here.—²⁴ sayamānaṃ Ma, seyyamānaṃ Mb.—³⁶ supānehi A; the various readings to this passage were given in the notes on p. 58. P. 89³⁷ pi ceteti M throughout. P. 90¹ (abyābajjh- M, cf. n. on p. 10, l. 20; this context proves it to derive from byābādha). —²⁴ vedanaṃ M or Mb, A at the first and the last place.

27 *addittham* & here [see page 574]. —————

14.

P. 91⁸ evaṃ pāhaṃ M.—²⁷ na hoti M (C=A).—³⁰ -vatti Ma, -vaṭṭhi A here, in the sequel anāva kāmesu (-vaṭṭhi MbC).—³⁴ aññaṃ vā M throughout. P. 92⁴ hosi C, na hoti M.—⁵ -gamiṃ A here.—²³ ayaṃ pi Mb.—²⁸ niganth- Mb.—²⁹ tikkā Mb.—³⁰ khvāhaṃ M.—³¹ -passe Mb, cf. SN. IV. 23 (ed. Feer p. 121), XXI. 87.—³⁶ Nāta- M always, except Nāta- here (Nātha- and Nāta- AZZ).—³⁷ The following passage recurs several times at sutta 101 (B). P. 93² atthi vo A, bho for vo M; —pāpakam- M.—⁴ For pan' ettha read pan' attha?—⁶ -bhāvo, -bhāve B, pāta-byantikataṃ in the place of tapasā by. navānaṃ M.—⁷ akaraṇaṃ A, B partly, -ṇe once.—⁹ -nakkhay- M.—¹¹ amha Mb.—^{13.15} ahu-vamh' eva, akaramh' eva M.—¹⁴ va for na M, nā nāhuv- B.—¹⁶ na om. M, A here, na kar- and nā nākar- B.—²⁵ kim-pana for iti kira A. P. 94¹ h' āvuso M throughout.—¹⁰ vā wanting in M, at l. 35 in A, at l. 19 in AM with vā added in A after Bimbisāro.—²⁴ -sukhaṃ paṭi- M.

15.

P. 95⁷ Susum- M.—¹⁰ vasagato A at the first two places.—²⁸ -sāmantā or -sāmanta- A throughout, -sāmantā M at the first two places.—³⁰ codito M here. P. 96¹ codakaṃ paccā- A once.—⁶ sampādayati A at the first two places (C=M).—¹⁴ -ggāhi Mb at first.—³⁵ na-ppaṭi- M partly. P. 97^{6.7} The first na is wanting in A here, both in M, also in the repetition; at p. 98, l. 12 AM are correct, at p. 99, l. 26 both omit the first na and M doubles the second.—¹⁹ -mānitabbaṃ M, -sāsītabbaṃ A (-mini-tabbaṃ C).—^{21.2} panāssaṃ, pāssaṃ Mb.—³⁶ nicchāretā ti M. P. 98¹³ sampādeyyaṃ A (-yeyyaṃ also at SN. XXXIV. 23).—³³ -mujjena and -mojjena AM. P. 99¹⁰ A here adds na after kodhano. P. 100¹⁵ udakapatte M (C=A).

16.

The beginning of this sutta has a parallel at AN. X. ii. 4 (B). — P. 106⁶ vinibaddh- AZZ always (C=M).—^{6.7} so cati imasmiṃ A,

so cahi imasmim M (so vat' imasmim B).—⁸ thānaṃ M.—²⁸ kāmesu B (kāme AMC). P. 102⁴ phassa- ABC (passa- M, Bu). —²¹ samucchinnā ABM here, cf. p. 103.—³⁵ na anattamano M; — na āhata- B.—³⁶ na khilaj- M. P. 104¹ abhinibbidāya M, A here (-bbhid- C, AZZ almost always, Bu. read so, cf. Vin. iii, p. 4).—⁸ -bbijj- M, cf. p. 73, l. 6 (-bbhijj- A mostly, ZZ always). —⁹ -tuṇḍena A here.

17.

P. 105⁶ ye ca kho ime M throughout.—¹³ ca for c' eva A here and afterwards mostly. P. 106³⁴ pakkamitabbaṃ M, at p. 107, l. 13 Mb, what Bu. read is uncertain, -tabbo is probably correct, cf. p. 401, l. 23, Khuddakap. p. 14, l. 2, Vin. i, p. 103, l. 31, etc. P. 107²⁸ pakkamitabbo M, at p. 108, l. 8 Ma.

18.

P. 108²⁰ jaṅgha- M always (-ghā- ACZZ).—²⁴ (olubba AM, ZZ always, but at this place Bu. had a different reading, perhaps olamba, C makes him say, daṇḍam-olambho (sic) ti daṇḍam olambitvā, gopāladārako viya daṇḍam purato ṭhapetvā daṇḍamattḥake hatthe patiṭṭhāpetvā piṭṭhipāṇim hanukena uppīletvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi).—³¹ -sentīti A, at p. 109, l. 23 AM. P. 109¹ nilloletvā AC, nillāretvā M here; — nalāṭena nalāṭikaṃ SN, IV. 21 (ed. Feer p. 118).—² daṇḍam-olubbhāti daṇḍam uppīletvā. daṇḍam-olubbhāti (sic, -la-?) pi vā pāṭho, gahetvā pakkāmiti attho C.—¹⁴ mayā for mama M.—²⁵ okappetvā M here.—³² -gavantaṃ should probably be -gavā.—³⁶ ajjhosetabbaṃ AC. P. 110⁴ tuvaṃ-tuvaṃ AM, tvaṃ, tvaṃ-ti evaṃ pavattaṃ tuvaṃtuvaṃ C, cf. Pali Misc. p. 64.—⁶ vatvā ca M.—¹² bhagavato M, A once or twice. —¹⁶ -kaccāyan- M (C—A). P. 111¹¹ mañña corr. to maññatha M (maññetha A, ZZ at a few places, also maññatha, maññātha, maññeyyātha; I should prefer maññatam).—¹² h' wanting in M here.—¹⁴ dhammasāmi M.—¹⁵ (ahosi AM and several parallels, hoti A at sutta 133); — AN. reads, yaṃ tumhe Bh. yeva upasaṅkamitvā.—¹⁶ -puocheyyāma M; — SN. reads, yathā vo, except once; cf. l. 31 where Bu., who is silent here, certainly read no.—¹⁷ -eyyāmāti Ma.—²¹ AN. reads, yaṃ mayā Bh. yeva upasaṅkamitvā.—²⁶ agaruṃ M.—²⁷ katvā AM (agarukaritvā CZZ).—³⁶ c' uppajjati A, cf. Mil. p. 51, l. 14. P. 112¹⁵ paññap- M partly; — thān- M. P. 113¹² yaṃ instead of idaṃ AM here.—³⁷ -imbā Ma. P. 114⁷ evam-eva ca naṃ M.—^{10.14} labbhet' eva M (sāyetha labhat' eva sādurasāṃ AN.V. xx. 4).—¹⁶ tveva A, tve changed to tveva C.

19.

P. 114²⁵ dvedhā MaC.—²⁸ ekaṃ bh- C; — cā for cāyam A here.—²⁸⁻⁹ nekkhama- or nikkhama- M often. P. 115¹² pajāham-eva corr. to pajāham-eva (sic) A here, pajāham-eva M, pajāhām-eva corr. to pajāhām-eva C (=pajāhim-eva); — vinodam-eva M (C=A, explained by niharim-eva).—¹³ byantam-eva ca nam M (C=A).—²² -carati A, also -careyyam. and -carayato once; — nahi for nati M, byanti and namati A, nati changed to na C. P. 116¹³ kilamante for kilante Mb, A once.—¹⁶ (*ūhanīti) ūhatīti A, ugghāṭīti M, udaghanīti C; the reading is uncertain. P. 117²⁶ yvāyam for yvāssa Mb; — sotthiko C.—²⁶⁻⁷ Bu. gives a various reading to pītigamaniyo, but C only repeats the word; pītingam- A at the last two places.—²⁷ kumaggam M.—²⁸ okañcaram A here, afterwards -cār-, okka- M (okacaram Ma here, C throughout); — okkacārik- M, okacarikaṃ and -cariyā A partly (okacārik- C throughout). P. 118²⁰ (yam bh. AM, cf. p. 46).

20.

P. 119¹³⁻⁴ ekodibhāvam M, partly corr. so -dibhoti.—¹⁴ (*palag-) phalag- AMC.—¹⁶ abhinīhaneyya om. M (C=A); — -nivāreyya A (C=M); — -nivatteyya M (C=A). P. 120¹⁸ -sañhānam M (C=A).—²⁴ sanikaṃ M, AC partly; altogether there is equal authority for san- and sañ.—²⁷ thito M.—³⁰ olārikaṃ and sukhumaṃ are not repeated in A.—³⁶ dantebhi M always (-ehi AC always, but M is right, I ought to have written, as Bu. reads, dante 'bhidantam-ādhāya). P. 121⁶ gale vā for the first gahetvā M (elsewhere M agrees with A, cf. p. 242, l. 32 and sutta 85). P. 122³ yam sa vit- A.—³ vitakkissati M.—⁴ vivattayi M, cf. p. 12.—⁸ -sañhāna- AMC, cf. p. 120, l. 18.

21.

P. 122¹² -phaggun- MC, Aa mostly.—¹⁶ tena M. P. 123²⁻⁶ -tesīti Mb and M (C=A).—¹⁹⁻²¹ bhante ti M.—²⁵ tatra pi M, Aa mostly. P. 124¹⁸⁻²⁵ me om. M.—¹⁹ catumahā- MC; — -ratho sudanto assa thito M.—²² -khiṇahatthēna M.—²³ pi wanting in M at both places.—²⁶⁻²⁶ tumhe hi M. once corr. to t. pi.—³¹ manusso for puriso M.—³² ojaharaṇiyo tā chetvā ba- M. P. 125⁵ I should here prefer abhuggato hoti.—¹⁴ mayham- ev' M.—¹⁸ bho for he AC; — Kālīti . . ayye ti M.—¹⁹ no for na A here; — khv-ayye kiñcīti M.—²⁰ pāpadāsi MC; — bhakūṭim C, bhāk- M.—²⁶ divātaram yeva M (C=A), cf. l. 36. P. 126⁴ sīsam dvedhā bhindi Ma, sīsam te bhindissāmīti Mb.—⁵ Payoga-

siddhi quotes, either from memory or from some unknown text, bhinnena sisenā paggharātena lohiteṇa paṭivissake ujjhāpesi; C confirms the reading of AM as regards the last two words.—⁸ nāma om. A.—⁹ -manā mañ M.—⁹⁻¹⁰ sissam dvidhā bhinditāṃ ti Ma, Mb as above.—¹¹ -gacchi M.—¹² M before anivātā adds, asoratā V. g. (borrowed, perhaps, from the com., where caṇḍī is explained by asoratā).—¹⁵ nam for na A (nam manāpā would seem preferable).—¹⁷ kho om. M.—²⁴ yeva garuṃ M.—²⁵⁻²⁸ dh. yeva apac. mānento pūjento M (borrowing, it seems, from DN. 26, C=A).—²⁶ M after bhikkhave adds, evaṃ sikkhitabbāṃ. P. 127² tatra pi vo bh. M.—¹² vikhāpeyya M.—¹⁸ apaṭhavim A.—³¹ mañjetthim M.—³² rūpaṃ pātu- M, A once.—³⁴ rūpāni M here (we should, perhaps, read so throughout). P. 128¹⁰ nu kho so M here.—¹⁸ Gaṅgānadīsama Mb.—²² chinnapassarā corr. to -sassarā A here, afterwards chinnassar- (C=M); — -bhabbhar- Mb, -sambhar- Ma (C=A).—²⁶ sassaram Ma.—²⁷ bhabbharam Ma.—³² amum for asu M. P. 129¹⁶ okkant- M (oka- AC), cf. p. 186, l. 13, p. 189, l. 26; — padus- AM, pados- C, cf. ll. cc.—¹⁷ -karo ti AM.

22.

²⁰ Comp. p. 256, SN. XXI. 85, Vin. ii, pp. 25-6 and iv, pp. 133-5. P. 130⁵ gandha- M.—⁹ uppannam hoti A here.—¹⁶ evaṃ kho and evaṃ-ca kho for evaṃ byā kho SN. l. c.; evaṃ vyā kho ti evaṃ viya kho C.—¹⁷ atha (wanting in Ma) te pi kho for atha kho te M.—²⁰ mā hevaṃ M once, māvuso . . evaṃ avaca SN.—²² -yen' and -yena āvuso M.—²⁵ Cf. pp. 364-7, where the last three similes are wanting; — -kaṅkhal- AN. V. viii. 6 in text and com.—³² tathēva taṃ SN.—³³ parāmāsā M (-massa A always, M partly, also SN. l. c.; parāmāsā ti diṭṭhiparāmāsena C here, at sutta 136 parāmāssāti with the same explanation; ⁷⁰ parāmāsā is not unlikely to be the reading of Bu., and we ought perhaps to read so).—³⁴ tathā 'han-taṃ instead of evaṃ . . āvuso SN. l. c. P. 131¹ atha kho te bhikkhū M.—⁷ -mhā Ma.—²⁰ A here repeats mā . . avaca.—³⁷ āmantesīti M. P. 132¹² (kassa kho AMC, cfr. p. 258, l. 18).—¹⁴ A repeats antarāyikā before vuttā here and afterwards.—²³ (khan- AM throughout).—²⁶ us-mimkato AM (-i- C, cf. p. 258, l. 27). P. 133¹⁰ sādhu sādhu bh. sādhu M.—¹² kho for vo M.—¹⁹ tañ-ca hi A.—³⁶ paṭini-vattitvā M. P. 134²⁷ jāneyy- A.—²⁸ (*vo) vā M, ce A.—²⁹ panāssu Mb; — vyattā C.—³⁶ na-tthi c' assa M, cf. p. 135, l. 3. ⁴⁰ —³⁷ santāriṇi A, ZZ mostly; — aparā param AMa, ZZ mostly, cf. DN. 16 ed. Child. p. 14; orā param Vin. i, p. 230. P. 135¹ ca om. M.—⁹ tassa om. Ma, tassa purisassa Mb.—¹⁰ bahupakāro M (bahuk- AZZ always).—¹³ uccāpetvā M.—²¹ ussāretvā M; —

(*uplāpetvā) upalāp- A, opilāp- M.—²⁵ A after bhikkhave adds dhammāṃ, M desitaṃ (read dhammāṃ desitaṃ?).—³⁴ yaṃ pi taṃ M. P. 136¹ thass- M.—⁸ -tavā kho A.—³⁰ ahu MC. P. 137¹ nāma-ssu, na-ssu M; the com. on Suttanip. 20 v. 4 from a similar text quotes, na bhavissāmi nāma so, vinassissāmi nāma so.—¹⁷ taṃ ca M.—²⁵ y' assa M, yaṃsaṃ, yasa, yaṃ A partly. P. 138⁶ -labbhiyamāno A, also SN., AN.—⁹ na ca kho for nanāyaṃ M.—¹⁰ kevalo hi bhante parip- M. P. 139¹² pi nibbindati M.—³¹ -bhāvaṃkat- M almost constantly, -bhāvaṃgat- rarely and mostly corrected to -kat-. P. 140⁵ (ettha satto ti pi tathāgato ti adhippeto uttamapuggalo khīṇāsavo ti pi C; it here rather retains the original sense of 'such a one', cf. Suttanip. 30 vv. 13-24, and the other significations of tathāgata may have proceeded from texts like these).—⁶ -vijjo M, -vajjo A (-vejjo C repeatedly).—¹⁰ cāhaṃ AaM (yathā vāhaṃ bh. na iti yen' ev' ākārena ahaṃ na satta- vināsako C).—¹¹ (cāhaṃ AM; yathā vāhaṃ na vadāmi yena vā- kārena (sic, yena c' ākārena or yen' ev' ākārena?) ahaṃ satta- vināsam na paññāpemi, idaṃ vuttam hoti: yathā vāhaṃ na sattavināsako yathā ca na sattavināsam paññāpemi, etc. C).—¹⁶ M after roseti adds vihesenti, likewise at l. 25 viheseyyūṃ (C=A).—²³ tatra A here, cf. l. 32.—³⁴ sakkārā M.—³¹ (*tum- hākaṃ) tumhehi M, tumhe pi A.—³² (*no) me AM, cf. p. 273, l. 27. P. 141⁸⁻⁹ dah- M.—¹¹ evaṃ bh- AC (not Bu.).

23.

P. 142²⁰ dhūpāy- AZZ always, but Bu. explains it from dhūma.—³⁰ caṅka- M.—³¹ -vāro bh. M here. P. 143¹⁴ yathā ca te M.—³⁵ kā abhikkhaṇā M. P. 144¹ imassa catumahā- M (catumahābh- or cā- M always).—² kāyass' etaṃ M (C=A).—⁵ -vicāreti M (which I ought to have adopted).—¹² -khaṇā ti M.

24.

P. 145¹⁴ -bhūmik- M, A except here, -bhūvakā C (-bhūmak- AN.VI.v.12). P. 146² -tāni- A a few times at first, -tāni- corr. to -tāni- M.—¹⁰ anumassa anumassa M (C=A).—¹¹ eva nāma M.—¹² mayāṃ pi M.—¹³ samāgamaṃ gaccheyyāma M.—³⁷ ahoṣi M (C=A). P. 147⁹ (-vihāraṃ AMZZ; -vihāre DN. 16, p. 44 is probably an error).—¹⁹ idaṃ āvuso ti M.—³⁷ Part of the following text is quoted by Oldenberg, Buddha p. 436. P. 148²⁶ paññap- M.—²⁷ paññapeyya at the second place M throughout.—³³ ce M.—³⁵ ten' āvuso A.—³⁶ pi idh' M, ZZ occasionally. P. 149³ -peyya Mb, also -pesi at l. 23.—⁶ nissajjeyya M here, afterwards nisajjeyya (read nissajjeyya? cf. l. 26).—¹⁴ -dvāraṃ

gatañ A.—²⁵ kho 'ham M.—²⁶ nissajjini M.—²⁶ -ttham A at the first three places (-ā ti nissakkavacanam-etañ C). P. 150¹⁷ celaṇḍa-kena Mb (C—AMa).—²⁷ vo for bho M.—³⁰ -bhāyeyya Mb (-seyya AMaCZZ). P. 151⁴ ubho pi M.

25.

P. 151²² -isum M mostly; — tatra M occasionally.—²⁴ amukas- M, at p. 156, l. 4 and afterwards it agrees with A. P. 152¹¹ -gamimsu and -gamamsu AM. P. 153² mucchitā A throughout.—¹⁵ sathā su Ma, sathā-ssu Mb.—¹⁶ -manto su and -mantā su Ma, -mantāssu Mb, -mantā su A except here, -mantā ti -mantā viya C; — parajānā M, here corrected, parijanā A once, parajānā ti yakkhā ime na migajātā ti C.—¹⁹ -vākuraḥi Ma (-ka- AMbC); — sampadesam A (C—M).—²³ addasamsu M. P. 155³⁰ c' ettha A.—³⁴ -nānam-etañ M.—³⁶ tatha M here and afterwards. P. 156⁷ tathūpamañ C repeatedly.—²² Cf. p. 78.

26.

P. 160^{21, 23} āvuso om. A.—²³ dhammi(m) M, AZZ mostly, but dhammikañ kathañ is not unfrequent, though the other cases are always contracted.—²⁴ Dhamma- corr. to Damma- M (C—A). P. 161¹⁰ sukkhāpayamāno Ma (pubbāp- AMbC, ZZ always except at SN. I. 20, ed. Feer pp. 8, 10; pubbāp- is the reading of Bu.: pubbāpayamāno ti pubbabhāvañ gamayamāno, nirūdakāni kurumāno sukkhāpayamāno ti attho).—²⁵ Bu. mentions two other readings, kāya nv- ettha and kāya no 'ttha, the latter of which, like kāya nu 'ttha, he explains to mean, katamāya nu kathāya sannisinnā bhavatha.—²⁸ atha kho AM (without kho CZZ, also A elsewhere).—³² dhammiyā kathā vā corr. to dhammi-kathā vā M (C—A).—³⁴⁻⁵ anariyā ca p. ariyā ca p. A, but the reading of M is that of Bu. (uddesānukkamañ bhindivā). P. 162⁵ dāsī- Mb.—⁶ -gavassa- M always.—⁸ gadhit- M always; cf. Mil. p. 401.—⁹ ajjhāp- M partly, DN. and SN. always, I believe, cf. Mil. l. c. (ajjhōp- MN. and AN. almost constantly, and this is the reading of Bu., who explains it by adhi-opanna; ajjhāp- has a different sense and requires an accusative).—²⁷ A here has a gap extending from h' ete to jānañ passañ p. 164, l. 10; Turnour's MS., from which Oldenberg, Buddha pp. 427-9, quotes a fragment of this sutta, has no doubt the same defect. P. 163²⁷ The following passage as far as p. 167, l. 8 is repeated at suttas 36, 85, 100 (A* M* mark the readings of AM at the four places); cf. Lal. Vist. p. 306 et seq.—²⁸ (susukālakeso ti suṭṭhu kālakeso C; Kacc. ed. Senart p. 328 explains it otherwise

and is confirmed by Lal. Vist. p. 258: *çiṅu: krshṇakeça:*, but on account of the plural at p. 463 I ought to have written, with Bu., *susukālakeso*.—³⁹ *-pitūnaṃ* M always.—³² *-kusalaṃ g-* M*, A once. P. 164⁴ *oṭṭhappa-* A partly.—⁵ *lapitālap-* A partly (*-talāp-* M*C).—¹⁴ *-sampajja viharāmiti paved-* M* or Mb*, also at p. 165, l. 34, A only here.—⁸⁰ *aham* wanting in AM here.—³² *-sīti* A, *-dhīti* M, cf. p. 166, l. 14 (*aham . . pavedemīti* AM at the other three places). P. 165⁵ *tvam* at both places A partly; also at p. 166, l. 25.—⁸ *samāno attano antev-* M* or Mb*; — *maṃ* wanting in A at two places; — *attanā* M* or Mb*, cf. Mil. p. 235.—¹⁴ *nibbija* M*, A partly; *pakkāmiṃ* Ma*, A partly, *apakkamiṃ* Mb*, cf. pp. 247, 515-21; Bu. seems to read *nibbija pakk-*, and the reading of the text is perhaps a reminiscence from *nibbijāpema Suttanip. 28 v. 24*.—¹⁸ *āvuso Rāma* M*.—³³ *Rāma* M*.—^{36.37} *atthi* for *ahosi* M (not M*). P. 166¹¹ *Rāma* M*.—¹³⁻⁴ *āvuso imaṃ*, or *aham āvuso imaṃ . . pavedesīti*, or *aham āvuso Rāmo imaṃ . . demīti* A (once as in the text), *āvuso aham* (or *aham āvuso*, each reading twice) *imaṃ . . demīti* M*.—^{25.24} *abhiññāsi* M*.—³⁷ *acelā, āvelā* for *Uruvelā* A at two places; — *senānigamo ti senāya nigamo . . , Senānigāmo ti pi pātho, Senāni nāma Sujātāya pitā, tassa gāmo ti attho* C (the reading *Senānigamo, Jāt. i, p. 68*, is unknown to Bu.); cf. Lal. Vist. p. 311. P. 167² *sandantaṃ* corr. to *sandatiṃ* M*, *sandati* A partly (from l. 5); — *setudak-* or *setavāluk-* for *setak-* M partly.—²⁸ (*vimutti* AMC, AZZ almost constantly in this phrase; Oldenberg l. c. quotes *cetovimutti*, cf. Vin. i, p. 11).—³⁰ To the following text there are several parallels extending as far as p. 173: *sutta 85* (marked B), Vin. i, pp. 4-10 (N); or stopping at p. 169: DN. 14 (D, somewhat differently arranged), SN. VI. 1 (E). M* means the readings of M at both places, M² at the second.—³¹ *myāyaṃ* EN, M here (*me ayaṃ* ABD).—³³ *-samud-* ADE, AZZM often (*-sammud-* Bu.)—³⁵ *idappaccayatā paṭiccasamuppādo* form a *dvandva* compound according to Bu.—³⁶ *sududdasaṃ* N here. P. 168³ *gāthāyo* ENM or Mb; — *paṭihamsu* AZZ almost always.—⁵ Bu. seems to read *pakāsitaṃ*.—⁶ *-buddho* ABMa*.—⁷ *-gāmi* NM* (once corrected; *-gāmin-* ti C).—⁸ *dakkhanti* NM*; — *tamokh-* NM* (*-kkh-* also C); — *āvutā* N, *āvutā* and *āvutā* M.—¹⁹ DEN, M here, after *karitvā* add, *dakkhinaṃ (-na* M) *jāpumaṇḍalaṃ (jānu-DN) pathaviyaṃ (path-* M, *puthu-* D) *nihantvā*; the phrase is wanting in ABM², and the omission may be peculiar to this Nikāya.—²² *assavantā* ABCDE (a very common error, cf. Pali Misc. p. 70, where Dh. p. 387 is meant).—²⁵ Comp. Lal. Vist. p. 517; D omits the first stanza, and like N makes Brahma repeat his demand a second and third time.—²⁷ *avāpur'* AE (*apāp-* also C).—²⁹ *selo* ABCDE. P. 169¹ E omits this verse, but it is found at SN. XI. 17, with the reading *utthāhi*, and so has C.—³ *desetu* NM*.—⁹ *mutin-* AE; — *dvākāre* and *duviññāpaye* wanting in AB

at both places, also in E according to Burm. authority, Ma omits the former here, both at ll. 20-1 (not M²).—¹⁰ -dassāvino NM* (not E in the Copenhagen MS.).—¹³ -vaddhāni NM (not M²); — anuggatāni C.—¹⁷ udakaṃ accugg- CE, M here; — thitāni N, thit- and thitāni M, t̄thanti Ba, thanti D (tit̄thanti ABbCE; read thanti?).—²² disvāna for atha kho EN.—²³ ajjhabh- N.—²⁴ apārūtāse tesāṃ B; — Brahme om. NM* (rightly, but cf. Lal. Vist. pp. 520-1).—³⁴ byatto NC, AM once. P. 170^{3.15} avoca M, also N has a sing. (-cum AB, cf. p. 210, l. 10, p. 497, l. 15, etc.).—²³ bahūpakārā NM² (C=ABMZZ); — kho ime M here.—³² pakkamiṃ A.—³³ ājivak- A twice, also M², partly corrected. P. 171³ Cf. Dh. v. 353.—⁷ Cf. Lal. Vist. pp. 526-7; Mil. p. 235.—¹² andhibh- M*; — (*āhañchaṃ) āgacchaṃ C, āhaccaṃ A, agajum B, āhañcum Alwis, Buddh. Nirw. p. 133, āhañhi N, āhañña and āhañci M; cfr. Pali Misc. p. 74; — -dudrabh- NM*.—¹³ arahāsi B, arahasi anantajino ti anantajino ti (read si) bhavitum yutto C.—¹⁶ hupeyya pā āvuso and hupeyyā pāvuso M, hupeyya āvuso N. bhaveyya (sic) p' āvuso ti āvuso evam pi nāma bhaveyya C (huveyya p' āvuso also quoted in the com. on Suttanip. 12 v. 5 and Alwis, Introd. p. 48).—¹⁷ okappetvā A; M² adds, jivhaṃ nillāletvā, cf. p. 109.—²² ayam kho āv- M*.—²⁴ -t̄thātabhaṃ B.—²⁶ bhikkhave pañcavaggiye bhikkhū NM².—³⁰ paññap- M*; — upat̄thap- M².—³¹ āvusavādena AC.—³⁴ -caratha N, M here; — ahaṃ for arahaṃ Ma here, cf. Jāt. i, p. 82. P. 172⁸ cariyāya N (iriy- ABCM*).—¹⁴⁻⁵ n' āvatto B partly, also M².—²⁹ B (not M²) before evam adds, Tatiyam pi kho ahaṃ ... viharissathāti.—³¹ vabbhāvitacimetanti corr. to vambhāvitametanti B, pabbhāvitametanti M, bhāsitametanti corr. to pabbhāvitametanti M², bhāsitam- (MSS. also abbhāsit-, abbhāvit-) N, evarūpaṃ pabbhācitam-etan-ti etam evarūpaṃ vākyabhedan-ti attho C. I preferred the reading of A under an impression that vi-abhi-ā-CI might possibly mean 'to disburden one's mind, to pronounce one's self', but with no great confidence in either the reading or my understanding of it. P. 173⁴ chabbaggā A, -ggiyā M (here with eva added), -ggā corr. to -ggiyā M² (-ggo B).—¹² -gamimsu C.—¹⁹ (*no) me A, nesam M.—³¹ migo Ma, A here (mago MbC); — bandho M.—³³ ca pana ludde yenak. na M.—³⁵⁻⁶ ye hi keci M. P. 174⁷ ye keci M. P. 175¹² Pāsāsi-suttaṃ chat̄tham, Ariyapariyesanā ti pi etass' eva nāmaṃ C.

27.

P. 175¹⁵ vaḷabhi- C, vaḷavābhi- M always.—¹⁷ (Pilotikā ti evam itthilingavohārasasena laddhanāmaṃ paribbājakaṃ C).—¹⁹⁻²⁰ ito 'ham-bho AN. V. xx. 4.—²² maññe ti Ma, AN. l. c.—

23.27 ko ca wanting in M (AC=AN).—³⁰ abhippasanno hotīti ko cāham bho samaṇe G. evaṃ abhippasanno ti M. P. 176⁷ A similar passage occurs at sutta 89 (B, M²).—⁸ rūpe te bhindantā MM².—²¹ kuto tassa M here, kuto vādaṃ BM². P. 177¹³ -aṃ yeva M, without yeva BM²—¹⁴ pabbājeti upasampādeti A; — tattha for tathā AM.—¹⁵ pabbajitā AMM²; — (*eke) eko A, wanting in MBM² (elsewhere in the sing. always eko vūpa-kaṭṭho).—²⁰ anassāma for panass- B, byapanass- MM²—^{21.2} samaṇā 'mhāti . . brāhmaṇā 'mhāti Mb²; — -imhā, 'mhā M², B partly, AMa once.—³⁷ eva ca nāma Aa, cf. p. 146, l. 11, p. 228, l. 17. P. 178⁶ Pilotika A.—¹⁹ -pādā M.—²² (nisev- AMC, read nives-?).—²⁴ -kaḷārikā M (C=A).—³⁰ -kāṇerukā M (C=A).—³⁶ tiṭṭhantaṃ M.—³⁷ ayaṇ- ca so A, ayam-eva so M (ayam va so explained by ayam-eva so C). P. 179⁷⁻⁸ According to Bu. the comma should be put, not before kevala-, but after parisuddhaṃ; comp. however l. 14 and especially p. 213, l. 3.—²⁸ anācārī M always (ārā- ACZZ, Bu).—³⁴ samaggarāmo ti pi pāli C. P. 180¹¹ -kumārikā- M or Mb, -kumāri- M or Ma partly (C=A).—¹² dāsī- Mb always.—¹⁴ -gavassa- M always.—¹⁶ -pahina- M always, partly corrected.—¹⁸ -sāvīyogā M always.—¹⁹ Bu. no doubt read -bandha-: Bandho ti rajjubandhanādihi bandhanaṃ, and cf. pp. 115, 449, but AMZZ always have -bandhana- in this compound; — -mosā and -māsā A partly.—²⁰ -hāriyena A occasionally.—^{21.25} so yena Mb always, also DN., A scarcely ever; — yena ca for yen' eva M mostly, also at l. 22. P. 181³⁰ -gatarāñj- AC, but explained by ārañj-.

28.

P. 184²⁶ jaṅgalānaṃ M, pajāṅgalānaṃ A (-gam- C, ZZ mostly; cf. Jāt. 451 v. 3).—²⁸ mahattena Ma (C=AMb). P. 185⁴ Cf. notes on p. 48.—³⁴ khv-assa M. P. 186⁴ vimuccati for adhim- AZZ almost always (C=M).—¹¹ -pame ovāde M; cf. p. 129, l. 15.—¹³ okkant- M here, A at p. 189.—¹⁴ sāsaṇaṃ-karo M. P. 187¹⁷ Cf. AN.VII.vii. 2.—¹⁸ oggacch- M (C=A).—³³ addha- M.—³⁴ jāṇukam- M.—³⁶ -pabbāṃ A. P. 188⁷ -tapati A, also at sutta 140; cf. p. 422, l. 18; — jariyati A, jirayati M, janiyati A at s. 140, cf. p. 422 (jiriyati C).—⁸ asitaṃ pītaṃ, etc. M (C=A).—¹⁷ dahati M.—¹⁸ janapadapadesaṃ-pi ḍ. wanting in A.—¹⁹ pathantaṃ M (C=A).—²² -dadallena A, -uḷena M (-uḷena C, cf. AN.VII. v. 6).—³⁰ iti yaṃ M, s. 140, ti yaṃ A. iti cā yaṃ A at p. 422, l. 31, yaṃ without iti M at that place (I now consider iti yaṃ the right reading). P. 189⁵ ossāvane A, osavane M (ossavane C twice). P. 190¹⁶ mattikaṇ- ca p. tiṇaṇ- ca p. M, and thus quoted in the com. on Suttanip. 2 v. 2

(C—A).—¹⁷ tveva MC.—²¹ āpatham A twice, āpātam A twice, M once; — gacch- AM once or twice (āgacch- ZZ and other MSS. almost always).—²⁶ evam hi kira imessaṃ M. P. 191³⁷ -hatthi-padasuttam A, C once.

29.

P. 192¹³ asmi lābhasakkārasilokavā M, also at p. 200, l. 11. —²² tathā pāyam M, also at the following sutta (cf. upāta for ūhata Therag. ed. Oldenberg v. 675), tathā bhayam, tathā ayam, tathā vāyam, tathāyam A. cf. p. 198, l. 27, where A has the right reading. P. 194³² pakkamanto M here and afterwards, A once.—²⁶ A has a gap from na majjati (cf. l. 16) to -silokena at p. 196, l. 14. P. 196²⁹⁻³⁰ asamaya- M. P. 197³³ Bu. seems to read, etam sāram etam pariyoṣānam.

30.

P. 198³ Piṅgalikoccho A (-la- MC, A once).—¹⁰ -kambalo M and the Burmese generally, A here, cf. p. 250 and sutta 77 (-lī C, and the Singhalese mostly); — Belatṭhi- A ZZ always (Belatṭha- M always, also C, explained by -ṭṭhassa).—¹¹⁻² abhiññāmsu . . na abhiññāmsu M.—²⁷ tathā pāyam M, cf. p. 192, l. 22.—³¹ pakkamanto M throughout, A at the first four places.—³³ seyyathā vā Ma. P. 200³ kulaputto for puggalo M here.—¹¹ Cf. p. 192, l. 12.—¹⁹ (pakkamanto AM here and afterwards, except A at p. 201, l. 33, and it may be right in these cases). P. 205⁸ kho wanting in nearly all the parallels; M abridges.—¹⁴ Opama-dhammavaggo tatiyo M.

31.

P. 205¹⁵ Nātike Ma, Ñātike Mb (Nādi- AC. DN., AN., Nāti- SN. once, otherwise Ñāti-, and so has Vin.).—¹⁷ Kimil- M. —²¹ mā mahāsamaṇa M (C—A).—²⁵⁻⁶ āvuso . . mā vāresi M. P. 206³ pañña- M.—⁴ -ṭṭhap- M.—⁵ kho bhagavā om. M, also A except here; perhaps wrongly inserted from the different phrase at p. 109, l. 5, etc.—²⁹ kāyo C, and Bu. seems to have read so. P. 207²¹ sac' assa M.—²² (hatthavikārenāti hatthasaññāya, te kira . . aññam bhikkhum hatthavikārena āmantenti C); — -vilāṅhakena A always, C here, Vin. i, p. 157, etc. (-laṅgakena M, C at sutta 125; from vilagna, I suppose).—²²⁻³ upatṭhapema A at sutta 128, utṭhapema C, upatṭhāpeti (cf. l. 21) AMa (upatṭhāpema Mb, Vin. i,

p. 352).—²⁴ -rattikañ AM, cf. s. 128 and Vin. l. c.—²⁹ Bu. read alamariyaviseso (=ariyabhāvakarāṇasamattho viseso) except at p. 209, l. 19; AM add nānadassana throughout, except A at p. 209, l. 16.—³¹ yāvad-eva M, AZZ always (yāvad-e ti yāvad-eva C, cf. pp. 482, 494). P. 209²⁴ honti wanting in AM; cf. p. 160, l. 10, p. 175, l. 4, etc.—²⁶ imamahā M.—³⁰ M repeats phāsuvi-hāro before na.—³⁶ (*anusamyāyivā) anusamsāvetvā AbMb, -sam-sācetvā Aa, -samsāmetvā C (=anugantvā), anuyāsi Ma; the reading is uncertain. P. 210³ -imbā M.—⁵ pakāsetīti M.—¹³ Parajāno ti tass' eva yakkhassa nāmañ C, cf. p. 153, l. 16.—¹⁶ suladdhā A mostly.—²⁵ cātumahār- M always.—²⁷ -vattidevā M (-vattī d. ZZ oftener than -vattino d.).—³² M after khaṇena adds, tena layena, cf. Vin. i, p. 12; —samviditā M.—³³ evam-etañ D. not repeated in A. P. 211¹⁶⁻⁷ sabbe pi ce M except once.—³⁰ yāva ete M.

32.

P. 212²⁰ āyasmanto for amū M.—²¹ ten' upasāṅkamanti dh-Mb.—³⁰ -do svāgatañ M, cf. pp. 216, 514 (svāgatañ M always). P. 213³ (sāthhā sabyañjanā M always, also A except once or twice, -ā -ā or -am -am ZZ, also Vin., see ii, p. 363).—⁴ -rūp' assa Ma.—⁷ appabandhehi C, anuppabandh- M. P. 214²⁶ dhammiyā Ma.—²⁷ pavattinī M (C=A). P. 215³ -tikasam- M.—⁸ -nañ karaṇako A (ZZ=M). P. 216⁵ sampavāyanti A here.—¹⁸ bahussuto hoti AMb (from l. 8), cf. l. 35 and the following parallels. P. 219³² me anu- M.—³⁴ bhikkhū for āyasmanto M.

33.

P. 220³ -te ti kho te A.—⁵ The following passage recurs at AN. XI. ii, 7; iii, 1 (B).—⁶ -kātuñ MC.—⁸ asādikañ M, asāt- C; —sādetā M or Mb, sāto Ma partly, sāto or sāvetā A (sātetā BC, cf. Pali Misc. p. 64).—¹¹ -nāyikā A partly. P. 221²⁴ kv-attho B here.—³¹ pāmojjañ M here. P. 222³ abhihaṭaṃ and -haṭuñ M.—⁴ -kkhārena B.—¹¹ -tthap- M partly.

34.

P. 225³ Ukkā- and Ukka- C, Ukkāvalāyāñ A (-cel- Bu.).—⁶ -pekkhitvā C, A partly.—¹⁰ āmaṇḍalim katvā C.—¹⁸⁻²⁰ na tesāñ ye.. -rattañ hitāya sukhāya A.—²⁷ -gāvo Ma, -gāvo and -gāve C (read -gave? cf. p. 226, l. 16).—³¹ kisābalake M (C=A, but Bu. rather seems to read kisā-). P. 226^{11,16} te om. AMa.—

¹⁵ gamissati for gatā A (C=M).—¹⁶ -gāvo Ma. P. 227⁶ vatvā ca M.—⁸ paramloko A.—¹⁸ bhotha A; — pattetha M, patthethāti . . patt' atthāti pi pāṭho C.

35.

P. 227¹⁷ Nigaṇṭhiputto C throughout, also A from p. 229, l. 18, at first corrected to -ṭha-; cf. p. 237.—²¹ api ca M.—²⁴ thunam pāham M, also at p. 233.—²⁵ so pi . . -raddho M at both places. P. 228⁷ -bhāgī M mostly, here corrected to -gā.—⁸ (-vessana AMZZ and other MSS.; cf. Kacc. ed. Senart p. 154, where Mason reads -ana).—¹³ viññānam anattam AM here, A also at p. 230.—¹⁹ sam-āgamam gacch- M.—²⁵ abhikk. bh. L. not repeated in A.—²⁶ For the following passage cf. p. 374.—²⁷ ssa me om. M.—³³ -kāro M almost always. P. 229¹ thālam M (vālam AC, —surā-parissāvanathavikam); — nicchaveyya and nicchāvessāmi A (meaning -cchāt-), niccoteyya and niccotissāmi M (nicchād- C); in a similar context SN. XXI. 102 and AN. VI. v. 11 have nicchedeti and nipphoṭeti.—⁴ ogahetvā M, ogahetvā A almost always (ogāhitvā AM at p. 76, l. 35); — sāna- M, -dhopikam A (saṇadhovikam C).—⁶ kilassāmi M (meaning kilēss-?).—⁸ tatth' M.—¹³ so or yo is added in AM after -putto (C as in the text, and Bu. no doubt read so).—²⁰ so om. M.—²¹ esa A (C=M).—²⁶ kiñcid- AMC (kañcid-eva desam ZZ mostly, A at sutta 144; cf. p. 251, l. 25). P. 230¹ (yadākaṅkhasi=yadi āk. or yam āk. C).—¹⁶ pi wanting in Mb, vā in Ma.—²⁹ hi kho bho M (C=A). P. 231¹⁻² mud-dhābhisittassa M.—⁵ Vedehi- Mb.—¹⁶⁻⁷ vattitum-arahaṭīti M.—²⁷ kho for koci M.—²⁹ muddham phāl- A.—³⁰ (ayasaṃ AM, DN.; elsewhere āyas-).—³⁵ phāliss- M.—³⁶ S. -putto ca M. P. 232¹ -ṇagavesi C throughout.—⁷ manasikarohi wanting in A throughout; at ll. 25, 30 Aggivessana is repeated, and this is perhaps correct, cf. pp. 376-7.—¹¹⁻¹⁷ tassam (once changed to tissam) -āyam M. P. 233¹⁴ M adds, Tam kim-maññasi A.: Nanu tvam evam sante dukkham allino . . attā ti samanupassasīti. Kim hi no siyā bho G., evam-etam bho Gotamāti.—¹⁸ ujunavam A, also AN. IV. xx. 6, ujukam navam SN. XXI. 95, XXXIV. 232; — akakkukaj- A, akukkaj- C, SN. once, akukkujjakaj- M, akukkuccakaj- AN. l. c. (in text and com., and at that place Bu. read so, but not here); — mūlam AM here (mūle ZZ almost always).—¹⁹ chinditvā A (chetvā MZZ).—²⁶ api ca Mb, cf. p. 227.—³² pana Aggi- M.—³³ nalāṭa-mukkhāni M (-mukkāni?).—³⁴ -saṅgā nibhinditvā M.—³⁵ sedā C, cf. l. 29; — iti so M. P. 234³ Dumukh- M (C=A).—¹⁸ pubbe va A, cf. SN. IV. 24.—²⁰ kānici not repeated in M and cancelled by the corrector; — sabbāni tāni M (I ought to have written so; it is the reading of the Copenhagen MS. at SN. l. c., Feer p. 123 omits tāni).—³⁰ ca om. A.—³⁶ n' eso me attā M partly. P.

235¹² idha M.—²⁷ tīhi 'nuttar- A. P. 236⁸ hatthim pabbinnam MC.—⁵ The second clause, Siyā hi bho G. jalantam . . . is the third in A (C=M).—¹⁸ yena wanting in A.—³⁰ -tappetvā sampavāretvā MaC.—³¹ onittapattapāṇin- ti pi pāṭho C.—³⁴ puññā- ca om. A (C=M); — puññamhī A, -amhi C (explained by vipākakkhandhānam parivāro) -maha ca Ma, -mahiñ- ca Mb.

36.

P. 237⁷ nivāsetvā for sunivattho hoti A.—⁹ Nigaṅṅhi- A.—²⁶⁻⁷ urukkambho Mb, uruthambho Ma, urakkh- A here (ūrukkh- C). —²⁷ (*phal-) phāl- AM.—²⁹⁻³⁰ kāyavasam A, khayamvayam C. P. 238⁸ cittavasō kāyo A; — cittavasena A.—¹³ Paccho Kiccho A; Samkiccho AM (Vaccho Kiso MC; -kicco C; cf. p. 524).—¹⁴ Cf. p. 77.—³³ imam for imehi A; — balam wanting in AC. P. 239² -yāti M (C=A).—²⁹ na for no M; — ca āpajjati M. P. 240⁶ ca hoti bh. M.—¹² na hi M.—²⁹ For the following passage as far as p. 247, l. 16, comp. suttas 85 and 100 (BD, NŌ); cf. Lal. Vist. pp. 309-311; — upamāyo Oa, cf. Kacc. ed. Senart p. 154. —³¹ allakaṭṭham Ob; — sassineham B.—³³ dhātum for pātu MNO. —³⁵ -manthanto B, -matthanto MNO.—³⁶ h' etam DNa. P. 241³ kāyena c' eva cittena ca MNO, partly by second hand.—⁵ -sineho A here.—⁷ tippā (changed to tibbā) kharā MNO.—⁸ te nānadass- ABD partly.—²⁶ kāyena hi kho kā- D, kāyehi na kho A, kāyena — pe — kā- B, MNO as at l. 3.—²⁷ vūpakatṭhā ABDMaN (I ought no doubt here to have written, kāyena hi kho kāmehi vūpakatṭhā). P. 242²⁴ Cf. note on p. 120, l. 36.—²⁵ -nigaṅṅh- BDM partly; — -nipī- B.—³³ kho for kho me all the MSS. occasionally. P. 243¹ dukkhapa- B.—⁵ appāṇa- Mb; -kam yeva jh. MO; cf. Lal. Vist. p. 314 et seq.—⁶ -ruddhim AMONa. —⁸ -rundhesu D, also B except here; — nikkhantānam B.—²³ ūhanti A, gahananti and vāhananti B, ohananti Oa, uhananti MbOb, duhananti Na, upahananti Ma (also SN. XXXIV. 86), dupahananti Nb (ūhananti D, also A elsewhere). P. 244¹ sisavedham changed to -veṭam N, -vedam Ob, sisatham Ma, -veṭhanā C, -vekham D, sisācekam B (-veṭham AMbOa).—¹⁵ -vikattanena B, ZZ mostly.—²⁸ dāho D.—²⁹ -bāhusu D. P. 245⁵ tv- ev' eso C; cf. Jāt. i, p. 67.—¹⁸ ajjukam B, apidukkham D, ajjajjitam Ma, ajjajjaddhakam Mb, ajjajjitam Mc (Mb adds āhārupacchedāya, ajjadataṃ Na, ajjajjitam āhārupacchedāya Nb, āhārupacchedāya Oa, ajjaji Ob (ajjaddhukam A, ajjaddhukan- ti abhojanam C; the Burmese readings may represent *ajjaddhikam, cf. S. jagdhi, but ajaddhu is used elsewhere).—¹⁵ mam' assa MNO.—¹⁸ thokathokam B.—¹⁹ kālayūsam for kālay- BD.—²⁶ For this passage cf. notes on p. 80. P. 246¹⁷ maggura- AB, A also at sutta 80 (cf. Abhidh.), otherwise I have only met with

maṅg-; maṅguracchavīti maṅguramacchachavi C.—²² vediy- D; —
 etaparamaṃ MaNaOa.—²²⁻³ na ito B.—²⁶ vediy- BNO, vediyanti
 D.—³⁵ -hāritā M, -haratā D, -harati B, -haratā A, -haritthā C
 (-haritā NO).—³⁶ -sārī DNO, -sārīm C, -sirim B (-sārī AM); —
 es' eva MO, eveva B, eso maggo N (eso va AD). P. 247⁷
 -mānapatta- MN.—¹⁰ me for maṃ BMOB (maṃ ADNOa).—¹¹
 pañcavaggiyā bh. NOB, M once.—¹² kho for the first no Nb; —
 taṃ kho no Ob.—¹⁴ kho for me A; — nibbijja ACMNO (nibbijjā
 BD, cf. p. 165, l. 14).—¹⁷ āharitvā DMNO, āhārito A (āhāretvā
 B).—³⁶ Cf. pp. 22-3. P. 249²⁴ desitā A.—²⁵ ekam-eva ārabhū
 A.—³⁰ sannisāremi M, sannisāpemi A (sannisād- C).—³¹ nicca-
 kappam not repeated in AM (C as in the text).—³² tathāgatassa
 for yathā taṃ A here.—³³ -ti kho pana M; — bhavaṃ bho Gotamo
 A; — supittā C, suvittā A.—³³⁻⁴ abhijānāmi 'haṃ A (C=M; this
 passage is quoted at several places, partly with the reading
 -jānāmi kho panāhaṃ).—³⁶ okkamittā A; — evaṃ A, evaṃ taṃ
 Mb.—³⁷ kho om. A. P. 250² yathā ca sammūlho A, yathā taṃ
 s. ca M.—⁴ bho Gotamāti A.—⁶ A before yassa inserts, Kathā-
 ca A. sammūlho hoti.—⁷ te ought perhaps to be added before or
 after appahīnā and pahīnā; cf. pp. 331, 464.—¹⁵ ye om. M here.
 —¹⁶ -kacchinno M constantly (-kacch- A always).—²⁷ -bhitattā A
 here.—²⁸ aṇṇena A.—³⁰ patvā- AMac here, M at p. 251 (pā-
 ZZMb, A mostly).—³⁴ Makkhali AM; — Ajita A.—³⁵ (-kambalaṃ
 AM, cf. p. 198, l. 10).

37.

P. 251²⁵ (*kañci) kiñci MC, kicce A; a very frequent error,
 cf. p. 229, l. 36, p. 266, l. 28, etc.—³⁰ na ca kiñci C, also A
 except here. P. 252⁷ eva A.—¹⁹ parivāreti AC.—²² paṭipa-
 MC.—³² vo for te Mb. P. 253⁴ devā vijinimsu A.—⁵ devāsura
 for taṃ M.—⁷ pana om. M.—⁷⁻⁸ ekasataniyyuham atthi M, ekāsa-
 nam niyyusataṃ A (read ekasataṃ niyyūhasataṃ? Cf. p. 398. l. 5,
 SN. IV. 25).—¹⁰ kho for no M.—¹⁵ purekkhitvā M.—¹⁸ ottappa-
 mānā AM.—¹⁹ sakasakaṃ A.—³⁰ ottappati M (-tapa- A/Z, the
 Singh. mostly).—²⁸ sobhati M.—³⁰ (diṭṭhā AM, cf. daṭṭhā AN. IV.
 iii. 4).—³¹ M after bho inserts yathāvatato; something seems to
 be wanting, but this supplement is scarcely correct.—³⁴ Sakko
 for yakkho AC.—³⁶ abhisaṅkhāresi M (C=A). P. 254² -cittā
 ahesuṃ A (C=M).—⁹ vo for te M. P. 255⁸ so Bh. satthā
 om. A; — mēso C.—⁹ lābhā vata mārisa suladdhaṃ mārisa M.
 —¹⁰ ahū A (C=M); — so om. C.—¹⁶ āhu naṃ ūeva A, ahureṇṇa-
 tarassa Ma, ahureṇṇatarāṇṇatarassa Mb; a quotation in the com.
 on sutta 23 has, ahu taṃ yeva.. abhāsitthāti. The phrase ahu
 taṃ yeva may possibly mean 'some time ago'; there is no

parallel, and C is silent.—¹⁷ abhāsītā Ma, -sittā Mb (abhāsittāhāti A and the quotation mentioned just now; read bhāsītā?). P. 256⁶ abhāsittā A, -sittā Mb (bhāsītā Ma).

38.

P. 256³¹ -yena āvuso M. P. 257⁵ -masā M, cf. p. 130, l. 33. —⁸ atha kho te bhikkhū yena M. P. 258¹⁶ Cf. p. 8, l. 24; the omission of attā is confirmed by C, and Bu. seems to read as in the text; — vade A; — vadeyyo AC.—¹⁷ kammānaṃ wanting in A (C=M).—¹⁸ kassa kho Mac (C=AMb, cf. p. 132, l. 12).—²⁶ n' ayam A.—²⁷ usmīkato M.—³⁴ kho wanting in A. P. 259⁵ sādhu sādhu bh. sādhu M.—¹³ yaṃ yad-AMb partly.—¹⁴ viññānaṃ viññānaṃ tveva saṅkhyāṃ M, also at l. 33, and so throughout -aṃ tveva saṅkhyāṃ.—²⁵ jalati aggi tveva saṅkhyāṃ M. P. 260⁷ Cf. Jāt. iv, p. 267, l. 1.—¹¹ no sūti MbC, A here; — kaṅkhato M.—¹⁷⁻²² Tadāhār-.. evaṃ-bhante om. A.—²³ nibbicik- M.—³⁴ (dhanāy- AM, Ma at the second place seems to have vanāy-; vanāyethāti dhanāṃ viya icchantā gedhaṃ āpajjeyātha C; vanāy- is quoted in the com. on sutta 22 and also occurs at SN. XXII. 2); — api nu me tumhe M. P. 261⁸ tatiyo A, cf. p. 48, l. 6. P. 262³⁷ iti om. M. P. 265¹ -mhā M or Ma.—⁷ paṭidhāv- M.—²¹ no om. M.—²⁸ vadeyyāthāti Mb.—³⁵ Cf. Mil. p. 123; gabbhavokk- A here, gabbhassa okkanti and avakkanti C.—³⁶ A quotation in the AN. com. inserts katesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ before idha, and has gabbhassa avakkanti. P. 266³ yato kho M.—⁸ garubhāraṃ M, Aa here.—¹⁴ vaṅkaṃ AC (kīlāpanakāni bhavanti seyyathīdaṃ . . dhanukaṃ tehi kilati AN. X. x. 9).—¹⁵ cingū- A.—²³⁻²⁴ rūpe om. AMa, also at p. 270.—²⁷ -virodhasamā- Ma, A once, cf. p. 270, l. 13 (-virodhan-ti C).—²⁸ (*kañci) kiñci AM throughout, cf. p. 251, l. 25. P. 267¹⁸ Cf. p. 179 et seq. P. 270¹⁴ vediyati A here.—³⁷ pana om. A. P. 271¹ -paṭivi- A, -vi- and -paṭi- C.—² -muttan-ti Ma.

39.

P. 271¹¹ puṭṭhā samaṇā 'mhā samaṇā 'mhā ti M.—¹⁵ sandhā for saccā A, avañjhā M, cf. p. 281.—¹⁷ -parikkhāre A, cf. l. c. and p. 33.—¹⁹ sa-udayā A (-drayā MC; I ought to have followed A, though it is rarely written so; the error arose from dukkhu-draya, etc.).—²⁹ (*sati) ssati AM throughout. P. 272¹ na-cchiddavā A throughout. P. 273¹⁹ 'mhā Mb, A partly, samā Ma, A omits it at the first two places.—²³ -taññū C, A here; — āhariss- A.—²⁷ na-v-uppād- A (na upp- MZZ, A partly); — yatrā M.—³⁷ -dhiss- A. P. 275⁸ There are parallels to these

similes at suttas 2, 10, 13 of DN. (marked BDE, cf. Grimblot pp. 137-52).—^{9,13} saṃpajjeyyū, -jjiṃsu M.—¹¹ dārabh- M; — kho om. M.—¹³ so 'haṃ BDE, so kho ahaṃ M.—¹⁶ -gaccheyya AM (-gacche BDE, C twice).—¹⁷ na chā-M.—²⁶ bandho M.—²⁷ abbhayena M (meaning abbayena); — koci A here (kiñci MCBDE, perhaps also Bu.; if so, this confusion of vyaya and vayas is old).—²⁹ tamhā bandhā M here.—³⁰ na c' atthi kiñci E.—³⁵ bhūñj- ABDE (bhuj- MC).—³⁷ vimutto M. P. 276⁴⁻⁸ BDE differ from our text.—¹⁵ evam-eva kho bh. BDEa.—²⁰ There are many parallels to the following text, especially in DN.—²¹ -sanneti, -sanneyya M or Mb.—²³ apphutaṃ M (-taṃ AZZ).—²⁶ -deyya A, -teyya or -deyya ZZ partly; — saḥassa changed to saḥassa A, sā h' assa ZZ once, sā 'yam nhān- M; — sineh- ZZ once or twice.—²⁷ puṭṭhā AC, ZZ with few exceptions (phuṭā M, puṭā or phuṭā ZZ partly; phuttha or puṭṭha for phuṭa is a very frequent error in Singh. MSS., cf. Dh. v. 218, Suttanip. p. 122, etc.); — pagghariṇi M. P. 277¹ -todako Ca, ZZ partly; — udakassa M, ZZ partly.—⁴ na om. M, ZZ mostly, devo na ca A, na kālena or na sammā ZZ partly.—⁵ anuppajjeyya A (-veccheyya ZZ), nānuppavaccheyya MCB (read, devo ca k. k. s. dh. nānuppavaccheyya?).—²⁰ Cf. p. 169.—²³ ca aggā M, ZZ once.—^{23, 24} -santāni A, ZZ mostly, -sandāni Ma (-sann- Mb, ZZ twice).—²⁴ ayam for nāssa A, nāyam ZZ once (read nāssam?).—³⁷ assa om. M, also at the next line. P. 278²⁰ The following similes recur at sutta 77 (B) and DN. 2, 10 (DE).—²² so puriso M.—²⁴ āgacchīm ADE once, āgacch- and āgacch- M (-ñich- B twice, ADE once). P. 279¹² pi for p' assu M, also at s. 77; DE here differ.—³⁴ sippika- M.—³⁵ sakkara- A. P. 280² A after bhikkhu adds, āsavānaṃ kh. cittam abhininnāmeti so.—⁹ ti for iti M (C=A).—¹⁰ sotthi- AMa.

*Cf. vyaya for vayas
J.P. ii. p. 95.*

40.

P. 281⁶ puṭṭhā samanā samanā 'mhā ti M, cf. p. 271.—¹⁰ avañjhā for saccā M, cf. l. c.—¹⁴ -udrāyā M, -udayā A, cf. l. c.—¹⁹ palā- M.—²¹ macchariyassa macch- AMb.—²³ (-diṭṭhissa AM here, afterwards -ikassa; ZZ have both forms).—²⁸ maṭaraj- A, mataj- M, (maṭaj- C); — ubhodhāram M.—³⁴ -rohanassa M (C=A).—³⁵ -rohanamatt- M. P. 282⁵ -jjhāyik- M partly.—⁶ jaṭilassa Mb here, A once.—¹⁵ -kattam c' eva M, also at l. 35, -kamattam-eva A here.—²⁸ -rohanassa Mb.—³⁵ jaṭilamatt- A. P. 283⁶ -diṭṭhikam M here.—¹⁷ āpāyikaṭṭhān- A here.—¹⁹ -eh' imehi M.—²⁰ vimuttam-att. samanup. wanting in M, also the corresponding phrase at l. 22.—³⁷ -dikā A, at the first place also Ma; — setodakā for setakā M, cf. p. 76, l. 28. P. 284^{13, 18} tam-ahaṃ for ajjh. vūp. M.

*See Adhena,
p. 574*

41.

P. 285³ mahā for Kosalānam A, cf. p. 400.—⁴ The following text is nearly identical with the next sutta, the readings of which are marked B and O.—⁵ Sākya- Mb constantly. P. 286¹⁰ There are in MN. and AN. several parallels to what follows as far as p. 288, l. 34;— tividhā ZZ partly (-am ABMO).—¹⁵ luddo dāruṇo loh- MO.—¹⁶ sabbapānabh- MO, ZZ partly.—¹⁸ tam om. ABZZ, cf. p. 287, l. 31.—¹⁹⁻²⁰ mātāpitarakkh- wanting in AB, in Ma once, in ZZ almost always, likewise at p. 287.—²¹ mālagula- and mālāgula- M (O abridges; -guna- ABCZZ).—²⁵ sabhaggato MO.—²⁶ parisaggato M, A once.—²⁷ etaṃ bho corr. to ehi bho M, hambho and ehimbho ZZ once or twice, cf. p. 288, l. 5 (evam bho ABCZZ, read eh' ambho?).—²⁸ so āha ajānam vā aham jān- M, with aham for āha in the sequel, likewise at p. 288.—³¹ kiñcakkh- Mb, ZZ rarely.—³⁴ bhedakā M (meaning -o?).—³⁵ -karaṇī- AB, ZZ partly.—³⁶ kaṇḍakā changed to gaṇḍ- for aṇḍ- MO (C=ABZZ). P. 287³ -vatīvāc- ZZ partly;— bhāsītā hoti Mb, also at p. 288, and so the AN. parallels.—⁷ iti for idha B.—⁸ abhijjhītā AB (-ātā MC, ZZ with a single exception).—⁹ vatā all the MSS., except A at both places and B once;— mam' MO.—¹² -ditthiko kbo M here, AN. at both places.—¹⁴ sukataḍḍakkaṭ- M.—¹⁵ paraloko BM, ZZ occasionally.—³¹ tam wanting in B, in ZZ partly.—³² Several MSS. have adinnam for nādinnam, and they do not all add na before ādātā.—³⁶ -su cār. anāpanno M. -su cār. anāpajjitā (corr. to n' āpajjitā) O, -su cār. na āpajjitā ZZ once. P. 288⁵ ehi bho M, ZZ once corr. from evam bho. P. 289² -sālānam vā AO throughout, B mostly.—¹⁹ Subhānam devānam om. ABO (C=M).—²¹ -kiṇṇakānam A, cf. p. 2, l. 19.—²³ -niṭṭhakānam A. P. 290¹⁰ -petam BaMO, ZZ occasionally.

42.

For the readings see the notes on sutta 41.

43.

P. 292³ -koṭṭhiko M, A once (-koṭṭhito ZZ, rarely -koddhito, -koṭṭito).—⁸ duppaṇṇo not repeated in Ma, and so in the sequel the repetitions are mostly omitted in M or Ma, occasionally in A or Aa.—¹⁰ kiñ-ca na M.—¹⁵ sādhu āv- A.—¹⁸ āvuso Sāriputta p. A here.—³⁰ labbhettha M partly.—³⁴ yā A, also at p. 293, l. 25.—³⁵ c' āvuso AM at both places (h' āvuso C). P. 293¹⁶ nilam- pi C.—¹⁷ lohitaṃ- pi A.—³⁰ nissattaṭṭhena āvuso A here.—³⁷ abhiññāthā pariññāthā M (C=A). P. 294¹³ pañcah' M.—²⁷

vuccati M.—²⁸ katiāngak- M.—³⁰⁻¹ vitakkā ca vattanti vicārā ca A (C=M). P. 295¹¹ -bhontīti AM, at l. 17 AMa.—²⁸⁻⁴ āyūm pan' M, āyūm-pan' A.—²⁷ āyūm AM here.—²⁸ pana for kho M (a few parallels have ca pana).—³¹ tena āvuso . . karissāma A; — pimidh' A, midh' M, cf. p. 148.—³⁵ āyūm Ma, -ū C; — ca om. M.—³⁶ te ca A (cf. p. 299, l. 32), kate (ye te Mb?) ca no āvuso M; — te ca ved- A. P. 296¹ te ca āy- A, ye te āy- M; — te ca ved- A.—² bhavissanti M (abhaviṃsu also at p. 492 and SN. XXI. 59, 60).—¹¹ There is a parallel at SN. XL. 6 (B).—¹⁴ -saṅkhāro niruddho, etc. B.—¹⁷ avippabhin- Ma, paribh- Mb, pana bhinnāni B, bhinnāni A (viparibh- C); — yo ca khvāyam B.—²⁰ na parikkh- M.—²³ nesam M (tesam AB). P. 297² pubbe va AC; — khārā M (C=A).—⁹ Comp. SN. XL. 7 (B).—¹¹ -tthā M throughout, nānāṭṭhā C, A once.—¹²⁻¹⁴ yā cāyam . . anim. cetov. om. B.—¹⁴ kho om. B.—¹⁶ atthi pana āvuso B. P. 298¹² akuppā va M.—¹⁴ kiñcanam B (-no AMC).—²⁸ avoca M.

44.

P. 299⁷ To parts of this text there are parallels at sutta 109 (B), SN. XXI. 82 (D), XL. 3 (E), AN. IV. xx. 10 (F).—¹³ sādhu A.—³³ te ca A; — atth' añña- D here. P. 300¹ nāpi MC, namidaṃ aññ- A.—⁴ panāyye Mb.—²² vā attānam . . vā rūpaṃ etc. ABM mostly (vā om. CDEF). P. 301⁴ tīhi kho A (C=M).—⁷ -kkhandhena M or Ma (-e Bu).—^{11,12} katame dhammā M.—¹⁶ ettha M.—²⁸ ime for cetasikā ete A, cf. SN. XL. 6. P. 302²⁸ imāvuso M.—³⁴ asātam om. A. P. 303² vedanā kimsukkhā kimdukkhā M, ved. kimsukkhā kimdukkhā kimsukkhā A.—³⁴ kudā su M; — nāma 'ham A. P. 304¹ pihapaccayā M, pihapp- C.—²⁰ accarāvuso A, accayāsi āv. M (accasarā ti C, cf. SN. XI. 24).—²² The parallels have nearly all -cariyam vussati.—²⁵ ca om. A. ca pana ZZ, cf. p. 113.—^{24,36} paṭipucch- ZZ.—³⁵ maṃ ce pi MZZ, also A except here.—³⁶ evaṃ ahaṃ pi evam-etaṃ by- M (C=A). P. 305² eva tassa M; — evam-etaṃ dh- A.

45.

P. 305²¹ kho om. M.—²⁵ paññap- M.—²⁹ tippā (tibbā Mb) kharā kaṭ- M; cf. p. 241, l. 7.—³² kāmehi for ime hi A, also at p. 307, l. 17. P. 306⁵ devatā byādhitā ubbiggā sant- M.—⁶ kho tam M.—⁸ -vanappatisu M.—¹⁰ gileyya godhā vā khādeyya M. ¹¹ vanadāho vā dah- M.—¹² -cikāyo M; — udrah- A (udāh- here), udah-, utṭhah-, uddhah- M, udraheyyun- ti khādeyyum C (udra- bhāsane, Dhātum.).—¹³ gileyya na godhā khādeyya M.—¹⁴ mago vā AM; — -kammikā vā M.—¹⁵ bījam va Ab; — pana tassa for

pan' assa A.—¹⁶ -vaddham A, abhivuttham corr. to abhipavuttham M; — sammā-M.—¹⁷ sā 'yam māl- Mb.—¹⁸ -nisedheyya A.—²⁸ -seyyum M, at l. 36 AM.—^{24.27} nāma tam AMa.—²⁹ vitāpim C, -pañ M.—³⁰ ogham A (C=M). P. 307³ yāvāham changed to yam vā 'ham M (perhaps we should read, ayam h' aham, cf. p. 305, l. 32).—⁴ sant' eke M.—⁷ kim nām' ete A here.—²³ Cf. pp. 77, 238; puggalo is added after ekacco in most parallels, as pp. 342, 412, etc., but it is rightly omitted here, cf. p. 308, ll. 21, 34.—³⁶ addha- M. P. 308¹⁸ After kappeti the DN. parallels add, phalakaseyyam-pi kappeti, etc.; M interpolates this passage, but it stands in the middle of the word kaṅṭakāpassa...-yiko.—²³ -khadoman- AMC (cf. the next sutta; dukkham dom-also ZZ).

46.

P. 309²⁵ yebhūyena or -ūyyena M always.—³¹ maññe- for pacce- M. P. 310²⁴⁻⁸ jānāti, jānanto M here, not at p. 311. P. 311⁶ yad-idam A almost throughout, M twice.—⁸ kho bhikkhave A here.—²³ A omits Tatra ..-suno (p. 312, l. 21). P. 312^{26.35} na pariv- A. P. 313⁴ dukkha- Ma at first a few times. P. 315³⁴ -kalābu A here, M at l. 37, -kālāpu changed to -kalāpu C.—³⁶ paṭikulo M.—³⁷ piv- M. P. 316² pivivā M; — (nigacch-AMCZZ invariably; read nigañch-?).—⁴ paṭi- A partly.—¹⁶ pi for hi M throughout.—²⁵ paṇḍukaro- M.—²⁷ c' eva for hi kho A here. P. 317¹¹ abhussukk- AZZ mostly.—¹² abhiccāti abhiantvā C (abhivih- AMZZ); — bhāsate ca tapate ca C, M at l. 15, ZZ mostly, bhāsat' eva tapat' eva occasionally.—¹⁴ aññe va A.—¹⁵ -mañā corr. to -maṇa A, -maṇa corr. to -maṇe M, (puthu)samaṇa-brāhmaṇā (sic) parappavāde ti puṭhūnam samaṇabrāhmaṇasaṅkhātānam paresam vāde C (such a compound as -maṇaparapp- is in my opinion not quite in keeping with the Nikāya idiom, and it was unknown to the two correctors. AN. V. xx. 4 has, aññesam puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇapavādānam).

47.

P. 317²⁵ ajān- A, M once; — -nante kāyassa T. samantesānā sammā- A.—²⁶ -nāyanti A, -nāyataṃ M. P. 318²⁹ nāttijjh- A once, nāta- corr. to nātta- M, nāttajjhāpanno .. ti .. nāttam (S. *jñātyam) paññātabhāvaṃ pākātabhāvaṃ ajjhāpanno nu kho.. C (Dh. v. 72 is probably alluded to); — nam nātt- A, -esati digharattam ajjhāpanno ayam-āyasmā nātt- M.—³⁰ -jjanti n' assa M. —³² yasappatto Mb here and afterwards, except at l. 36 (we ought perhaps to read, nātt' ajjhāpanno .. yasam-patto, and, nāttajjhā-

panno hoti yasappatto). P. 319³ na for nāyam-āyasmā M here. —¹¹ pi for hi M.—¹⁴ ye idh' M at both places.—¹⁵ bhantena for tam tena A (tam is confirmed by the com., but it may be an old error for te); — tenāvaj- M.—¹⁶ kho om. M.—³¹ etampatho, etamgocaro Mb (C=AMa).—³² evaṃ mādisaṃ kho M.—³⁴ paṇitaṃ paṇitaṃ M (C=A).—³⁵ kho om. A.—³⁷ abhiññā AC here. P. 320¹³ niṭṭhaṃ gamaṃ A.—¹⁸ patitṭhā AM (-ṭṭhitā ZZ).—²² (dhammatā = -tāya C).—²⁵ Vimāmsasuttaṃ A.

48.

P. 321³ kho wanting in M, so in A.—⁹ sathā vo āyas- M. —¹² sathā āyas- M.—²⁸ bhikkhave om. A. P. 322⁵ cha ime A (C=M).—²¹ bhuñj- AC.—³³ -ghātaniyaṃ C, -ghātaniyaṃ M. P. 323⁸ pajāneyyaṃ M, A once.—¹⁹ M before mukh- adds añña-maññaṃ. P. 324³⁰ (*-bañ-ca) -bhañ-ca MC, -hi ca A; — apavīnāti A, vacchakam apacinati M, apaloketi C. P. 325⁶ atthikatvā corr. to atthiṃk- M.—⁷ sabbam cetasā M, cf. Vin. i, p. 103, sabbamcetaso=sabbacittena C (sabbacetaso AZZ constantly; in the AN. com. this phrase is quoted to prove cetaso=cetasā). —³⁰ Kosambakasuttaṃ C.

49.

Comp. SN. VI. 4 (B), also Jāt. 405. P. 326⁵ -ṭṭhāya AM here.—²⁹ ca wanting in M at these five places.—³⁰ ca for tathā M, vata B.—³⁴ anvāvasitvā AM, ajjhāvasitvā C (-visitvā Mb once, cfr. pp. 334-6).—³⁵ Bakabrahmā for brahmā M. P. 327² sajjitā A, sajjitā M, sachitā and sañchitā C (sañj- ZZ mostly, -itā occasionally; cf. Grimblot p. 24).—³ kho ye bh. M.—⁴ āpogar- C (the other words are not mentioned).—⁹ ahesuṃ ye pana M.—¹⁰ -ppasamsakā A partly.—¹⁶ na tyāhaṃ for tan-tāhaṃ A here.—¹⁸ upātivattito ti pi pāṭho C.—²⁰ paṭipa- MC.—²¹ pi om. A; — -kapapāte MC, -kappapātāṃ A.—²⁵ -vattito M here.—²⁶ brahmaparisāṃ M, C has both readings; — sannipatitan-ti M.—²⁹ tyāhaṃ A.—³² vasaṃg- M.—³⁷ pi for hi M. P. 328^{2,3} kevaliṃ, -lin-ti A here.—¹⁰ āyūṃ Ma, āyun-ti C.—¹¹ ca pan' aññaṃ for vā aññaṃ M.—¹³ vā pan' aññaṃ M.—²⁰ evaṃ M.—²⁵ cutiñ-ca AM (jutiñ-cāti ānubhavañ-ca C).—³¹ vicaranti for pariharanti C; — disā bhanti is the reading of Bu., disābhanti seems preferable. The metre requires either pariharanti or disābhanti to be struck out. Cf. Jāt. i, p. 132, ii, p. 313, AN. III. viii. 10, X. iii. 9.—³² loke Ab, also AN. II. cc.—³³ parovar- C.—³⁵ agatiñ-ca paj. gatiñ-ca A here. P. 329² añño kāyo tam tvam .. tam-amaṃ M (for tattha read te?).—³ -ssaro M.—⁴ ito for yato M.—⁵ pamuṭṭhā M.

—⁹ -pphalo M.—¹³ pathavittena A here, pathavijjhena corr. to -vatthena M (-vattena C; -attam for -ttam also in isattam, pakkhattam. itthattam, DN., AN., cf. Grimblot p. 247).—¹⁴ nāhosim A, nāp' ahoṣi Mb.—¹⁵ paṭhavim-me ti A.—¹⁸ tejo A.—²⁴ -ajjhena corr. to -atthena M.—³⁰ ahoṣiti M at the second place.—³⁵ -tiṭṭhena M. P. 330¹ abhibhūṭṭhena M.—² carahi for ca hi M throughout.—⁴ pi sabasi A, visayhasi C.—⁹ kho ahaṃ M.—¹⁰ -khārāmi for -khāsim M.—¹¹ sussanti M.—¹³ cāham A (C=M).—¹⁴ (*kañci) kiñci AMC; —-diyan-ti A (C=M).—¹⁸ na ca vata M.—²⁰ Sakkap- A.—²³ -samudit- AM.—²⁷ gedham-Ma, rodham-Mb (gedhi A constantly, gedha ZZ); — agamāsi, agamaṃsu for akāsi, akaṃsu M.—³³ gedhitacittā Ma, rodhitacittā Mb.—³⁴ ye pana M. P. 331⁹ mārisāti A, omitting mā param ovadāhiti.—¹⁴ desessati M.—¹⁶ samaṇabrāhmaṇā wanting in A, in M placed after samānā.—¹⁸ -buddho ti M.—²⁶ pi hi M.—³¹ anulapanatāyāti anulapanatāya C.—³⁴ -nika- and -nika- C, -niya- M, -ṇisuttam A.

50.

P. 332⁷ garubhāro viya M (C=A).—⁹ vihāram pavisitvā wanting in A (C=M); — paññattāsane M.—¹⁰ manasākāsi M (C=A).—²⁰ pana ayam M or Ma.—²² etasmim kho tyāham for evam-pi . . pāpima A.—²⁴ tassa for tuyham hi pāpima A.—³⁰ ayam maṃ M. P. 333⁵ etthāpi M.—⁹ ahoṣi M (C=A); — samayena pāpima A.—¹³ Vidhūra- M almost throughout, A has both readings.—¹⁴ tesu na ca for nāssu 'dha M.—¹⁷ Vidhuro, Sañjivo not repeated in M (C=A); — tveva A.—²⁰ -pubbam pi M.—²¹ addasaṃsu M.—²³ araṇṇasmim M here.—²⁴ tesam M here.—²⁶ -ko kāl- M.—³¹ tāni cīvarāni A (C=M).—³⁶ pati- M. P. 334¹ hoti for ti Mb; — eva for etam A.—³ Dus- or Duss- M.—⁵ agatim A.—⁶ anvāvas- Mb.—¹⁰ yathā nesam A here. further on yathā tam, and so has M partly, yathā nam D. m. ti yathā etesam . . C; — okār- A.—¹⁴ anvāyitthā A.—¹⁶ kaṇhā M (kiṇhā AZZ).—¹⁷ samā A, also M except at l. 22.—¹⁸ avajjh- M.—¹⁹ -sākhāya A; — maggaya- M (C=A).—²⁰⁻¹ evam c' ime M.—²³ pajjhāyino A here at the second place. P. 335³⁴ agatim A or Aa, Cb. P. 336⁴ te wanting in AM here, cf. l. 9.—²² asubhānupassino Mb (C=A).—²³ paṭikula- M; — -rati- M, A once (-rata- C).—²⁵ bhindi Ma, te bhindissāmi Mb, vobhikkhu A (vobhindi C, cf. p. 126). P. 337³ cāyam AMbC.—⁴ lokanā C.—¹⁰ hadayantam corr. to -yante M; — atha kho tvam jān- M.—¹¹ vassasatasahassam tambhi nir- M.—¹³ apacim A.—¹⁸ The verses recur at Therag. v. 1187 et seq.—²¹ iti so nirayo Ma.—²⁴ kaṇham A except twice, Ma at the first two places.—²⁵ -tthāyino A.—³⁰ yo va Ma, yo ca Mb.—³⁵ -balena pakkhandho M (meaning pakkhanno?) P. 338³ Vejajanta- M.—⁴ Vāsava for āvuso M here.—⁵ vyākāsi A.

yato te mar- m.

—⁸ -dhammāya A (C—M).—¹⁰ The following lines recur at SN. VI. 5; —so sā diṭṭhi SN., Therag.; —ahu M.—¹³ yā 'yaṃ me M.—¹⁸ Mahāneruselakutaṃ M; —apassasi AC (explained by phusi), apassayi (or aphasayī?) M.—²² ca for ve M; —bāla AM (-aṃ Therag.); —dah- M.—²³ va for ca A; —āsajjanaṃ AMb throughout (-jjana Ma); —u for sa M.—²⁴ tvam AM.—²⁶ Māra M; —(-jjana is confirmed by the Singh. MSS. at SN. IV. 18, v. 1).—²⁷ kinti mañ- M.—²⁸ karoto te nijiyati M, karoto casati A; —virattāya A, visattāya M (cf. Therag.).—³⁰ (*aghaṭṭesi) asaddhesi A, asajjesi M, atajjesi Therag.

51.

P. 339⁸ Peso Ma, Peyo Mb.—³¹ hi for pana M.—³² santa- for santata- Ma (C—AMb).—³⁴ paṭṭhita- A, supatṭhita- M (supatṭhita- C, sūpa- and supa- ZZ). P. 340¹¹ -paridevānaṃ M, cf. p. 56.—¹² nāyassādhig M.—¹⁵ -passino M throughout.—²⁴ gahaṇ- AM; —-aṅ- h' M mostly.—³¹ -thā ca vāc- Mb (C—AMa). P. 341² Parallels extending to p. 349, l. 3 are found at sutta 94 (B), AN. IV. xx. 8(E); an abridgement occurs at pp. 411-2.—⁵⁻⁸ pana is wanting at p. 411, also at DN. 33.—⁶ idha pana ME here.—^b -rantapo ca hoti E.—⁹ na attap- AM once or twice.—¹⁵ yo 'yaṃ A.—³⁶ -kāmaṃ -kkulaṃ M. P. 342¹⁴ yāvāss- Mb.—¹⁵ vibhajissāmi M.—¹⁶ āgamissa M; —the passage ettāvata . . tena hi bhikkhave (l. 20) is wanting in A, C agrees with M.—¹⁸ Instead of yaṃ, M, here the only authority, seems to have yaṃhi, but the word is next to illegible.—²³ kathaṅ -ca bh. E throughout.—²⁴ Comp. p. 77, etc.—³³ pivati M. P. 343²³ sākuṇiko M.—²⁴ coraghātako goghātako bandh- M.—³⁰ -ābhisitto C.—³¹ nagaraṃ E.—³³ miga- A.—³⁵ haritupalittāya M. P. 344² mahesi ABM (ī MaE).—⁴ juhanti AE, juhati M (jū-B); —avasesen' eva A.—⁸ M after yaṇṇatthāya adds, ettakā assā h. y.—⁹ dabbā ME (dabbhā AB).—¹¹ rodamānā M.—¹⁷ yo AE here. P. 345⁴ Cf. p. 179 et seq.—¹⁰ paṭivirato M.—¹⁸ nāmutra A.—²³ bhāsita hoti A. P. 346¹¹⁻² yatodhik- A here. P. 349⁶ -suttaṃ M mostly, C always, A rarely in this paṇṇāsa.

52.

This sutta is identical with AN. XI. ii. 6 (B). P. 349⁸ Beḷu- C, Veḷu- M, Velu- A once.—¹⁶ mayam āyasu- MB.—¹⁹ -ko yena M.—²⁵ eko dhammo B mostly; —samma -d- akkhāto B.—²⁶ yathā A at the first three places, B twice.—²⁷⁻⁸ ca for vā M here. P. 350² vā for c' eva and ca B throughout.—¹⁴ -cetasi- kaṃ AB partly. P. 352²⁷ ayam pi kho M (C—AB).—³⁶ ekaṃ

vā M. P. 353³ bhāvanāya Mb.—⁹ kimaṅga (pa)nāham M (C—AB).—¹⁴ -mantañ-ca Ān. MB; — acchādesi wanting in B at the second place.—¹⁶ -nāgarikasutt- A.

53.

The beginning, as far as p. 354, l. 23, recurs at SN. XXXIV. 241 (B). P. 353¹⁸ Kappila-, Kappila- Ma.—¹⁹ Kapil- A at first several times, Kappilavattuvāsinaṃ changed to Kāpi- M. —²⁴ Kappilavattuvā, -ve changed to Kāpi- M.—²⁶ -kāritaṃ hoti M. P. 354^{8,13} yena navam B.—^{5,10} -santharisanthataṃ M, cf. Vin. i, p. 227, -santhariṃ wanting in B at the second place.—⁶ -maṇiṃ DN. 16, ed. Child. p. 11, DN. 32 agrees with the rest; — upatthāp- M, also at l. 11.—¹⁸ -kkhitvā M.—²² Sakye MB.—²⁵ paṭipado M, A once, pā- and pa- C; — piṭṭhiṃ C, piṭṭhi M (-im-me AB, cf. Pali Misc. p. 55); — āgilā- MB, also Vin. ii, pp. 200-1, Jāt. i, p. 491 (ag- A, C four times, AN. constantly at three places).—³¹ Sakkam MC. P. 355⁸ yatodhi- A here.—²⁵ yatrā M.—²⁹ -nīyehi Mb. P. 356⁶ hiriyati C, hiriy- M.—⁸ ottappi, ottappati M, cf. pp. 43, 253.—^{11,2} sāttham sabyañjanam A, cf. p. 213.—³⁰ -gato hoti Mb.—³³ ābhic- C, ZZ partly. P. 357⁴ -nibbid- A, cf. p. 104.—¹⁰ -tuṇḍena A.—²⁷ abhin- C, also AN. VIII. ii. 1. P. 358³ pi kho Mb here.—¹¹ pi kho M here and further on.—²⁷ kho pan' esā M.—²⁸ This stanza is also found in the other three Nikāyas.—³¹ no for the second na M; in DN. the same remark is twice subjoined to the verse, once with na at the three places. P. 359⁴ Sekhapaṭipadāsuttaṃ M.

54.

P. 359¹⁰ -gahetvā A, cf. p. 79.—¹² -nivāsana- M; -pāpuraṇo A; -upāhano M (C agrees with A in these three cases).—¹⁸ -jjanti M. P. 360¹⁷ suṇohi M.—²⁵ -ndādosam M throughout (C=A). P. 361⁷ anuvicca pi A here, -viccāpi M, maṃ is partly added by M or Mb, -vijja Aa once (cf. n. on p. 379, l. 3), -vijjāpi Ma once, C quotes -vicca viññū three times (pi being supplied in the comment), -vicca pi ca viññū once; cf. pp. 440-1. AN. has -vicca viññū constantly.—¹⁰ ye va for ye ca A. P. 362²⁹ giddhilobhā paṭiviratassa for agiddh- M. P. 363³⁴ -mānassa A. P. 364² avibhattā M.—¹² -dubbala- M.—¹³ -ghātasūnam M.—¹⁴ sunikk- M; -kanta C, A here.—¹⁵ nimmaṃsa A (-saṃ MC, no doubt the reading of Bu. here, cf. p. 58); — -ccubh- Ma, -ccumbh- Mb, ucchumbh- C.—¹⁷ palehanto M.—³⁰ eva pana M.—²⁸ kāko and kākā Ab, kaṅkh- Ma.—²⁹ (*uddāyeyya) ubbāḍaheyya A, uyya (sic) C, dayeyya M.—³⁰ visajeyyum M (C=A). P. 365²

-nibbajjetvā A here and at p. 367.—⁷ khippam-eva na M.—⁸ bāhum M.—⁹ Mb here repeats aññatarāṃ vā; — dābeyya A here. —¹⁷ āṅgarakānaṃ A; — vigatadhū- M.—²⁴ nigacchissāmi M.—³¹ paṭipasseyya M.—³⁶ yācitvā ca M. P. 366¹ yānaṃ vā voro-
peyya A, y. oroppeyya M (y. poroseyyan-ti purisānucchavikāṃ yānaṃ C).—³ -kkhito M.—⁵ eva sāni passeyyuṃ A, omitting tattha . . hareyyuṃ.—¹⁴ tatrāssa Mb.—¹⁵ na vāssa A; — kāni A, except at l. 29.—³² mūlato va Mb.—³³ amuko for asu M. P. 367²⁶ ko ahaṃ M.—²⁸ ahaṃ MC.—³¹ -imhā Ma.—³³ vas- for ṭhap-
M throughout. P. 368⁶ -pess- A here; — ājānesi AMb.—¹² evam-eva kho bhante Bh. M.—¹⁶ Potalisu- A, -liya- and -lika- C.

See Addenda, p. 574

55.

P. 368¹⁸ -bhaṇḍ- for -bhacc- A, here -ṇḍakassa.—²⁴ -kataṃ M, -taṃ and -ṭaṃ C.—²⁵ Bhagavantaṃ for bhante M.—²⁷ bhante om. M.—³⁰ vādānupāto AZZ mostly (Bu. reads -vādo in this Nikāya, -pāto in AN.). P. 369⁴ -vādino asatā abhūtena abbhā-
cikkhanti tīhi M, cf. p. 482.—²⁴ mayaṃ A, also AN. III. xiii. 1, mayhaṃ Ma.—²⁸ agadh- M, Aa once; anajjhāp- M, A once, cf. p. 162. P. 370¹⁴ ca A here.—²⁶ nu kho so M here.—³³ vihe-
savā A. P. 371⁵ so gahapati ev- M here.

56.

P. 372⁴ -jjanti M.—⁸ paññap- M or Mb mostly, A partly.—¹¹ kammakamm-, daṇḍadaṇḍ- M.—²² -setṭhānaṃ A.—³⁴ iti for itiha A here, M at both places. P. 373³⁰ mahatiyā om. M; — bāla-
kiriyaṃ M, Mb adds parisāya (C=A).—³⁴ divasassāti Mb.—³⁵ ahū A partly. P. 374²⁵ paṭiṭṭhahissati M; cf. p. 228.—²⁶ -lomakāṃ A.—³⁰ -kāro M.—³¹ kaṇṇe gahetvā wanting in A here. —³⁵ phālaṃ A, thālaṃ M, cf. p. 229; — nicchod- A, niccot- Ma, niccot- Mb, cf. ib. P. 375² sāna- M.—³ -dhopikāṃ A; — kīla-
jātaṃ M.—⁴ mañña A, -dhovikamañña Ma, -kañ-ñeva Mb.—⁶ -pissā-
AM here.—¹¹ me bhante A, also M except once or twice (mētaṃ C); — ruccati A here, in the sequel rucca, except ruccaṃ once, rucci M throughout; na kho mētaṃ bhante ruccati (ruccāti? ruccatīti?) bhante etaṃ mayhaṃ na ruccati C.—¹⁸ āvaṭṭanimāyaṃ MC, A here, cf. p. 383.—¹⁶ kho pan' etaṃ A here. P. 376³ nu -v- idha AC (but explained by nu kho idha).—⁴ kho idha A, kho gaha- Ma.—⁵ kho pana M, cf. p. 373, l. 35.—²² -teyyāmi M or Ma, A once.—²³ idhāssa Mb.—²⁸ amu Mb.—²⁹ manasikarohi for the second gahapati M, cf. p. 232; — kho tvaṃ M at two places. P. 377¹ cātuyama- A (in Jaina Māgadhi cāujjāma); cf. DN. 2, Grimblot p. 126.—¹⁻² sabbavārito M.—² -yutto for -yuto

M (C=A); — -vuto for -dhuto A (C=M); -puṭṭho A (C=M).
³ -kkanto M.—⁴ (*kaṃ) kim AM.—²³ ekaṃ M.—²⁷ timsatim pi A.
 —²⁷⁻²⁸ pi bhante M. P. 378¹³ Cf. Mil. p. 130.—¹⁵ M places
 me before bhante.—²⁰ me bhante M here, further on sutam-
 etaṃ bh. (C=A).—²⁹ pañhā- Mb; — evamaṃ M; — paccani-
 kaṃ M (C=A, also DN. 23).—³⁰ imaṇṇissaṃ A, avamaṇṇ- M
 (amaṇṇissaṃ C, also DN. 23). P. 379³ Cf. Vin. i, p. 236; AN.
 VIII. ii. 2 (B); — (-vicca- AMC, explained by anuviditvā; -vijja-
 Vin., which may perhaps be the correct form, though scarcely
 ever met with in MSS., cf. p. 361).—⁴ pāhaṃ M.—⁸ mayhaṃ bh.
 A, tamahaṃ bh. Ma, mamaṃ hi Vin. (māṃ hi MbB).—⁹ Upāli
 M.—¹⁰ -kattaṃ upagato MB, Vin.—¹⁷ piṇḍapātaṃ M, Vin.—²²
 nāṇesaṃ M mostly.—³³ anup- AM (ā- C, ā- and a- ZZ); -pub-
 bim A. P. 380¹⁸ -vaṭadvār- AM, except Mb here and A once
 (anāvataṅ- ti C).—²⁴ vo for te M throughout.—²⁵ piṇḍapātena M
 here. P. 381⁷ handa cāhaṃ A.—²¹ paṭivatt- A.—²⁵ me bhante
 AM here. P. 382²⁶ paṭisunivā M.—³¹ -sālāyan- ti C.—³⁵ te
 om. M. P. 383¹ majjhima- AMa.—³ tattha sāmāṃ nis- M, cf.
 l. 18.—¹³ va om. M.—¹⁹ -vijjanti M.—²³ pi for si M.—²⁴ -mutto
 Ma (C=AMb).—²⁵ aṇḍakābhār- A (C=M).—²⁶ akkhikāh- A.—²⁷
 uddhatehi M; — akkhehi M.—³⁰ kho si A.—³²⁻³ kalyāṇī . . māyā
 om. M.—³³ sabbe ce pi instead of piyā Ma.—³⁶ pi 'ssa M, sabbe-
 sam- p' assa AN. IV. xx. 3. P. 384⁵ -eyyūṃ M.—¹¹ vuddhassa
 M; — daharī M.—²⁰ makkatīsāvikaṃ M.—³⁰ āness- A here.—
³⁵ -bandha- M. P. 385⁷ raṅgaajāta- A (-jātaṃ MC); — rajitaṃ
 M.—⁸ -maṭṭaṃ C, ZZ partly.—³² sarajakā A, parājikā Mb.—³³
 tassa AM (kassa C, Bu.). P. 386¹ tenāñj- Mb.—³ suṇāhi AaC.
 —⁴ aṇigh- C; — buddh- A, suddh- Ma (C=Mb).—⁵ vesant- Ma,
 vesamant- Mb (C=A).—⁷ (*-sārīrassa) -sarīr- M, antamasar- A.
 —⁹ kalassa for kusalassa A.—¹⁰ pabhāsakassa changed to -sayassa
 M, -bhassarassa C.—¹¹ -cchindassa M.—¹² nisaṅgassa Ma; — -ppat-
 tassa A (C=M).—¹³ khemakar- M; — devassa AM (vedassa C, Bu.).
 —¹⁴⁻¹⁵ muttassa at both places is certainly an error, but AM
 agree and C is silent.—¹⁶ -mantassa M; — gonassa A (C=M); —
 manuddhajassa A.—¹⁸ -puttassa A (-pattassa MC).—²⁴ samugg-
 M.—²⁵ (*pavivittassa) pavitt- A, avivatt- M.—²⁸ āsamyamassa M.
 —³³ (*saṇṇūḷhā) saṇṇūḷā M, saṇṇūgā A, sāḷhā or saṃḷhā changed
 to saṃrūḷhā C. The passage is repeatedly quoted with the
 readings saṃrūḷhā, sabbūḷhā. DN. 21 in a phrase nearly identical
 has saṃyūḷhā. P. 387² vicittaṃ M (C=A).—⁶ uggacch- AM
 (-ñch- CZZ).—⁷ Upālivādasutt. chaṭṭhamāṃ A.

57.

P. 387¹⁵ -ro viya phalikaṃcitvā A, -ro va paliguṇṭhitvā
 changed to -kuṇṭhitvā M (-ro va palikujjivā C).—¹⁸⁻²⁴ -nikkhit-

tañ bhojanam̐ bhūñj- Mb, -nikkhiñṇam̐ Ma, at the latter place with bhakkhasam̐ added, cf. nikiñṇam̐ bhakkhasam̐ (-ayam̐, -āsam̐) DN. 24 (C=A).—¹⁹ -dinnam̐ A mostly (C=M).—²⁷ pucchāti Ma here, further on M; — ca kho te A here. 388¹ -rakappam̐ A, Ma here (-rāk- C).—²⁰ A for ayam̐ substitutes, evam̐ pasanno 'ham- bhante Bhagavati pahoti Bhagavā tathā dhammam̐ desetum̐ yathā ahañ- c' ev' imam̐ kukkuravatam̐ pajaheyyam̐ ahañ- ca (cf. p. 389, ll. 14-16).—³¹⁻² gokappam̐ Ma, gvākappam̐ and gvappam̐ Mb, gokappan- ti gavākappam̐ (sic) C. P. 389¹⁷ suñohi M.—²⁸ akanhaasukk- M, A here; — kammam̐ om. M (a parallel text quoted in Atthasālinī seems to confirm the reading of A). P. 390² etam̐ M partly.—³ pāham̐ M. P. 391⁴ yam- idam̐ M.—¹⁴ pana om. A.—^{26.33} At SN. XII. 7 parivutthaparivāsam̐ is added before āradhacittā.—³² mam̐ wanting in MZZ, in A partly, cf. pp. 494. 512; the omission was occasioned by ll. 25, 30.

58.

P. 392¹⁶ -ggacchati M, also SN. XLI. 9 (meaning -ñchati?), -cchissati AN. VII. vi. 4.—¹⁸ katham̐ SN. l. c.—²³ sace pana te AM here, cf. p. 394, l. 15.—²⁷ -kāraṇam̐ AaMa here. P. 393⁶ sakkhati M.—⁷ oggil- for ogil- M (n' eva sakkhiti ogilitum̐ n' eva s. uggilitum̐ SN. l. c., cf. Mil. p. 5).—⁸ ayas- M.—¹⁸ parisam̐ ulloketvā M.—³⁵ khv- ettha M, kh' etta C.—³⁶ tam̐ for evam̐ M. P. 394¹⁵ puñṭho samāno A here. P. 395¹ ayam̐ for sacāyam̐ Ma; — daharo for kumāro M.—² dhāt- . . anvāya om. M.—³ āhār- AMa partly.—⁴ aham̐ om. M.—⁶ -gulī A (-līm also AN. V. i. 7 in a similar passage).—¹⁰ na T. tam̐ A.—¹¹ atthas- A here; — sace for sā ca A here.—¹⁷ T. tam̐ vācam̐ na bh. A.—¹⁹ yā ca A here.—²⁰ kho om. M.—²⁵ abhis- is repeated in A here.—²⁹ evam̐ for v' etam̐ A, further on c' etam̐ AMa. P. 396³ saññato A, paññato M (saññato C).—¹⁰ -viditā for -viddhā M here (C=A).

59.

Identical with SN. XXXV. 17 (B). P. 396²⁵ Pañcaṅg- A except here, once Pañcakam̐ (BC=M); — dhapati M.—²⁹ thapati for gahapati A, also at sutta 78 (at sutta 127 A agrees with MB). P. 397²⁴ nāsakkhi for na panās- M, na pana as- B.—³⁰ B places ahoṣi after saddhim̐ at l. 31.—³²⁻³ evam̐ . . avoca om. B.—³⁴ Ud. bhikkhuno B.—³⁵ -tañ- ca pan' Ānanda p. U. bhikkhu B.—³⁶ -tino B; — dve v' imānanda A (C=M); dve pi mayānanda v. v. B, and so further on. P. 398¹ M before pañca inserts, cataṣso pi v. v. m. p. (C=AB).—³ atthārasu MC, -rasāpi B (-dasa MN. DN. always, and only there).—⁴⁻⁵ -satam̐ pi ve- M, -satam- pi

mayā ve- B.—⁵ -danā vuttā M; — evaṃ hi M here; — pariya-
yena des- M here, B once.—⁸ -maññiss- in B precedes -jāniss.—
¹⁶ passantā M.—¹⁷ panc' ime B (C—AM).—²⁵ ye . . vadeyyuṃ B.
—²⁶ idaṃ nesāhaṃ nā- B.—²⁸ c' eva paṇ- Ma, B here. P. 400¹⁷
paññap- M.—²⁰⁻¹ yattha yatth' āvuso for api o' āv. y. y. B.—²¹
yahi yahi Ma. yaṃhi yaṃhi AB.

60.

P. 400²⁷ Sālaṃ M. P. 401²¹ pana om. A (C—M)—²⁴ kho
for vo A.—²⁶ -dinno AM partly.—³² paralok- AM partly. P.
402¹⁸ -bbijitvā M.—³¹ saññāp- M; — -paññatti M (C—A).—³²
tāya pana M partly.—³³ paññasa Mb.—³⁶ paraṃ and aparāṃ vam-
AMa mostly; — evaṃ -ass' ime MC, A once. ev' ass' ime A
here. P. 403⁶ tesāṃ A here.—⁷ sacca- A mostly.—¹⁵ -laṭṭhā-
naṃ AM partly. P. 404¹¹ At p. 403, l. 6 the phrase 'hotu
nesaṃ.' is correct, but here we should expect something like 'hotu
itaresaṃ (tesaṃ?)' or 'mā hotu'.—²² The following text recurs at
several places, cf. p. 516 and Grimblot p. 119; — karoto for karato
ZZ occasionally here, not at l. 26; — chindāpayato M here, A
at p. 405, l. 2.—²⁸ pacāpayato M here; — socayato wanting in A
partly, socayato socāpayato M; — kilamato kilamāpayato M—²⁷
puṭhaviyā SN.; — ekaṃ M at both places.—³⁸ yajāpento M, yajā-
pento A once.—³⁴ saccavādena M here, afterwards -vācena.
P. 407²⁴ DN. 2 after visujjhanti adds, na-tthi attakāre na-tthi
parakāre na-tthi purisakāre.—³⁵ -sathāmo MZZ (-sath- C, A
constantly).—³⁷ chasv- evā- M, ZZ almost always (C—A).—³⁰⁻¹
sahetupaccayā A (SN. XXI. 60 agrees with M).—³³ na om. M.
—³⁴⁻⁵ savasā sabalā saviriyā M. P. 408¹³ hetūti M. P.
410⁸ arūpā M (C—A).—²⁸ arūpino Ma; — appannakadhamme tatrū-
M.—²⁷ saññamayā A (C—M).—²⁸ dissanti M.—²⁹ (Cf. p. 110)
daṇḍādānaṃ A; satthādānaṃ AM; vivādaṃ A, -dā M; tuvaṃ-
tuvaṃ M, tvaṃtvaṃ A.—³⁰ pesuññaṃ musāvādaṃ A. P. 411²⁰
sarāg- and asarāg- Mb (C—AMa).—²⁸ Cf. p. 341.—³⁵ na attap-
M. P. 412⁵ -suttante M, cf. p. 521. P. 413²⁵ evaṃ-eva kho
M.—²⁸ -petāṃ AM, cf. p. 290.—²⁹ Sāleyyasuttaṃ M.

61.

P. 414⁴ yena M.—¹⁰ udakādān- Ma, Aa partly, also C with
the remark, udakā(dhā)ne ti pi pāṭho.—¹⁵ parittakaṃ AM here.
—²⁹ uruḷhavā M (borrowed from Jāt. 547, it seems), ubbūlavā
ti abhivaddhito ārohasampanno C.—³⁰ so wanting in M, in AM
at p. 450 (the omission seems due to p. 415, l. 3, etc.). P.
415⁹ yathā A.—¹⁵ kañci A (C—M).—¹⁷ pāpaṃ kammaṃ A (C—M).

—¹⁸ te om. A (C=M); — ssāmi (sic) for hassā pi A, hasāya pi davakamyatāya pi Ma, the whole of which is cancelled by the corrector; C paraphrases, tasmā tayā hassā pi davakamyatāya pi musā na bhanitabbam.—²² kātabbam A here.—²⁵ ahosi M, once corrected.—²⁵ undrayam Mb, M here, cf. p. 271.—²⁶ saṃsakkam M or Mb. P. 416¹⁴⁻¹⁶ saṃvatti A.—²⁰⁻¹ pi saṃvattati M.—²³ -pavacchayyāsi and other corrupt readings M, no doubt meaning -paveccheyyāsi (C=A). P. 417⁴⁻⁵ saṃvattati A, pi saṃvattati M. P. 418¹⁴ -kattabbam M here.—¹⁸ dhāya pi M.—²⁶ dhāya pi AM, also at p. 419. P. 419²¹ saṃvattati AM.—²⁷ evarūpam pana te R. -kammaṃ M. P. 420⁵ -eva M once, Ma once.—⁸ -dhiss- A almost throughout.—¹⁸ -tiha te M (C=A).—¹⁹ -ssāmi M.—²¹ -ssāmīti AM.—²² te for vo M (C=A; cf. p. 415, l. 18).

62.

P. 421³ Rāhula wanting in A here.—¹⁵ paṭivattitvā A (C=M).—¹⁷ -tṭhapentaṃ M.—¹⁸ -pānasati A, likewise at p. 425, also M or Ma (-satin-ti C).—¹⁹ bhāvanā bhāvītā M here.—²⁷ (kiñci AMC, cf. p. 185, l. 16). P. 422¹⁸ yena parichīyati A, yena ca jirati M, cf. p. 188, l. 7; — yena cuparidahati M.—¹⁹ -khāyitaṃ A, asitaṃ pitam khāyitaṃ Mb, cf. l. c. and p. 423, l. 8.—²⁰ koṭṭhā M.—³¹ iti om. M, iti cā yaṃ A, cf. p. 188, l. 30. P. 423⁷ -achiddaṃ Mb, -achindaṃ Ma.—⁸ asitaṃ etc. AM at the first place, Mb at the next two.—⁹ -sāyitakhāyitaṃ AM here.—¹⁰ -bhāgaṃ M, -bhāge A (-bhāgā C, also A at sutta 140).—¹¹ M after -gataṃ adds, agham aghagataṃ vivaro vivaragataṃ asaṃphūṭhaṃ maṃsalohitehi (wanting in A also at sutta 140).—¹⁶ cittaṃ nibbin- M here.—²² dhopanti A, Ab at the first place. P. 424³ Cf. Mil. p. 385, l. 1, where this passage seems to be quoted inaccurately from memory.—⁶ dahati M.—²¹ uppannuppannā Mil. p. 388, l. 17.—²⁸ byābādho Mb. P. 425³ M repeats ānāp-.. bhāvehi, cf. p. 421.—⁹ sato va pass- M, cf. p. 56. P. 426¹ assāsā te M.—⁵ -Rāhulasuttaṃ M.

63.

P. 426⁸ Mālukya- M always; -luṃka- A mostly (in the next sutta throughout), otherwise -lukya- often, -lukkha-, -lukka-, -lukkā- partly, many of the latter cases being changed to -lukyā- (so has AN. IV. xxvi. 4 throughout, at the first place corr. to -luṃkyā-); -luṃkyā- C mostly, -luṃka- partly (Māluṃkyā- SN. XXXIV. 94 throughout; cf. Mil. p. 144, where only M reads -lakyā-).—¹⁰ ti for iti M.—¹⁸ -kkhamati M. P. 428²⁸⁻³¹ ti vā without ti A, at l. 86 and p. 430, l. 6 AM. P. 429¹ etaṃ for

eva taṃ M.—³ (gāḥap- AMC, gāḥūp- A at sutta 105).—¹⁷ amukasmim M.—²² saṅghassa M (saṅghassāti venuvilivassa C).—²³ maruvā AM (-vāya C; cf. Jāt. ii, p. 115).—²⁵ kaccam C, kuṇḍam changed to kaṇḍam A.—²⁸ (*vājitam) vācitam A, vākhittam M.—³² gavāssa A, migassa M; — bheravassa for roru- M (C=A).—³³ simbhādassāti M (C=A, explained by makkaṭassa).—³⁵ velakannaṃ M.—³⁶ nārāci M, nārājāṃ A; — kanāmcira- changed to kanavīra- M. P. 430¹ etaṃ for eva taṃ M here, at l. 6 ev' etaṃ.—¹⁰ abhaviṣsa evaṃ M.—¹² ti vā M here and at the parallel places, except l. 26.—^{27.35} vā om. A. P. 431²⁴ n' etaṃ ādi- M.—²⁵ -cariyakam MC (-yikam AZZ almost always).—³⁵ etaṃ at the second place wanting in M.—³⁵ tiha tvaṃ Mā- M. P. 432¹ dhārehi Ma.—² me om. A; — kataṃ without dhār- Ma.—⁵ -Māluṃka-ovādasuttantaṃ A, -Māluṃkyovādasuttaṃ M, Māluṃkyasuttaṃ without cūla C (-ovāda- was in AM wrongly repeated from the names of the preceding suttas; cf. the title of sutta 64).

64.

P. 432²⁶ nu kho C; — tvaṃ om. A. P. 433¹ panāssa, evāssa Mb.—⁶ silan- ti A.—¹⁹ sunāhi M. P. 434¹² pahiyissati A (C=M).—²⁸ dākhiti and dakkhiti A, dakkhati M. P. 435^{12.20} gacchissāmīti M and Mb.—^{16.24} nādhimuccati and adhim- M (which I ought to have adopted, cf. p. 186).—²⁸ -pahānāya AM (-nā C).—³⁶ paṭiṭhāp- and -ṭhāp- M (C=A, also AN. IX. iv. 5). P. 436³ ṭhito C, A once, also AN. l. c.—³⁰ (viññānagataṃ AM, wanting here in AN. l. c., perhaps rightly). P. 437⁴ ayam pi M.—⁹ ekacce bhikkhū M at both places.—¹⁰ kho panesāhaṃ M, also AN. V. iv. l.—¹³ -lukyaputtasuttaṃ M.

65.

P. 437¹⁸ ekāsanam bh- AMa partly (-sana- C).—²⁹ evam- pi ca A here. P. 438¹ tvaṃ om. M; — -māno ekāsaṇo yāp- M.—¹⁶ karaṇiyam for kariyati M.—¹⁸ dosakam M (C=A, explained by etaṃ okāsam etaṃ aparādham).—²⁶ pavedemi for -desim M or Mb.—³⁴ -pūri- Mb or M. P. 439¹⁴ bhikkhu for satthu M here.—²⁵ idhāssa Mb.—²⁶ A after -mutto adds, dhammānusāri saddhānusāri.—^{27.33} nu kho so M.—^{30.5} idh' assa .. Bhaddāli om. A. P. 440²¹ nāma 'haṃ M.—²⁵ -viccāpi, -vicca pi M, cf. p. 361.—²⁶ attanā M (C=A).—²⁹ attā pi attānam upavadito ti attanā pi attānam upavadito, ayam-eva vā paṭho C.—³¹ evaṃ- h' idaṃ M. P. 442²⁴ pasayha pasayha M (C=A).—²⁸ aññenāññam Mb.—³⁰ netthāram M mostly, A once (nitth- C, cf. Vin. i, p. 49, etc.). P. 443² yatha -y- idaṃ M.—³ (*vūpasamm-) vūpasameyyāti AM; —

kho evaṃ M.—⁵ vūpasamati M (C=A).—^{8,13} M places na after kathaṃ.—²² abhiṇhā- for adhiccā- A (C=M). P. 445² yena M.—³ honti wanting in A, also SN. XV. 13.—⁹ yadā for yato ca kho A here (C=M, also Vin. iii, p. 9).—¹⁵ atha kho M here.—²¹ -ññutam C, ZZ mostly.—²⁶ appakāṃ M.—²⁷ desemi Mb (-sesim AMac).—²⁸ tam sarasi Bh. M; — bhante ti A.—³¹ es' eva pacc-Mb.—³⁴ sabbaṃ cetaso M. cf. p. 325.—³⁵ te pana ahaṃ A. P. 446⁵ deva for yeva A.—¹⁸ khurakāse M, mukkāso A (khurakāye C); — davatte for ravatthe M (C=A).—¹⁹ sākhallo C.—²³ yato kho M.—²⁵ pana for tam -enaṃ A here.—²⁶ paṇiyaṃ -ca for valiy-M (C is silent).—²⁸ rājabhogo Mb (C=AMa).

66.

P. 447¹⁴ yenāññ- Mb.—²⁰ etaṃ M.—²³ bahūnaṃ M always. P. 448⁹ abud-eva M at both places.—¹⁵ -imha A here.—²⁰ -sañ-khātāṃ tassa M.—²⁸ -timisāyāti C.—²⁹ kaṇṭakāvātāṃ changed to -vātāṃ M.—³⁴ dhopetantanti A (meaning pentī?).—³⁵ abbhū M (cf. Vin. ii, p. 115). P. 449¹ māri bhikkhussa om. Mac (added and again cancelled in Mb). ātu māri mātu māriti ettha ātūti pitā, (add mātūti) mātā; idaṃ vuttāṃ hoti: yassa pitā vā mātā vā atthi . . so evaṃ rattim piṇḍāya na carati, tuyhaṃ pana mātāpitāro matā maññe, tena evaṃ carasīti. The text no doubt purports to make the woman speak a sort of patois, of which the last word carasā may be another remnant.—² -kantanena M, cf. p. 244; — kucchim AMb.—³ -kanto M; — dvedhā for tv-eva yā Ab, tv-eva varaṃ yaṃ M.—⁴ carasīti M.—¹² adhisallekh-M, avisallikh- A (adhisallikh- C, also AN. III. ix. 11).—¹⁴ -tṭhap-C. AM partly.—¹⁶ thullo A (C=M); — kaliṅgaro C, kaṇṅkaro M.—¹⁷ bandhā M.—¹⁸ bandhanaṃ A.—²¹ abalavaṃ Mb here.—²³ sammā nu M, A here. P. 450⁶ parādāvuttā, paradayuttā A partly, paradattavuttā M, parannavuttā C.—⁹ uruḷhavā M, cf. p. 414.—¹⁰ varattehi M, also SN. XXI. 78.—³⁴ daliddo M.—³⁶ kaḷopik-Mb, khaṇṭep- Ma here, khañjop-, khajjop-, vajep-, mañjep- A, kaṭop-, caṭop- Ca (khaṭop- Ma at three places, Cb twice, also Payogasiddhi: adhisayito kh—am bhavaṃ, adhisayitā kh—ā bhotā). P. 451¹ -sampadāpanaṃ, -samādāpanaṃ, -samādāpakāṃ, -samādāpakāṃ A. -samavāpakkāṃ, -samāpakāṃ, -samavāpakāṃ C (-samavāpakāṃ M).—⁵ ārogyaṃ, ar- M; — assa MC, A here, at p. 452 M. P. 452¹ anek- M at the first two places; — vayo A (C=M).—³ bhariya- M, A partly. P. 453²⁰ idh' Udāyi A here.—²⁶ divasant- A, divasaṃ sant- M.—²⁷ pāteyya A. P. 454¹⁶ idha A here.—²⁴ -bodhisukhaṃ Ma (C=AMb).—²⁷ imaṃ for the acc. idaṃ A.—²⁸ (ya -d -eva according to Bu.). P. 455⁴ na iñj- A, anejasmim C. P. 456¹² Laṭukothāmasutt. chaṭṭhamā A.

67.

P. 456¹⁴ āmalaka- Mb.—³⁰ pana te A.—³¹ macchā-, macche- AN., macchañ vilopenti M (C=A).—³² te te A.—²⁷ satthā āy- M. P. 457¹⁶ addasaṃsu M.—¹⁷ v' āgacchante M.—³⁰ evam-eva kho M here.—³³ tesam tañ Bh. Mb. P. 458¹⁰ evam-eva M here.—³³ dassanāya alabhantānaṃ for apassantānaṃ Ma here. P. 459⁶ upatthahatha A, uttheth' M.—⁷ Sakyehi Ma, Sākyehi Mb.—¹⁴ -saṅgho -mito M.—¹⁹⁻²⁰ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāran-ti for na kho te . . uppādetabban-ti M.—²⁶ cāpi for vā hi M.—²⁸ cāti AM.—³⁰ The parallel text AN. IV. xiii. 2 has orohantassa (C=AM) and other variations.—³¹ ummi- M.—³² susukārabhayaṃ Mb. P. 460⁵ jarāmarañehi A, cf. p. 8, l. 30.—^{10.11} -lokitabbaṃ M.—¹¹ pasāritabbaṃ AM (-re- AN. l. c).—¹⁴ pi wanting in M at both places (AN.=A).—¹⁵ evaṃ for amhe M, wanting in AN.—²⁷ khāyit- AMa partly.—³⁰ te before na wanting in A partly, in AN. throughout except after vikāle. P. 461²⁻⁵ na icchāma na taṃ . . yaṃ icchāma taṃ M (AN.=A).—⁵ pivāma M, AN.—¹³ tatra 'me mukhā- AN. (we cannot stand here, cf. no at l. 11; ime was used in the same sense at p. 460, l. 14); — kārentīti M (AN.=A).—³¹ kho pana me kule AN.—³² AN. after kātun-ti inserts an additional passage.—³⁵ pañcannaṃ kāmagaṇaṃ -etaṃ M (CZZ=A). P. 462⁸ vācāya arakkhiteṇa cittaṇa anup- AN., also SN. XIX. 10.—¹¹ -ddhaṃsena AM, also SN. l. c. (-stena C, AN.).—²¹ Catubbhayasū- Ma.

68.

P. 462²⁶⁻⁷ Kimilo M.—²⁷ Bhaggu A; — Koṇḍañño M. P. 463^{3.7} bhikkhū kulaputtā A.—¹¹ ca for va A, wanting in M.—¹³ Anuruddha M at the first three places.—²⁵ n' āj- M.—²⁶ jarāmar- A.—³² kiṃ maññasi karaṇīyan-ti M.—³⁴ ca for vā M, also at p. 464, l. 3 (C=A); — tassābh- M. P. 464¹ aratī A; — nandī A, nandī Ma (C=Mb).—⁵ aññaṃ vā A here.—¹¹ te for vo M.—¹² saddarā Mb.—²⁰ kho om. M.—²⁷ pabhinā te Mb. P. 465¹ -mūlikā M.—⁴ dbāriss- M.—⁹ tadatthāya M.—¹⁴ pañāssa Mb.—¹⁵ ti for iti Ma.—¹⁸ A in one case adds bhāvañ- ca after cāgañ- ca, in another substitutes it for the latter. P. 468³² Naḷakāp- A, Naḷap- M, Naḷakap- and Naḷap- C (called Naḷap- in the com. ou sutta 38).

69.

P. 469³ Goliyān- M; — araññ- Ma, A or Aa partly; — paraddhasam Ma, padasam- Mb (C=A).—⁷ kena h' āvuso A here.—¹¹ imassa A at the first three places.—¹² agāravo hoti M.—¹⁸ ti

tassa M.—¹⁶ -kena A here.—²⁰ M places na before hoti.—²²⁻³ āsanakusalo na hoti for abhisam- . . jānāti M.—²⁵ M adds. Āraññaken' āvuso bh. s. s. vih. abhisamācāriko pi dhammo jānitabbo. Sace āv. ār. bh. s. s. viharanto abhisamācārikam pi dhammam na jānāti tassa bh. v.: kim-pan' imass' . . yo ayam-āyasmā abhisamācārikam pi (dhammam) na jānāti tassa bh. v., tasmā ār. bh. s. s. vih. abhisamācāro (sic) pi dhammo jānitabbo. P. 470⁵ vikāle car- M.—⁶ -caratīti 'ssa A here.—²⁵ subbac- AM, cf. p. 43. P. 472⁷ sampāyāti A partly.—¹³ aruppā M.—²⁸ (*p' atthāya) matthāya or vatthāya Aa, c' atthāya Ab, yass' atthāya M.—³⁹ tam-attham M. P. 473⁴ Gulesāni- and Golissāni- C, Golissāni- M.

70.

P. 473⁸ -bhojanam M; — aññatr' eva kho M.—¹⁸ -girimhi M. P. 474²² satthā āy- M. P. 475¹⁶ vedayato Mb.—³¹⁻² evāham M.—³⁵ phasitam Ma. P. 477⁴⁻⁵ na panāham . . vadāmi om. M.—⁵ nāpp- A here.—²⁷ phussitvā, phusitvā M.—³⁰ na om. AM.—³⁵ na om. M. P. 478¹ nāham Mb.—² na om. M.—⁶ te na kā- A. ²² vovaritā A, ocar- C.—³¹ na om. M. P. 479^{6,20} na om. M.—⁷⁻²¹ ekacce āsavā Mb; — parikkhīnā M.—⁹ seyyathīdam is wanting in a similar context at SN. LIV. 24.—³⁶ anupubbāsikkhā ti karaṇatthe paccattavacanam, parato padadvaye pi es' eva nayo C. P. 480⁸ tūlayitvā AC —⁹ parama- AC.—¹⁰ -vijjhā A. also SN. XLVII. 53 (-vijjha ZZ mostly).—¹⁹ -panu' attha Ma.—²⁰ c' A.—²⁵ (*uddissāmi) uddiṭṭhissāmi A, uddiṭṭhassāpi without vo M; — me nan- ti A; — keci M.—²⁶ kassaci for ke ca M.—²⁸ pāyam M; — -vidham A, -viyam Ma, -viyā MbC.—³² pariyoḡāya—gāhitvā C; — vattayato Ma.—³⁵ khulhaniyam changed to ruh- M (C=A). P. 481² atthi M, ZZ once or twice; — (avasissatu AMZZ, only AN. has -sussatu occasionally. In several later texts, as Jāt. i, pp. 71, 110, this phrase is quoted, invariably with the reading upasussatu sarīre, and generally with avasussatu for -sissatu, cf. Bālāv. p. 5. (Comp. Lal. Vist. p. 326: Saṃcushka (for-am) māmsa-rudhira(m) carmasnāyavasthikāc ca avaḡisṭā:).

71.

P. 481²⁴ etha for etu A. P. 482¹³ -nupāto A, cf. p. 368.—¹⁸ mam asatā M.—¹⁹ -vādī A.—²⁴ mamañ A here.—²⁷ yāvad-eva A, cf. p. 207.—³⁴ The omission of yāvad-e āk- at this place is noticed by Bu., it is also wanting at SN. XV. 9, comp. however p. 496, l. 18. P. 483⁷ antakaro Cb, cf. p. 47.—¹⁷ -viko AMb here.—¹⁸ ito kho V. ekanavute kappe M

(borrowed from DN. 14, cf. Pali Misc. p. 79).—¹⁰ *abhijānāmi na kiñci ājivikāṃ* M.—²² *sante* wanting in AM here.—²⁶ *-vaccha-suttāṃ* C.

72.

P. 484⁸ *kiṃ nu kho for kiṃ pana* M or Mb. P. 485²⁹ *-gahaṇṇiṃ* AM; — *-kantāro* Mb. P. 486¹⁹ *etaṃ kho* M.—¹⁸ *-matthitānaṃ* Mb (*-math-* AC).—¹⁹ *-aṃkāra-* M (C=A, also ZZ with only one exception).—²² *uppajj-* AMa (*upapajj-* Mb, but not throughout, Ab ounce). P. 487⁶ *-bhīro cāyaṃ* M.—⁸ *aññatra-* ayogena A, *-āyogena* Ma, *aññatrāyog-* M at sutta 80, *aññatrapāyog-* DN. 9 twice. *aññathayogena* = *aññathapayogena* C (*aññatrayogena* Mb. AZZ in three cases).—⁹ *aññattha-ācar-* AC, *aññatra-ācar-* M. *aññattacar-*, *aññatrācar-* Ma and Mb at sutta 80. *aññathācar-*, *aññatracar-* ZZ partly (*aññathācar-* AZZ in three cases).—¹⁵ *-cheyyu*, *-cheyyaṃ* A partly.—²² *nibbutto* A here, *nibbāto* M here.—²⁴ *pana om. M.*—²⁶ M places *dakkhiṇaṃ vā* before *pachhimaṃ*.—²⁸ so om. M.—²⁹ *añjali* A. *jalati* M.—³³ *-bhāvaṃgataṃ* M, cf. p. 1. 9.—³⁴ *-saṅkhāya vim-* and *-saṅkhayavim-* M.—³⁵ *-gaḷho*, *-gaḷho* M (C=A). P. 488²⁸ *sālavantarukkho* M; — *aniccatāya* Mb (*aniccatā ti aniccatāya* C).—^{31.33} *suddhe sāre* M, cf. p. 31, l. 37, Vin. iii, p. 10.—³¹ *evam evaṃ* without *idam* M. P. 489² *evam eva* M.—⁷ *-vacchasuttāṃ* C.

73.

P. 489¹⁷ *desiss-* M. P. 490⁹ *-bhāvaṃkatā* Mb, *-ṃgatā* Ma.—¹⁴ *sāvako yo* M.—²² *sāvika yā* M.—³¹ *-cārī yo* M. P. 491⁶ *yo tiṇṇ-* M.—¹⁶ *yā pañc-* M here.—¹⁹ *gihinī* A here (*gihī* is confirmed by DN. 29, AN. VI. ii. 6, Vin. ii, p. 266).—²⁷ *-kārī* M here.—²⁸ *yā tiṇṇ-* M. P. 492¹ *abhavissamsu* M, cf. p. 296. P. 493²⁶ *gahaṭṭha-* A. P. 494¹⁰ *parivasāmi* M; — *maṃ om. AM*, cf. p. 391, l. 32.—¹⁹ *ca me* M.—²⁰ *tuvaṃ* A.—²⁴ *yāvad eva* A, cf. p. 207, l. 31.—³² *parāmas-* M, cf. p. 34, l. 19. P. 495² *vā ti for cāti* A, cf. p. 34, l. 23. P. 496³⁵ *āgacch-* M. P. 497¹ *gacchitthāti* M.—^{4.5} *vandatha evaṃ ca vadetha* *paricīṇṇo* M.—¹⁸ *va bhikkhave mayā gottassa bhikkhuno* M.

74.

P. 497²⁶ *na kkh-* M at the first two places, C has both readings. P. 498^{1.2} *bahū hi bahutarā ti ettha hikāro nipātamattāṃ*, *bahū bahutarā ti attho* C.—⁵ *bahuhi bahutarā* for *tanūhi*

tan- M.—²² sampahānsati M.—²⁵ hi tesam M at both places.—²⁴ imañ-cāham M. P. 499³ imehi assa M throughout, A here.—^{10.25} yā ca Mb or M.—²⁴ tatra M here. P. 500¹ pana AC;—cātuma- M.—²² virāgudh- A, also SN. XXI. 21. P. 501¹ bījā-māno M, cf. p. 83.—⁶ pana om. A.—¹⁶ evam-eva kho M.—²¹ Often called Vedanāpariggahasuttam. as Dh. p. 125.

75.

P. 501²² ūsu M. cf. p. 55.—²³ -mmāsad- changed to -mmā-sadh- M, cf. l. c.—²⁴ -thārak- M (-thar- AZZ). P. 502¹ -iko A here, Māgaṇḍ- M.—⁵ disvā M.—⁶ (*kassa nv-ayam) kassa vayanā A, kissa tvañ samma M.—⁷ seyyānurūpañ M (C=A).—¹³ tassa sā A.—¹⁴ M repeats duddiṭṭham . . addasāma.—¹⁵ bhūna-and bhūta- A, cf. Mil. p. 314.—¹⁶ tam for rakkhass' etam at the first place A, cf. Vin. ii, p. 186.—¹⁷ tass' eva M.—²³ aguru Ma.—²⁴ -ceyyāmi tam M.—²⁵ va om. AMa (C=Mb); — vadeyyāsi M, -yyāsīti A (-eyya C).—³¹ nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte tiṇ- M. P. 503⁵ anakkhātāy yeva akkhāsīti M.—⁶ (*h' idam) hi tam A, hi M.—⁷ atha kho M (C=A). P. 504¹ parivār- A partly.—²⁸ heṭṭhā pāsādā A. Vin. i, p. 15. ii. p. 180 (-sadam MZZ).—³⁴ na-ppih- A partly.—³⁵ yā pāyam M.—³⁶ api dibbam sukham sam. tiṭṭhati wanting in AM at this place, cf. p. 506. P. 505⁵ paricar- M here.—¹⁷ -cāriya- M, also at p. 508. P. 506⁴ samadhigayha AM (-gg- C, ZZ have both readings).—¹¹ ārogo A.—¹⁹ -yam hoti asati na bh. k. loti M. P. 507¹⁹ hi om. M.—²¹ (*-phasse yeva) -phasse ceva M, -phassasevaca or -phassa-sveca A, -phassasmim yeva C.—²² paccāl- AMaC; -littha A.—²³ kāmō -sso etc. M throughout, A has -tāpo at ll. 25, 27, -lāho at l. 25.—²⁹ -phasse va A. -phassesu ceva M, -phasses' eva ca C.—³⁰ paccāl- Cb.—³³ hi for kho M here.—³⁶ tass' eva for 'ssa M. P. 508⁸ pivaḍḍhanti Ma, parivaḍḍhanti Mb.—¹¹⁻² diṭṭhe vā sute vā A (read -am for -e? cf. l. 17).—²³ vihāsum M.—³¹ According to Bu., who possibly read khema, either khemañ is a sandhi form for khemo, or khemañ-amata is a compound. P. 509² mayā p' etam M.—⁵ te tam Mb, te Ma.—¹⁰ eva-ssu gatt- M.—¹¹ anāmajjāti A, anumajjati Ma (ano- MbC).—¹⁷ -tṭhakāni M.—¹⁸ tāra-ka- M, A once.—²¹ enaṃ M.—²² telamalik- M; — sāhula- C, sāhulicir- M; — gaṇheyya for vañc- M.—³² so for asu M. P. 510¹¹ puthujanagāthā M (C=A).—²⁸ Mb cancels na, it should rather be added after uppādeyya. P. 511¹⁶ uddham- M.—²³ paluddho M.—²⁵ ce for c' eva Mb here. P. 512¹¹ nassasi sāmāñ yeva rakkhissasi (sic) M.—¹² idha . . sallā om. M.—³⁵ mañ om. M, cf. p. 391, l. 32.

76.

P. 513¹² Ghosikār- A here and at sutta 85.—¹³ Milakkhuguh- M (C=A).—¹⁶ -kata- M, -kappa- A here; -sombho M (C=A).—²² uccāsaddā C, A always, uccāsadda- M always (-saddāya DN.).—²⁸ M adds purisakathaṃ after itthik;— sūrā- M always, wanting in A here. surā- AZZ occasionally (sūra- C, Bu.). P. 514³¹⁻³ saṃsakkam M.—³² vasanto ca M;— n' ārādheyya AM at the first two places, A further on occasionally. P. 515⁴ Cf. pp. 287, 401-7. also DN. 2 (D. G means Grimblot's edition p. 119 et seq.), SN. XXIII. 5-8 (B).—⁹ cātuma- M.—¹¹ anupigacch- ABD (-pag-MCG, also Jāt. 528, where this passage is quoted, and where anupagacch- occurs in the text at v. 25).—¹⁴ yāva MDG (yāv' AB);— āḷahanā M.—¹⁵ bhasm- B, bhass- = bhasm-, ayam-eva vā pāli C;— āhūtiyo C.—¹⁶ -nāttam- idam dānam nāma B.—¹⁷ bāle ca paṇḍite cāti bālā ca paṇḍitā ca C, cf. p. 518.—²⁸ abbusitena A (C=M).—²⁴ sāmaññappattā A once, -ñam pattā C, M twice;— yo 'ham na Ma once.—²⁵ ucchissāma A.—²⁸ yo cāhanam putt- M once;— -vasanam for -sayanam A except here.—³⁰ -gatico and -gatiyo A.—³⁸ nibbijjā A. cf. p. 165. l. 14. P. 516⁵ socato socayato kilamato kilamayato Ma, socayato socāpayato kilamato kilamāpayato Mb.—¹⁰ ekam M.—¹³ pacāpento M once.—¹⁵ yajāpento M.—¹⁷ saccavācena M.—²³ kataṃ for kurutaṃ M. P. 517³ pariṇate, -nato A.—²⁰ animmātā vā A twice, BD once, -mmāpitā G;— isika- and isika- B, isika- G (Bu. mentions isika- and esika-); -ṭṭhāyi ṭṭhitā D (also elsewhere -ṭṭhāyi ṭṭhito);— na 'ñjanti AD once.—²¹ -nāmanti BD partly, -nāmanti C, -nāmenti AMG (-namanti BD once);— nāññ- A. M partly (na aññ-BCD).—²³⁻⁴ sukhe dukkhe jīve for -am -o. are mentioned by grammarians.—²⁴ satta 'me G. M or Mb (not at l. 19);— ime (om. DG) sattā A once.—²⁹ yo G, AB once (ye D, AB once; it is evident that the dialect of these heretical or non-Buddhistic programs has but partially been preserved intact).—³⁰ kāci for kañci Gb, kiñci AMGa, B once, keci D (kañci B once);— yeva for tv-eva CD.—³¹ sattha D, AM once;— patanti DG;— DG place the following passage, as far as p. 518, l. 15, after patisaṃvedenti at l. 3;— cuddasā G, AM once.—³² satṭhiā- ca AD.—³²⁻³ cha satāni M, A once.—³³ pañca kam- B.—³⁴ kamme = kammam C;— vatṭhi D, AAa once, dviṭṭhi Ga, MaAb once, diṭṭhi =dvāsattṭhi C (dva- BGb, MMb once).—³⁵ vatṭh' or vaddh' CD, AAa once;— abhij- A once.—³⁶ ājīvakasate M, once corr. (ājīvasate ti ājīva(ka)vattasatāni C) — paribbājaka- MCD, B once, wanting in G (-jasate A, B once; paribbājakasate ti paribbājakapabbajjavattasatāni C). P. 518¹ vīse, timse — vīsam, timsa C.—² chattimsā G, B once, -su, -sam A.—³ nigaṇṭhi- AC (nigaṇṭhi-gabbhā ti nigaṇṭhimabhijāttagabbhā (sic), ucchuveluṇalādayo sandhāya vadati C);— dibbā MB (devā ACDG).—⁴ pesāvā DGB,

compare
Jāt. 491, v. 7

pesāvā and posāvā B, pesā (sic) and pisācā A, pisācā M, pisātha Ga (pesācā C); — pavudhā B once, pavuṭṭhitā and pavuja A, paṭuvāsatāni D, saphuṭā satta saphuṭasatāni Ma, also G with sab- for saph-. pāsānā satta pāsānasatāni Mb (pavuṭā ti gaṇṭhikā C); — satta ca papāta- B.—⁵ satta ca at the second place B; — supināsat- AM here; — āsītim B; — -kappino MGa.—⁶ yāni om. B; cf. p. 515, l. 17 —⁹ -pāciss- Ga, -pacayiss- A once.—¹⁰ phussa phussā A once, phussam phussam Gb. pussa phussa D, passa thassa and phussa phassa B (phussa phussa MCGa, A once).—¹⁰⁻¹¹ -mite -kkhe = -am -am C.—¹¹ pariyantakave BD, -kare A once, -kate M (-kaṭe CG, A once; — katapariyanto (sic) C).—¹¹⁻² -e, -e = -āni, -ā C.—¹² okkams- C.—¹³ phaleti CBGa, A once, phaleti D (paleti MGb, A once); — evam-eva MDG (-am AB).—¹⁴ paṇḍite ca nibbēhiyamānā sukhadukkhāṃ phalenti B. P. 519⁵⁻⁶ va samānā abrahmacariyavāsā om. M, cf. p. 521, l. 18.—⁸ pana om. M.—¹⁷ ḍams M. das- A here.—²² piṇḍam pi alad- M.—²⁴ tena hi A here, tena M; — ḍaṭṭho A here.—²⁵ -gamiṃ MMB once.—²⁷ purisassāpi A.—²⁸ tena pucch- M, A once. P. 520⁴ Cf. Pali Misc. p. 68.—⁶ sussut-, dussut-, M.—²⁰ vim- M.—³⁶ -mū- AM mostly; — tattha tattha M, DN. P. 521² ti pi me M (C—A; cf. Grimblot pp. 33, 127).—¹⁸ -sikānina (sic) A; the following two words. br- anass-, are wanting in M.—³¹ (*so pana bho) yo pana bho M, yo pana yo bho A.—²³ vā ārādh- A here and further on.—²⁸⁻³¹ so imam . . vitthāretabbam om. M.—³⁵ kho pana M or Mb —³⁶ -lāra- M. P. 522¹ yattha M. P. 523¹ -jeyya kāme M.—⁷ -sevetum A, paṭisevetum M.—¹⁰ -rika- Ma.—²⁰ jānanti M.—²²⁻³ samitam jānāti: chinnā me hatthapādā ti, udāhu paccavekkhamāno jānāti: ch. me h. ti. Na kho bho Ānanda so puriso satatam samitam jānāti: ch. me h. ti, api ca kho pana paccav- M.—²⁸ samitam nānadassanam na paccupaṭṭhitam: khinā me āsavā ti, api ca kho pana paccav- M.—³⁰ kacci for kiva M.—³² yeva for va ye M.—³⁵ sadhammokaṃsandaka A, saddhammokaṃsanā M.—³⁶ param AM; — vambhanā (without dhamma) M, dhammapasādanā A; — āyaten' eva for āyatane ca M; — -desanam M. P. 524¹ ca om. M.—² ca om. M.—⁶ caratu A.—⁹ -carāyāti M (meaning -cariyāyāti?).—¹⁰ chaṭṭhamam A.

Ind L 4029.2

B

FRANK C. R. LAMMAN
9 FERRY STREET
CAMBRIDGE, MASS.
U. S. OF AMERICA

UNIVERSITY
LIBRARY
HARVARD

Copenhagen. — Printed by Nielsen & Lydiche.